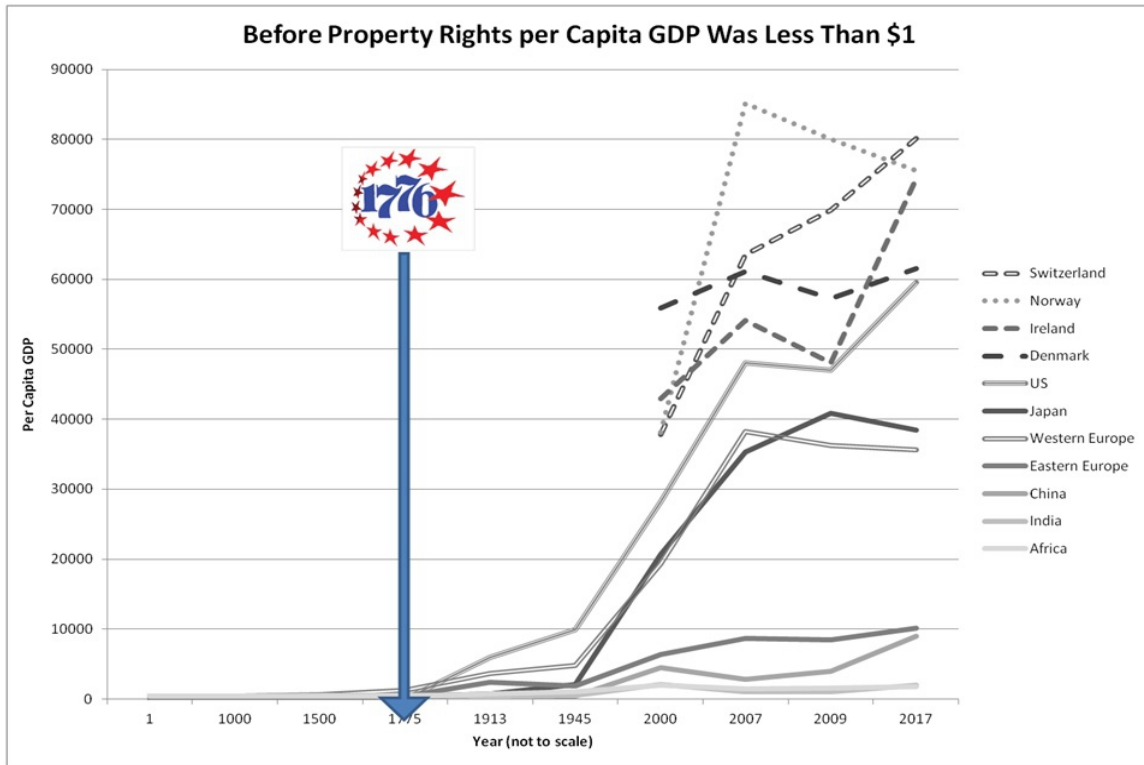


Do It for Your Kids and Grandkids



What really made America, and life, great: partial adoption of property rights and capitalism in America, and, after WWII, much of the world, led to historically unprecedented increases in innovation and the average wealth. Prior to 1776, most people were slaves or serfs, lived on less than \$3 per day¹, and had no running water, adequate hygiene², or other necessities.³

¹ Historically, incomes were, statistically speaking, not normally distributed, since, far from being determined by a semi-free, organic, market, they were determined by government theft, apprenticeship, and birth.

² It was capitalism's mass development, promotion, and distribution of the infrastructure necessary for hygiene that's nearly doubled life expectancy in the last 100 years – not medical care or agricultural practices as others theorize. Note that life expectancy for Ancient Greek citizens (not slaves) rivaled ours though the culture lacked medicine or modern agricultural practices.

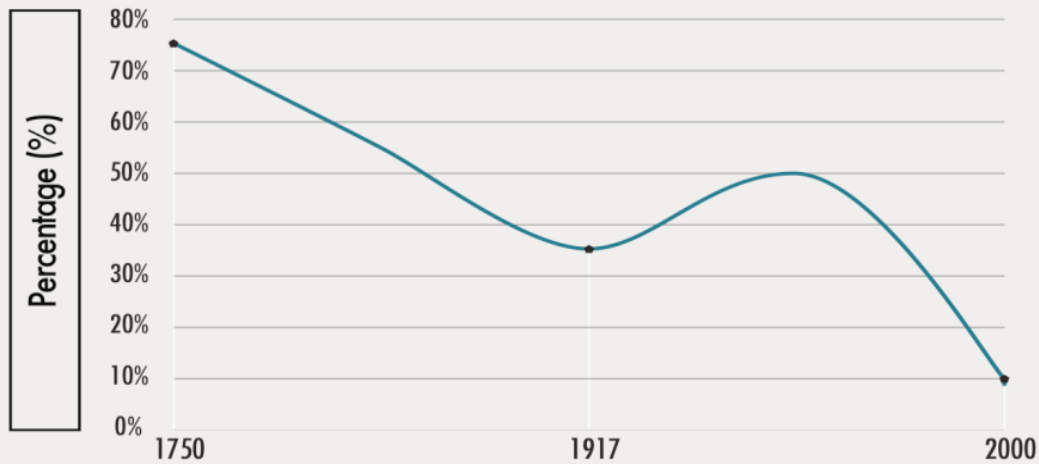
<https://ourworldindata.org/life-expectancy>

³ <https://www.theatlantic.com/business/archive/2012/06/the-economic-history-of-the-last-2000-years-part-ii/258762/>;

https://cdn.theatlantic.com/static/mt/assets/business/HS-8_2003.pdf

<https://data.worldbank.org/indicator>

Percentage of Slaves or Serfs in the World



Source: Simon, pp. 171-177

Behold the power of capitalism: partial adoption of property rights in America, and after WWII, much of the world, freed most men from slavery and serfdom while enormously increasing everyone's quality of life.⁴

Take for example, England: While England's GDP per Capita grew 300% between 1270 and 1775 (505 years), benefitting from the country's semi-adoption of reason during the Age of Reason and adoption of imperialistic mercantilism – when England partially adopted property rights – in the subsequent 240 years (half the time), GDP per Capita grew **15,000%**; even as the empire lost slaves, holdings, and colonies.⁵

Please note, starting in 2000, GDP is expressed in 2010 dollars adjusted by the inaccurate CPI (see https://www.scribd.com/document/347858965/Devonshire-Inflation-Alternatives#download&from_embed http://www.shadowstats.com/inflation_calculator <https://www.zerohedge.com/news/2017-05-09/devonshire-true-inflation-three-times-higher-officially-reported> and Appendix M for a discussion of actual inflation). Still the trend and relative levels are what's important. Also note the 4 countries with higher GDP's than America have a greater respect for property rights even though they spend significantly on social programs. See <https://www.heritage.org/index/rankings> for an explanation. There are however some additional micro-countries (not shown here) that maintain much higher GDP per Capita but they either maintain much lower taxes and a greater respect for property rights (e.g. Lichtenstein or Monaco) or dispense the significant commodity wealth – a value determined by the relatively freer commodity markets of the world – of their citizens operating as “benevolent dictatorships” (e.g. Qatar).

⁴ Pages 171-7, It's Getting Better All The Time by Stephen Moore and Julian Simon:

<https://books.google.fr/books?id=MWeQAAAAQBAJ&pg=PA254&lpg=PA254&dq>

⁵ <https://ourworldindata.org/grapher/gdp-per-capita-in-the-uk-since-1270>

WARNING: We urge extreme caution because someone did not want you to read this book. Pay cash for an inexpensive device. Buy it somewhere without surveillance and where no one knows you. Never connect the device to the internet, any network, or other device and don't register it. Take pictures of the pages and immediately discard the book. We tried selling the book on BarnesAndNoble.com and it was hacked. Barnes and Noble sent an email to all its customers the day after, on October 14, 2020 and one of its representatives told us they had never seen anything like it. They stated that the International ISBN book identification system had also been hacked so that print copies would not be found. We then created a website on the largest domain host in the US to give the book away and that was hacked. There truly is no one telling you the whole truth. Within 600 footnotes, many referencing government documentation, and 17 appendices we prove what type of government you are living under, why happiness eludes most, and what you can do to give your children and grandchildren happy lives.

Table of Contents

p.7	Happiness and the Political Climate	57
p.27	Securing your children's happiness	58
p.29	Why happiness has eluded us	59
p.58	What you can do to ensure your children's pursuit of happiness	60
p.70	Some guidelines for your future America	61
p.71	Ideas for your future America	62

Appendices

p.87	Appendix A Proof the bureaucracy's targeting absolute rights and supporters	63
p.95	Appendix B Protecting yourself as you try to restore rights	64
p.99	Appendix C Proof counterintelligence targeting innocent citizens is escalating	65
p.113	Appendix D Manipulating Citizens' Behavior: Proof psychological warfare targeting innocent citizens is escalating	66
p.149	Appendix E Proof illegal, nonconsensual human experimentation is escalating	67
p.157	Appendix F Proof many Americans want absolute property rights	68
p.169	Appendix G Proof time is running out on the privileges we enjoy	69
p.175	Appendix H American morality and the attacks against it	70
p.185	Appendix I How we are helping the enemies of rights defeat us	71
p.201	Appendix J Proof many Americans still retain the Founders' morality	72
p.207	Appendix K Capitalism, the only moral, and properly American, political system	73
p.217	Appendix L The price the Founding Fathers paid to establish our rights	74
p.223	Appendix M The declining economy and what wealth will accrue with absolute property rights	75
p.233	Appendix N Why your absolute rights will not be reestablished without you	76
p.235	Appendix O How the bureaucracy is fooling the populace	77
p.237	Appendix P Government agencies that have to be defunded and deauthorized	78

This is an owners' manual for the great American life. It is now a matter of life and death for you and your children. The evidence in this manual will prove to you that we are in the grips of an omnipresent, omniscient de facto dictatorship because we were never taught to value and defend our way of life. You must act now if you are going to save your children and their happiness. Unlike our oppressors today, the Founders understood that morality requires that we have the freedom to live our lives as we choose. Therefore, "Governments are instituted among Men" to protect men's rights from initiated force. In contradiction to the Founding, and the morality that underpins it, the American bureaucracy has abrogated the Constitutional respect for your absolute rights and the fact that your life is yours. Today they run a protection racket and violate due process compulsively via intelligence operations, artificially created inflation, regulations, involuntary taxation, and, in fact, almost their every act. This "long Train of Abuses and Usurpations" have culminated in a citizen loyalty/punishment system perniciously enforced by other citizens and run by the intelligence community⁶ – again without due process (Divide & conquer to control everyone – very similar to China's Social Credit System or the Stasi's Zersetzung⁷). They wield technologies that cause illness and damage minds and your children's development (See Appendix D for proof). Already, according to the CDC, **20%** of American children have a diagnosable mental disorder⁸ and suicide rates among adolescents and teens has seen a spike to the highest levels in the last 10 years. These men are psychopaths and will not stop till they control you and your children completely. (See Amish teens for a control group on mental illness and suicide rates.⁹)

- ⁶ "The COVID-19 pandemic has facilitated substantial interest in citizen monitoring solutions"
"At the heart of social credit systems are large-scale data repositories that may store virtually any type of data that may be correlated to or associate with citizens and businesses in terms of both identity and behaviors."
"High social scoring individuals... will be granted preferred access to both real and digital assets."
"It is important to note that there is great overlap [with] technologies used for social credit systems and other solutions such as public safety, homeland security, and smart cities applications of many types including smart transportation, intelligent buildings, environmental monitoring, etc... Many of these... will, therefore, be multi-purposed [to support] social credit [scoring]."
Global Social Credit Market Study and Forecast 2020-2025 – Infrastructure to Support Social Credit Systems Represents a Nearly \$14.7B Global by 2025. Research and Markets.
<https://www.prnewswire.com/news-releases/global-social-credit-market-study-and-forecast-2020-2025---infrastructure-to-support-social-credit-systems-represents-a-nearly-14-7b-global-opportunity-by-2025--301105686.html>
- ⁷ The best information appears in the German Wikipedia: <https://de.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Zersetzung>
[https://de.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Zersetzung_\(Ministerium_f%C3%BCr_Staatssicherheit\)](https://de.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Zersetzung_(Ministerium_f%C3%BCr_Staatssicherheit))
[https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Unofficial_collaborator_\(Stasi\)#Activities](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Unofficial_collaborator_(Stasi)#Activities)
<https://www.theatlantic.com/international/archive/2019/11/lingering-trauma-east-german-police-state/601669/>
The Lingering Trauma of Stasi Surveillance by Charlotte Bailey
- ⁸ Psychotropic Medication Use Among Adolescents: United States, 2005-2010 by B Jonas, Q Gu, and J Albertorio-Diaz
<https://www.cdc.gov/nchs/data/databriefs/db135.pdf>
<https://www.cdc.gov/nchs/products/databriefs/db135.html>
Children's Mental Health: What Every Policymaker Should Know by S Stagman and J Cooper
https://www.nccp.org/wp-content/uploads/2010/04/text_929.pdf
<https://www.nccp.org/publication/childrens-mental-health-what-every-policymaker-should-know>
- ⁹ A 16-year prospective study of prodromal features prior to BPI onset in well Amish children
Janice A Egeland, Jean Endicott, Abram M Hostetter, Cleona R Allen, David L Pauls, Jon A Shaw
Journal of affective disorders 142 (1-3), 186-192, 2012
<https://www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/abs/pii/S0165032712002972?via%3Dihub>
A 10-year prospective study of prodromal patterns for bipolar disorder among Amish youth
Jon A Shaw, Janice A Egeland, Jean Endicott, Cleona R Allen, Abram M Hostetter
Journal of the American Academy of Child & Adolescent Psychiatry 44 (11), 1104-1111, 2005
<https://www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/abs/pii/S0890856709622115>

In under ten years it will be impossible to act and our children will live horrific lives. Already we see them targeting military and non-military freedom loving Americans. After they rid themselves of all opposition, they will begin, as all tyrannies do, to purge the help. These men do not love you. They do not want to take care of you. And in fact they hate themselves and their lives and will not stop until they destroy your lives out of spite. Reclaim your way of life before it's too late.

If you believe today's politicians can do anything, realize any upstarts are quashed. Snowden revealed their power over every president: "[E]very president knows, [the intelligence community] can undermine you to death.... [T]hey can stonewall you, they can put out the stories that are going to be problematic for you.... [S]o they give [the President] this very effective, very fear inducing speech... [and] they follow it up with their asks, which are really demands, umm, just politely provided."¹⁰ Chuck Schumer, Democrat Senate Leader, issued Trump a public warning, "...You take on the intelligence community, they have six ways from Sunday at [sic] getting back at you."¹¹ As another example, duly elected Tea Party candidates were targeted and their efforts undermined (see Appendix C). Consequently, less than 20% of Americans say they trust the federal government and over 70% are afraid of corrupt government officials¹² – with good reason: as Appendices A, C, D, E, and G prove they've lied about every single major political event of the last 75 years – always representing their exposed crimes as exceptions rather than their modus. Today, they eschew even the semblance of justice by legalizing their atrocities or creating fully-controlled courts to rubber-stamp their rights violations. In fact, they are following CIA manuals for regime change now directing these tactics against Americans.¹³ We are in a de facto dictatorship. (See Appendices A, C, D, and O for the proof.)

[https://www.jaacap.org/article/S0890-8567\(09\)62211-5/fulltext](https://www.jaacap.org/article/S0890-8567(09)62211-5/fulltext)

Amish Study: I. Affective disorders among the Amish, 1976–1980.

<https://psycnet.apa.org/record/1983-10522-001>

Janice A Egeland, Abram M Hostetter

The American Journal of Psychiatry, 1983

Research Trends in Amish Population Health, a Growing Literature about a Growing Rural Population

Cory Anderson, Lindsey Potts

Journal of Rural Social Sciences 36 (1), 6, 2021

https://scholar.google.com/scholar?start=20&q=Abram+Hostetter&hl=en&as_sdt=0,5#d=gs_qabs&u=%23p%3DjI5SPI7JwBoJ

<https://egrove.olemiss.edu/jrss/vol36/iss1/6/>

Research Trends in Amish Population Health, a Growing Literature about a Growing Rural Population

Cory Anderson, Lindsey Potts, Journal of Rural Social Sciences 36 (1), 6, 2021

¹⁰ Joe Rogan Experience #1368 - Edward Snowden Oct. 23, 2019 at 01:57:28 and 02:01:06

¹¹ <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=6nXGt6Jnabc>; <https://thehill.com/homenews/administration/312605-schumer-trump-being-really-dumb-by-going-after-intelligence-community>.

¹² 2018 Chapman University Survey of American Fears, 54.3% agree that "The government is concealing what they know about the 9/11 attacks" and 49.6% "...about the JFK assassination."; <https://blogs.chapman.edu/wilkinson/2018/10/16/americas-top-fears-2018>;/what-arent-they-telling-us

¹³ The first link shows the actual manual the rest reference the reporting of the time.

<https://soaw.org/soa-manuals/>

<https://www.cia.gov/readingroom/docs/CIA-RDP90-00552R000404440061-0.pdf>

<https://www.cia.gov/readingroom/docs/CIA-RDP90-00965R000201020004-6.pdf>

<https://www.cia.gov/readingroom/docs/CIA-RDP90-00552R000100620007-7.pdf>

<https://www.cia.gov/readingroom/docs/CIA-RDP91-00587R000201160049-1.pdf>

<https://www.cia.gov/readingroom>

A book on the methods and history of regime change is apparently Support to Resistance: Strategic Purpose and Effectiveness by Will Irwin

<https://www.newsweek.com/us-guide-overthrow-government-special-forces-school-1419837>

For reference: <https://nsarchive.gwu.edu/virtual-reading-room/search>

Intelligence have infiltrated all your communities and establishments. They disrupt you as surreptitiously and viciously as they disrupted Trump and Obama and attacked the 2020 election. They lie to citizens to get them to attack innocent American citizens without due process. They aim to pick today's winners and losers and are marching us toward totalitarianism. Inevitably they will start killing your children as all tyrannies have done in the past.

So how do you stop a de facto, omniscient and omnipresent dictatorship? First, you have to stop funding their evil. Roughly 30% of government revenues come from those making less than \$100,000. You must PREPARE, SABOTAGE, QUIT, and BURDEN. PREPARE to become self-sufficient. Make your income and assets less taxable. One idea: A family of 4 can live on a 3 acre farm which costs on average \$2,000 per acre. (Property taxes and taxes on farm income are lower and, now, Biden will give non-whites money to purchase a farm.) Once you're ready, SABOTAGE by hiring or recommending the most incompetent people you can find for important positions and QUIT. Then become an economic BURDEN by applying for all available government benefits. Even a small percentage will cripple their governance. Already government employee pensions are severely underfunded and the funds that are available are heavily invested in US government debt.¹⁴ They are purposely imploding the economy to acquire Americans' discounted assets. Help them destroy it. If they succeed with The Great Reset, you will be slaves for several generations.¹⁵ Once their economy collapses build an underground movement and prepare your children for leadership. Educate as many as you can on the moral nature of rights. Then you, your children, and America will have a chance to regain governance and rights. Most importantly, do not reveal yourself in any, way shape or form, as a rights-loving American. They have already begun targeting us. Hopefully they won't identify you.

Make no mistake. These men will not stop until they involve you in destroying your way of life. Evil has persisted throughout thousands of years of history because we have never understood it. Men who set up despotic governments, like criminals, aren't merely trying to live a different way; they don't merely have another opinion about how to optimize life: their aim is to induce the horrors we have seen them induce time and again.

Men, whether criminals or governments, who do not acknowledge man's right to life are denying and rejecting an essential aspect of reality – not allowing that aspect of reality to enter into cognizance – and whoever rejects reality, at a fundamental psychological and epistemological level, rejects his own existence and his need to survive as man, that is, as a thinking being. But reality, that is, his need to think to accomplish anything, does not leave him alone. It imposes greater and greater consequences on his inner and outer life, which of course, he resents. The feelings that move him from then on are hatred for all the values of man's life and lust for all the evils that destroy the life he despises. He therefore relishes the spectacle of failure, suffering, of poverty, subservience and terror; these give him a feeling of triumph, a proof of the defeat of the life he rejects. No matter whose welfare he professes to serve, be it the welfare of God or of the disembodied front he describes as 'The People,' no matter what ideal he proclaims – in fact, in reality, on earth, his ideal is death, his craving is to kill, his only satisfaction is to torture.

Destruction is the only end that these men have ever achieved, as it is the only end that you see them achieving today, and if the ravages wrought by their acts have not made them

¹⁴ <https://www.usdebtclock.org>

¹⁵ <https://www.weforum.org/agenda/2020/06/now-is-the-time-for-a-great-reset/>

According to the World Economic Forum, "The Covid 19 crisis... is our best chance to instigate stakeholder capitalism – and here's how it can be achieved.... In short, we need a "Great Reset" of capitalism."

To be clear "stakeholder capitalism" is socialism. They mean to bring socialism about on a global scale.

question their ideals, if they profess to be moved by love, yet are not deterred by the piles of human corpses, it is because the truth about their souls is worse than the excuse we have allowed them: the excuse that they believe their ends justify their means and that the horrors they practice are means to nobler ends. The truth is that those horrors are their ends.

Note that nothing in life satisfies these men. There is no way to please them; when the populace obeys some life-destroying mandate, they escalate their demands; they seek evidence of a greater obedience for the sake of obedience and greater destruction for the sake of destruction. There is no way to buy them off, the bribe they want is your life, as slowly or as fast as you are willing to give it up – and the monster these men seek to bribe is the secret they keep from themselves, which drives them to kill in order not to learn that the death they desire is their own.

The evil men let loose in your world today are not moved by greed for material plunder – their scramble for spoils is only a screen to conceal from themselves the nature of their own motives. Like Christian Bales' American Psycho, they put on a mask, maintain luxuries, relationships, and maybe buy pets – all to appear normal. Wealth is a means of human life, and they clamor for wealth in imitation of living beings, to pretend to themselves that they desire to live. But their Boss Hog indulgence in plundered luxury is not enjoyment, it is escape. They do not really want to own your fortune, they want you to lose it; they do not really want to succeed, they want you to fail, they do not want to live, they want you to die. They do not truly desire anything – desire is too healthy a reaction for them, They hate existence, and they keep running, each trying not to learn that the object of his hatred is himself. They seek, by devouring the world, your destruction to fill the emptiness of their souls. Your wealth will not satisfy them.

Theirs is a conspiracy against man's mind, which means: against life and man. It is a conspiracy without leader or direction, and the random little thugs of the moment who cash in on their victims' agony are chance scum taking advantage of the teachings of irrational centuries, from the reservoir of ideological hatred for reason, for logic, for ability, for achievement, for joy – for man – stored by every whining dupe who ever preached the superiority of his emotions over reality and the mind.

It is a conspiracy of all those who seek, not to live, but to role play at living, those who seek to cut just one small corner of reality and are drawn, by feeling, to all the others who are busy cutting other corners – a conspiracy that unites by links of evil all those who pursue emptiness as a value: the professor who, unable to generate original thoughts, takes pleasure in crippling the minds of his students, the businessman who, to protect his stagnation, takes pleasure in chaining or thieving the ability of others, the neurotic who, to defend his self-loathing, takes pleasure in obstructing men of self-esteem, the incompetent who takes pleasure in defeating achievement, the mediocrity who takes pleasure in demolishing greatness, the eunuch who takes pleasure in the frustration of all pleasure.

Throughout the history of evil their only weapon has been the willingness of the good to negotiate with them. The method to beat evil is to refuse to help it or compromise with it even a little bit. The weapon is justice. Do not accept or give the unearned or undeserved whether in matter or in spirit.

Anonymous observes:

“When the ablest men become cowards, the average men become brutes.’ And the brutes? The brutes become your leaders.”

How to approach this manual:

- A. If you recognize the urgency to PREPARE, SABOTAGE, QUIT, and BURDEN, skip most of this reading. Read the sections that begin on [pages 27](#) and [57](#) for suggestions. For your safety, heed the precautions in [Appendix B](#). (If you don't see the need for caution see [Appendices A and C](#) where we prove the bureaucracy is targeting freedom loving Americans.) We recommend you read [Appendices H, I, and K](#) where we provide a full proof of just how moral you and the concept of America are, and what political, cultural, and life values and institutions must exist to support a moral, happy life. You will see that our very failure to defend America's (and the Founders') morality has led to the situation where the most moral Americans, the most productive, the men who, without the use of government coercion, help us survive and thrive, are the least honored and the most victimized. It is the American morality that is under attack and it is our innocent complicity that has caused our devastating losses. Only our clear understanding of our heightened moral status, and the moral battle we must wage, will bring us success. Passing on this legacy to your children will be paramount to their success (on [page 63 section G](#) we reference some resources).

Elected officials have proven helpless in stemming the tide as the intelligence community violates governance leveraging those without integrity and threatening – or worse – those with some. They are clamoring for the public ownership of your mind. Daily your children are targeted in their schools. Their minds stymied to make them conform. The existence of mental illness in 20% of children from birth to age 18¹⁶, not to mention the dramatic increase of child suicide in the last decade,¹⁷ are not coincidental. They will not stop until the horrors of fascism and socialism fall upon Americans.

Fight for a life where the bureaucracy cannot take anything from you or your children without

¹⁶ Psychotropic Medication Use Among Adolescents: United States, 2005-2010 by B Jonas, Q Gu, and J Albertorio-Diaz

<https://www.cdc.gov/nchs/data/databriefs/db135.pdf>

<https://www.cdc.gov/nchs/products/databriefs/db135.html>

Children's Mental Health: What Every Policymaker Should Know by S Stagman and J Cooper

https://www.nccp.org/wp-content/uploads/2010/04/text_929.pdf

<https://www.nccp.org/publication/childrens-mental-health-what-every-policymaker-should-know>

¹⁷ State Suicide Rates Among Adolescents and Young Adults, Aged 10-24: United States, 2000-2018 by S Curtin

<https://www.cdc.gov/nchs/data/nvsr69/nvsr-69-11-508.pdf>

Trends in Suicide Among Youth Aged 10 to 19 Years in the United States, 1975 to 2016

Donna A. Ruch, PhD1; Arielle H. Sheftall, PhD1,2; Paige Schlagbaum, BS1; et al

<https://jamanetwork.com/journals/jamanetworkopen/fullarticle/2733430>

Teens are increasingly depressed, anxious, and suicidal. How can we help by B Resnick

<https://www.vox.com/platform/amp/science-and-health/2019/7/11/18759712/teen-suicide-depression-anxiety-how-to-help-resources>

consent or due process. Fight for a life, where every second serves your happiness, your loved ones, and your chosen purpose, not some unelected and unknown bureaucrats plotting. Fight for a life, where instead of forcing you to do their bidding your government simply serves your rights by protecting you from force – as the Founders intended.

Besides being immoral, recognize that their behavior is unconscionable. Why do they decade after decade buy \$640 toilet seats¹⁸ or spend trillions of dollars of our money – \$21 trillion in the most recent scandal – without accounting for it?¹⁹ Because it's the best means of hiding their total control over you.²⁰

John Adams writing in a letter to Thomas Jefferson in 1815²¹:

“As to the history of the Revolution, my Ideas may be peculiar, perhaps Singular. What do We mean by the Revolution? The War? That was no part of the Revolution. It was only an Effect and Consequence of it. The Revolution was in the Minds of the People, and this was effected, from 1760 to 1775, in the course of fifteen Years before a drop of blood was drawn at Lexington. The Records of thirteen Legislatures, the Pamphlets, Newspapers in all the Colonies ought be consulted, during that Period, to ascertain the Steps by which the public opinion was enlightened and informed concerning the Authority of Parliament over the Colonies....”

¹⁸ The following articles from this decade and from 1986 show the same irresponsible government spending (nothing has changed in the intervening years). Hey, why not, it's not their money:
<https://www.thenation.com/article/only-the-pentagon-could-spend-640-on-a-toilet-seat/>
<https://www.latimes.com/archives/la-xpm-1986-07-30-vw-18804-story.html>
https://en.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Packard_Commission

¹⁹ <https://www.forbes.com/sites/kotlikoff/2018/07/21/is-our-government-intentionally-hiding-21-trillion-in-spending/>

²⁰ For entertaining coverage of their disregard of your values see Senator Rand Paul's annual Festivus Grievances, most recently published annually for Christmas.

²¹ <https://founders.archives.gov/documents/Jefferson/03-08-02-0560>

B. If you do not yet see the urgency to personally fight to rid yourself of this dictatorship, or do not realize you are under a dictatorship, read [pages 17 - 44](#), and the below referenced Appendices. You'll realize the time for complacency is over if you want your kids and grandkids to have any hope of living good lives. Like all tyrannies in the history of the world, they will soon start killing your children.

Once a government begins punishing and silencing dissent and abandons due process it's officially crossed over into being a tyranny and it's only a matter of time before that behavior impacts more and more of its citizens including those who helped the tyranny rise and certainly their children. We have to stop acting as if their deliberate actions are just incompetence or a difference of opinion. It should be obvious that presidents no longer run the country. If the convenient Kennedy assassination²² and the timely shooting of Reagan²³ did not convince you, certainly Trump's and Obama's inability to put forth policies that were well within the purview of their presidential powers should.

Today the state is arrayed against you: there are 27 million government employees²⁴, including 4.9 million top secret clearance holders,²⁵ 17 intelligence agencies, and an entire political apparatus that, in 2013, passed a law legalizing their lies to you²⁶, and, because journalists and educators have been corrupted, you have no idea you are under deliberate attack. Their families bring the number to 91 million Americans who benefit directly from government theft of your assets. If you find yourself disrupted and frustrated in your life, look

²² Shortly before his assassination, Kennedy threatened to disband the CIA.

²³ Reagan refused to sign an early version of the Patriot Act. 2 weeks after his attempted assassination he signed.

²⁴ "The federal government employs nearly 9.1 million workers.... The figure includes nearly 2.1 million federal employees, 4.1 million contract employees, 1.2 million grant employees, 1.3 million active duty military personnel, and more than 500,000 postal service employees."

Factor in state and local governments, which together employ 7.4 million workers, retirees which comprised about 2 million retired military, about 5 million state and local pension holders, another 2 million federal employees, and 500,000 survivor annuitants, and you have about 27 million incentivized conspirators plus their immediate families. If half of the government employees are married and each have 2 children, we have roughly 13 million spouses and 50 million children, so in all 90 million people in the US have a direct economic incentive to maintain or increase their dominance over the rest.

https://www.everycrsreport.com/reports/98-972.html#_Toc29557821

Federal Employees' Retirement System: Summary of Recent Trends, January 23, 2004 – January 10, 2020 "Retired Military Personnel". Patrick Air Force Base, Florida: The Intercom (publication of the Military Officers Association of Cape Canaveral). June 2009. page 4.

²⁵ More than 4.9 million top security holders in 2017 according to the office of the Director of National Intelligence. <https://www.dni.gov/files/NCSC/documents/features/20180827-security-clearance-determinations.pdf> More than 4.3 million top security holders in 2016 according to the office of the Director of National Intelligence. <https://www.usatoday.com/story/news/2017/06/who-has-security-clearance/102549298>

²⁶ In 2013 the government passed a law that legalized lying to American citizens for political gain. "For decades, a so-called anti-propaganda law prevented the U.S. government's mammoth broadcasting arm from delivering programming to American audiences. But on July 2, [2013 that changed]. The result: an unleashing of thousands of hours per week of government-funded radio and TV programs for domestic U.S. consumption"

"Today, the military is more focused on manipulating news and commentary on the Internet, especially social media, by posting material and images without necessarily claiming ownership," reported the Post."

<https://www.foreignpolicy.com/2013/07/14/u-s-repeals-propaganda-ban-spreads-government-made-news-to-americans/>

<https://www.theatlantic.com/politics/archive/2013/07/americans-finally-have-access-american-propaganda/313305/>

https://en.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Propaganda_in_the_United_States

around. Assess the behavior of those involved and the coincidences that befall you. It's much easier to rule over disrupted, indoctrinated, stoned, minimum wage earners than it is to rule over well-informed, independent minds. When you understand this, you'll find the impetus to engage in action to free yourself from the influence of these people. The entire system is built to keep us poor, dependent, and passive.

The evidence of just some of the operations targeting ordinary American citizens without due process lies in the below referenced appendices and in a recent Newsweek article that revealed that the Pentagon has at least 60,000 clandestine operatives working in real life and online to disrupt citizens lives illegally and without due process and without Congressional oversight, "sometimes hiding in private businesses and... household name companies."²⁷ Of course a document titled "The Art of Deception: Training for Online Covert Operations." released by Snowden, had previously revealed some of these findings. Snowden's document revealed that at least the NSA and GCHQ have been destroying reputations online for years. Of course, if they are willing to destroy ordinary citizens and companies without due process online, they must be doing it in other contexts as Appendices C, D, and E prove. A publisher of some of the Snowden documents, The Intercept, explains that "The discussion of many of these techniques occurs in the context of using them in lieu of 'traditional law enforcement' against people... (not charged or convicted) of ordinary crimes.... Tactics they boast of using to achieve those ends include: The 4 D's: Deny / Disrupt / Degrade/ Deceive, [they include] false flag operations (posting material to the internet and falsely attributing it to someone else), fake victim blog posts (pretending to be a victim of the individual whose reputation they want to destroy), posting negative information on various forums. set[ing] up a honey trap [having an agent sexually compromise the target], chang[ing] their photos on social networking sites, and email[ing]/text[ing] their [acquaintances as if the communications were coming from the victim to hurt their relationships]."

The published documents recommend discrediting companies by "Leak[ing the company's] confidential information, post[ing] negative information [about the company], and stop[ing] deals / ruin[ing] business relationships".²⁸ Obviously, we see this all being done in the open in today's "cancel culture" where a coordinated chorus clamors for and carries out the elaborate destruction of someone's life without due process.

American diplomats stationed in Cuba and China, the Tea Party, and whistleblowers reveal that they have been victimized by illegal tactics in the physical domain for decades (see Appendices A and D). The government has admitted to empowering Fusion citizenry (pretty much anyone who enters your home or who sees you when you are in public) to surveil and report on Americans without due process or warrants. (see Appendix C). Reputable organizations like the Red Cross, the Royal Society in the UK, and at least one Congressman have entreated governments to set legal limits on these activities in the physical and virtual realm (see Appendix D).

Which citizens would aid in these horrific activities without due process? Just like in Nazi Germany, ordinary citizens. But recall our bureaucracy employs and pays pensions for about 27 million employees and their families – that means that approximately 91 million Americans gain their financial support from the bureaucracy. There is no shortage of help.²⁹

²⁷ Exclusive: Inside the Military's Secret Undercover Army by William M Arkin

<https://www.newsweek.com/exclusive-inside-militarys-secret-undercover-army>

²⁸ How Covert Agents Infiltrate the Internet to Manipulate, Deceive, and Destroy Reputations

<https://theintercept.com/2014/02/24/jtrig-manipulation/>

²⁹ "The federal government employs nearly 9.1 million workers.... The figure includes nearly 2.1 million federal employees, 4.1 million contract employees, 1.2 million grant employees, 1.3 million active duty military

Aldous Huxley, in 1961, forecast³⁰:

“There will be in the next generation or so a pharmacological method of making people love their servitude and producing dictatorship without tears so to speak. Producing a kind of painless concentration camp for entire societies so that people will in fact have their liberties taken away from them, but will rather enjoy it, because they will be distracted from any desire to rebel by propaganda, or brainwashing enhanced by pharmacological methods. And this seems to be the final revolution.”

Stanley Milgram famously showed that the Germans' were not exceptional in their willingness to help corral and kill innocent human beings. In fact this psychology is endemic to a large percentage of the population. By executing his famous experiment on over 1000 subjects, he was able to show that people in all walks of life would follow an order issued by some apparent authority to torture and kill an innocent victim without due process.³¹ In the experiments some lab coat wearing official would tell the subject that a dial when turned would administer an increasingly painful shock up to a label marked “XXX” which the subject was led

personnel, and more than 500,000 postal service employees.”

Factor in state and local governments, which together employ 7.4 million workers, retirees which comprised about 2 million retired military, about 5 million state and local pension holders, another 2 million federal employees, and 500,000 survivor annuitants, and you have about 27 million incentivized conspirators plus their immediate families (another 63 million people).

https://www.everycrsreport.com/reports/98-972.html#_Toc29557821

“Federal Employees’ Retirement System: Summary of Recent Trends, 01/23/2004 – 01/10/2020”

“Retired Military Personnel”. Patrick Air Force Base, Florida: The Intercom (publication of the Military Officers Association of Cape Canaveral). June 2009. page 4.

³⁰ Speech, Tavistock Group, California Medical School. In *Brave New World Revisited*, first published in 1958, he had already stated: “In 1984 the lust for power is satisfied by inflicting pain; in *Brave New World*, by inflicting a hardly less humiliating pleasure.”

³¹ 60 Minutes, Morley Safer, interviewer. 1979 quoted in “Chapter 1 Aetiology of Evil in Armed Conflicts” by C. Eboe-Osuji, in *International Law and Sexual Violence in Armed Conflicts*, page 38.

<https://www.jstor.org/stable/10.1163/j.ctt1w76w29.7>

“Behavioral Study of Obedience” by S. Milgram; *The Journal of abnormal and social psychology* 67 (4), 371, 196

<https://www.baymeadowscharter.org/ourpages/auto/2018/8/9/56608223/Milgram.pdf>

https://scholar.google.com/citations?user=uw_58aEAAAAJ&hl=en#d=gs_md_cita-d&u=%2Fcitations%3Fview_op%3Dview_citation%26hl%3Den%26user%3Duw_58aEAAAAJ%26citation_for_view%3Duw_58aEAAAAJ%3Ad1gkVwhDpl0C%26tzm%3D360

to believe would be fatal to the recipient. The subject was to shock his victim whenever the victim got an incorrect answer in a quiz. The energy of the shocks was to be increased with the number of failed answers till the fatal “XXX” was administered. Milgram repeated the initial experiment dozens of times adding features he thought would dissuade subjects from killing the victim. In the most extreme variation, he made the subject physically force the screaming, crying victims hand down on a metal plate that was the purported source of the shock. Still, Milgram found, even in this case, 30% of the subjects would forcibly hold the struggling victims hand on the shock plate and obey the order to kill. In subsequent years, all over the globe, dozens of experimenters have replicated the results in subsequent years and have reached the same conclusion: An alarmingly high percentage of the population will torture and kill if told to do so by an authority figure. Turning the Milgram experiments into entertainment, in “Le Jeu de la Mort” (“The Game of Death”),³² documentarians got 80% of subjects to kill their torture victims in front of an encouraging live audience and game show host in what the subjects thought was a reality show pilot. In another instance, a hidden camera tv show documented the high percentage of people who were willing to steal a baby, from a public place, if told to do so by an un-uniformed man who flashed a toy police badge stating that the baby had been kidnapped or would be hurt if not “rescued”.

Of course the populace is held hostage by threats of the intelligence community's terrible power being turned on them or on someone they love.

The pattern of tyranny is always the same. They win popular support where 70-80% of the populace goes along to get along – what Lenin called “the useful idiots”³³. At first they hide their most evil acts to get the populace to go along but once they rid themselves of all critics they begin to act more openly and purge those who helped them rise. Note that all those who have helped tyrannies rise always complain that they didn't think they would go so far. Meaning, they didn't think that their values would be attacked. Know that your children will live as slaves no matter what inheritance you leave them unless you act now.

If you think your children can live under statism study the misery created by fascists and socialists. You'll see it is not a life you would wish on them or your worse enemy. Even the elite live miserable lives.

Read:

- Appendix G for proof that time is running out on the diluted property rights we enjoy today
- Appendix N for proof that nothing will change without you
- Appendices C, D, and E for proof of statist control targeting ordinary citizens through counterintelligence, psychological warfare, and human experimentation, respectively
- Appendix A for proof that the government has been targeting absolute property rights advocates
- Appendix F for proof that 30% of Americans want absolute property rights
- Appendices H, I, and K for the moral basis of rights and the consequent immorality of our government's rights violations

³² Channel France 2 in 2010

³³ The Best of Enemies by Simon Sebag Montefiore, Wall Street Journal, May 28, 2012.

Pulitzer Prize winner Eric Foner³⁴ explains:
“Who rules America? There’s no one single, easily definable group who rules America... But... for a couple of generations we’ve had... a power elite: an interlocking set of connections of people in business, in politics, [and] in the military who pretty much determine the parameters of possible change. It’s not that they rule America in a conspiratorial way — and of course there are elected officials — but the leeway of those [elected] officials is constrained by what you might call the permanent government. Presidents come and go but there’s a kind of permanent establishment... that really determines the limits.

“Fundamental issues are now just off limits... It doesn’t matter who is elected but basic issues about finance, deindustrialization, ... about globalization, about the loss of power of ordinary people over their own lives that’s not open to discussion. I don’t care if its Democrat, Republican... that’s not part of what their debate is; their debate is at the margins so that the fundamental issues facing ordinary people are not subject to [political] consideration....”

C. If you are skeptical that a small grass-roots movement can restore our property rights, know that a grassroots movement is all that has ever succeeded. That is how the underground movements to free the colonists, to free slaves, and to end prohibition operated. Read [pages 58](#) on where you’ll see how the Founding Fathers, the first American grass roots movement, did it and how we can do it too. In short, recall that the Founders defeated England, the most

³⁴ Eric Foner, Faculty, Columbia University Department of History, Pulitzer Prize winner, speaking at 4:26, Who Rules America, Episode 1, “The Debate Over Power” and at 21:06, Who Rules America, Episode 6, “The Power of Wall Street”.

The documentary 'shadowring' defends a similar view

powerful empire in history, a country that has invaded over 170 countries³⁵, by peaceably (at least initially) galvanizing the support of 30% of the Colonists³⁶, all while a third of Colonists supported the monarchy (many of these actually fought on the side of the British), and the rest were mostly passive spectators. Long before the War for Independence, the Colonists attempted to regain their promised property rights by righting local governance and therefore built a well organized network of political participants, activists, and supporters. That network is what defeated the British. All it takes is a few, brave men with the right ideas to bring out the best in Americans and engage them in the non-violent reclamation of our rights. Remember the bureaucracy is merely running a protection racket not a legitimate government. They have to hide everything they do and cannot claim any legitimacy. They are nothing more than glorified bandits.

Julian Assange enjoins³⁷:

“Every time we witness an injustice and do not act, we train our character to be passive in its presence and thereby eventually lose all ability to defend ourselves and those we love....

“If we have brains or courage, then we are blessed and called on not to frit these qualities away, standing agape at the ideas of others, winning pissing contests, improving the efficiencies of the neocorporate state, or immersing ourselves in obscuranta, but rather to prove the vigor of our talents against the strongest opponents of love we can find.

“If we can only live once, then let it be a daring adventure that draws on all our powers. Let it be with similar types who's hearts and heads we may be proud of. Let our grandchildren delight to find the start of our stories in their ears but the endings

³⁵ <https://www.telegraph.co.uk/history/9653497/British-have-invaded-nine-out-of-ten-countries-so-look-out-Luxembourg.html>

³⁶ While the colonial population was estimated as 2.8 million in 1780, historians estimate only 250,000 enlisted in the War with never more than 90,000 participating at any point during the 8 years. Since half the population appears to have been women, and if age estimates for 1830 held, only about 30% of the male population ever fought.

Population in the Colonial and Continental Periods, US Census Bureau
<https://www.census.gov/history/pdf/colonialbostonpops.pdf>

³⁷ Originally posted in Julian Assange's blog when hosted at the now defunct IQ.org.
<https://www.goodreads.com/quotes/367059-every-time-we-witness-an-injustice-and-do-not-act>

all around in their wandering eyes.

“The whole universe or the structure that perceives it is a worthy opponent, but try as I may I can not escape the sound of suffering.

“Perhaps as an old man I will take great comfort in pottering around in a lab and gently talking to students in the summer evening and will accept suffering with insouciance. But not now; men in their prime, if they have convictions are tasked to act on them.”

D. Everyone else, read this entire manual. You will see that the bureaucracy constantly deceives us to maintain its protection racket. They use the media, propaganda, false flags, behavior modification, the education system, the legal system, the two party system, cultural products, the interminable wars to keep us distracted, passive, and terrified so they can take our rightful powers of life, liberty, and pursuit of happiness. In short, they play us to control us all. We'll prove that you have been helping the enemies of America and we'll show you how we will win. You will see that:

- the bureaucracy has been compulsively violating our property rights for the last hundred years with this trend culminating in the dictatorship of today because we're loosing the war against the morality of life, the Founder's morality, the aeons long war initiated by the statist, that is, the war that pits the takers – the men who don't know how to live – against the men who know how to live, the productive
- America's greatness rests on the idea, consonant with man's nature, that the only moral life is a productive life using the greatest capacity of your mind to move your life forward for your own happiness and those you love. Not sacrificing others to yourself or your self to others. The only way to live a moral life is to be free to decide, free to act and free to succeed or fail. That is, the only way to live a moral life is under a government that exists to sustain your absolute property rights
- your right to rise can only be hampered by the government and that the government's initiation of force and intrusive charity, robs you of the pride and dignity of owning your own life
- the men who extol humility, a bent back, a bowed head, a fearful heart, that tell you that your mind is incapable of grasping the truth while theirs somehow does, that their authority should supersede your judgment, are the men who want you enslaved

- the men who want you to sacrifice your mind, your life, your money to their pet projects don't want to live life at all. In fact they hate life and they hate you for wanting to live it. You'll see that just because they don't want to die, doesn't mean they want to live as men. You must stop projecting your goodness on them

Anonymous observes:

“When you take over a man’s burdens you rob him of the dignity, of the pleasure, the happiness of taking them up and overcoming himself. You rob him of his pride.”

- poverty is man's state of nature and slave has historically been the political status of the vast majority of men. Only during the brief periods in history when men exercised limited property rights at the pleasure of their rulers – citizens in Ancient Greece, merchants under some Kings or Empires, and, on principle in America for its first hundred years – only then were men able to rise up out of the gutter. Once men's property rights were partially acknowledged, capitalism allowed men to build stores of knowledge, wealth, and happiness at unprecedented scale
- in today's state of knowledge the only factor that perpetuates poverty is the controls the government imposes on you and their thieving of your time, money, and resources. They are only able to keep us down because we have given them the power to initiate force against us rationalized by the morality of sacrifice
- the bureaucratic abuses of our property rights are ongoing and have been accelerating and the moral stature and general conditions of your life will be vastly improved by taking away the government's power to initiate force. Even the men who assist the takers by supporting the established tyranny – the government employees, the state-sponsored cultural and scientific intellectuals, the idealistic statisticians who believe they can use force, coercion, and guns to make Americans live what the idealists consider to be better lives – are victims of the established evil.

You will come to understand the social program, the political system, and the moral philosophy under which you are now living. You will see that this system has a hatred of life and hatred of what is required for living as its motive, the theft of your values as its goal, lies, fraud and force as its method, and destruction as its historically consistent result. If after reading this you begin to fear that you are in the power of an irresponsible evil, that the country is being eroded and that they will not be happy until you are left in misery, like so

much of the rest of the globe, then you'll understand why you must act now.

If however, you are not convinced that you should fight for absolute property rights, ask yourself why? Do you lack the self-esteem to want to live as a free man? Does thinking for yourself seem daunting? Would you rather follow the authority of others than face life and the evil of the world on the basis of your independent judgement? Ask yourself what has convinced you to live as anything but a rational, acting man.

Edward Snowden reveals the intelligence community's power:³⁸

“...Every time a new president comes into the white house, they get their clearances.... [N]ow they're the only people who can sign what... are called the covert action findings and things like that. Which are basically the intelligence community wants to assassinate somebody, they want to run this illegal program here, there or everywhere.... So they got to open the vest, right. They got to get these guys on side.

“And basically every president since Kennedy, they ha[ve] been successful in what they call “fearing up”. Where as soon as they come in, they read you the litany of horrors. And they go, these are all the threats that we're facing.... It's not just all made up BS. Some of it is, right, where it's inflated, it's not that it's completely false but they make it sound more serious than it actually is.

“And now, after you've crawled through fire... [in the election], you're already thinking four years ahead. How do I stay in this seat? And these guys are basically saying, if you don't do X, Y, and Z, this is going to fall on your lap. And the implication,

³⁸ Joe Rogan Experience #1368 - Edward Snowden, Oct. 23, 2019, 01:55:43.
<https://www.rev.com/blog/transcripts/joe-rogan-edward-snowden-podcast-interview-transcript-rogan-spends-almost-3-hours-interviewing-snowden>

which I don't think they actually say but every president knows, is these guys can undermine you to death. If you've got the [intelligence community] against you, right, they can stonewall you, they can put out the stories that are going to be problematic for you everyday of your presidency.... [I]t's a problem that as president you very much don't want.

"...And now suddenly they go, look, you need to worry about this country.... You need worry about this technology.... And the only reason we can tell you this stuff, and the only thing dividing America and the abyss are these terrible, terrible, terrible, terrible programs, right, that are in fact wonderful things because they keep back the darkness.

"...[T]hey scare the hell out of him.... [F]ear is a powerful thing.

"But the guys who are doing that briefing, they're no longer scared of it because they've been dealing with this for years.... They've given this briefing times before.

"People talk about the deep state, right.... The deep state is simply the career government. It's the people who are in the same offices, who outlive and outlast presidencies.... They've seen Republicans. They've seen Democrats. They don't really care, and they give that same briefing again and again and they get good at it.

"They know what they want. They know what this person is saying. Whereas the president, they don't know who these people are. These people have

been there before the president. They're going to be there after the president. And so they give this very effective, very fear inducing speech, and then they follow it up with their asks, which are really demands, just politely provided.

“And anyone in that position, who is not an expert on this stuff, who is not ready for this trade off, and who you have to understand is a career politician, is entirely used to the horse trading game, right.... And the intelligence community goes, if you give us what we want, no one will ever know about it because it's classified. It's obviously the easy answer....

“...[T]he underlying problem... is the president has too much power. And because they have too much power, that means they have too much responsibility....

“...[H]ow do you correct for that...? Having a smaller government overall. Back in 1776, the federal government was pretty much a dream. We weren't even interested in having standing armies. The idea of an army that existed from year to year was a terrifying, forbidding thing. And then when you moved this idea that we have a president, that they have these extraordinary powers, it's okay because the government [was] very small.”

E . If you think you can beat the game they've set up while granting their terms, then study tyrannies, and this manual – particularly Appendices H, I, and K. You will see that once you grant their terms, their taking, by the logic of their motivations, advances and can only advance until they achieve unmitigated destruction. Participants in tyrannies always express the same idea: We never thought they would go that far. What they mean is: We didn't think they would attack our values. It is the attempt of better men to beat the takers on their terms

that has allowed the takers to win for centuries. The better men provide resources, technologies, and methods the takers could never conceive of on their own. Once you accept that you have to buy the right to your life from them through bribes, involuntary taxation, extortion, giving them authority over how you do everything, then you've violated the principle that you have a right to your own life, to your rights-respecting actions, and you can never win. You will see that their taking has known no bounds historically, and by the logic of its motivation, can know no bounds. They will always go too far.

Thomas Jefferson observed:

"The man who reads nothing at all is better educated than the man who reads nothing but newspapers."

F. If you're a statist, – and here we don't address ourselves to those who initiate force, only those who have been duped by the eons-long arguments against man the producer, against man's mind – admit to yourself that you are merely afraid of living. Admit that the reason you want to tie others down and stop the glorious progress of man is to hold us to a level that doesn't scare you, doesn't make you feel the pressure to live up to your life. Admit to yourself that your fear came when you abandoned your purpose to become a human being, when you abandoned your developing mind, decided to fool, manipulate, and control others into giving you a love you did not give yourself and values you could not create, and then you sought to make others as helpless as yourself. Notice that you have never sought to migrate to a principled socialist or fascist country. You've wanted to help bring down the greatest country on Earth to your level. You are Switch in The Matrix. Don't seek a modern psychiatrist or psychologist³⁹ to help you. Set aside your feelings and seek to define a purpose for your life and pursue it one small step at a time until your fear abates. Instead of worrying about what others do with their abilities and money, focus on your life and figuring out slowly how to live it, how to make yourself happy, how to develop the love you should have developed for yourself, an authentic self-esteem. Trace back to your youth – when you knew better what life was supposed to be – the moment when you gave up on values and decided that, rather than let a culture that called your desires evil define life for you, that you would control those around you to get what they all wanted. Ironically, that's when you abandoned your own vision of life. Do the work necessary to evaluate your non-existent value judgments and to define them for yourself. Read this whole manual but enact the ideas in Appendices H, I, and K. Take up a new morality. Supplant the lies and rationalizations you've been selling the invaluable value which is your life to so cheaply.

Malcolm X asks do you want to be a house slave, a

³⁹ Though perhaps a value promoting cognitive behavioral therapist or "life coach" might help.

field slave, or will you make yourself a man:⁴⁰

“There was two kinds of slaves, the house Negro and the field Negro. The house Negro – they lived in the house – with master; they dressed pretty good, they ate good 'cause they ate his food – what *he* left. They lived in the attic or the basement, but still they lived near the master; and they loved the master more than the master loved himself. They would give their life to save the master's house – quicker than the master would. The house negro, if the master said, 'We got a good house here,' the house Negro'd say, 'Yeah, we got a good house here.' Whenever the master said 'we,' he said 'we'. That's how you can tell a house Negro. If the master's house caught on fire, the house Negro would fight harder to put the blaze out than the master would. If the master got sick, the house Negro would say, “What's the matter, boss, we sick?” We sick! He identified himself with his master, more than his master identified with himself. And if you came to the house Negro and said, “Let's run away, let's escape, let's separate,” the house Negro would look at you and say, 'Man, you crazy. What you mean, separate? Where is there a better house than this? Where can I wear better clothes than this? Where can I eat better food than this?' That was that house Negro. In those days he was called 'house nigger'. And that's what we call them today, because we've still got some house niggers running around here.

“This modern house Negro loves his master. He wants to live near him... then brag about 'I'm the only Negro out here.' 'I'm the only one on my job.'

⁴⁰ Excerpted from the 1963 speech Message to the Grass Roots. Setting aside his racism, his depiction of the plight of slaves, parallels today's plight and dynamic of the lower levels of government (house slaves), the non-government class (field slaves), and the culture (Uncle Tom).

'I'm the only one in this school.' You nothing but a house Negro. And if someone comes to you right now and says, 'Let's separate,' you say the same thing that the house Negro said on the plantation. 'What you mean, separate? From America, this good white man? Where you going to get a better job than you get here?' I mean, this is what you say. 'I ain't left nothing in Africa,' that's what you say. Why, you left your mind in Africa.

“On that same plantation, there was the field Negro. The field Negroes – those were the masses. There were always more Negroes in the field than there were Negroes in the house.

“The Negro in the field caught hell. He ate leftovers. In the house they ate high up on the hog. The Negro in the field didn't get nothing but what was left of the insides of the hog. They call it 'chitt'lins' nowadays. In those days they called them what they were – guts. That's what you were – a gut-eater. And some of you are still gut-eaters.

“The field Negro was beaten from morning to night; he lived in a shack – in a hut, he wore old, castoff clothes. He hated his master. I say he hated his master. He was intelligent. That house Negro loved his master, but that field Negro – remember, they were in the majority, and they hated his master. When the house caught on fire, he didn't try to put it out; that field Negro prayed for a wind, for a *breeze*. When the master got sick, the field negro prayed that he'd die. If someone come to the field Negro and said, 'Let's separate, let's run,' he didn't say 'Where we going?' He'd say, 'Any place is better than here.'

“You've got field Negroes in America today. I'm a field Negro. The masses are the field Negroes. When they see this man's house on fire, you don't hear the little Negroes talking about '*our* government is in trouble.' They say '*the* government is in trouble' Imagine a Negro: '*Our* government'! I even heard one say '*our* astronauts.' They won't even let him near the plant – and '*our* astronauts'! 'Our Navy' – that's a Negro that is out of his mind. That's a Negro that is out of his mind.

“Just as the slavemaster of that day used Tom, the house Negro, to keep the field Negroes in check, the same old slavemaster today has Negroes who are nothing but modern Uncle Toms, twentieth-century Uncle Toms, to keep you and me in check, to keep us under control, keep us passive....

“The slavemaster took Tom and dressed him well, fed him well and even gave him a little education – a *little* education; gave him a long coat and a top hat and made all the other slaves look up to him. Then he used Tom to control them. The same strategy that was used in those days is used today.....”

Securing your children's happiness

The Founders gave us the first country to recognize property rights as inalienable and a republic to sustain them. Today, however, with few exceptions, media⁴¹, cultural, and political establishments enact and promote democratic statism in all its forms. The Republicans and Democrats debate only what forms their involuntary taxation will take – not whether they will violate your rights. They discuss how to “reform” government, meaning how to optimize their rights violations – not how to restore your rights.⁴² They debate which groups to steal the most from and which will be the recipients, not whether involuntary taxation is in fact theft. They debate not how to eliminate their established rights-violating powers and institutions but how to extend them. Below we detail how they've deceived the citizenry to maintain their protection racket using propaganda⁴³, false flags, extortion, bribery, manipulation, behavior modification, the education system, the legal system, the two party system, the interminable wars – all to keep us confused, distracted, passive, dependent and terrified so they can take our rights and control everything.

You would laugh if someone desired to build a house without regard for the principles of engineering, construction, and carpentry, without concern for a proper foundation, without concern for choosing appropriate materials. But today the leadership and intellectuals expect you to believe that you can build a happy life by sacrificing higher values to lower values, by voting in one gang to steal from your neighbors on your behalf, by abandoning your right to your life and replacing it with privileges determined by some bureaucracy, by placing the bureaucracy's whims above reason and logic.

The men who engineered freedom for America, The Founding Fathers, would not recognize the country where the bureaucracy spies on everyone (including our elected officials in Congress), and victimizes non-violent, non-criminal citizens, where adjudicated⁴⁴ and unadjudicated violations of the First and Fourth Amendments, constant attacks against the Second⁴⁵, and where a significant and

⁴¹ Some think the Fox network is an exception but for the most part they support the taking of individual rights, and the expansion of government powers under the guise of protecting us from the liberals: so their central thesis is give up our rights so we can defeat the liberals.

⁴² Any suggestion of reforming, redefining, or limiting some rights-violating government policy is a nonstarter. These approaches do not restore our rights nor do they address the immorality and attendant impracticality of rights violations. Reform suggests that somehow the immorality is not relevant if only the bureaucracy could violate our rights better, more efficiently, in just the right amount, etc.

⁴³ In 2013 the government passed a law that legalized lying to American citizens for political gain. “For decades, a so-called anti-propaganda law prevented the U.S. government’s mammoth broadcasting arm from delivering programming to American audiences. But on July 2, [2013 that changed]. The result: an unleashing of thousands of hours per week of government-funded radio and TV programs for domestic U.S. consumption”

“Today, the military is more focused on manipulating news and commentary on the Internet, especially social media, by posting material and images without necessarily claiming ownership,” reported the Post.”

<https://www.foreignpolicy.com/2013/07/14/u-s-repeals-propaganda-ban-spreads-government-made-news-to-americans/>

<https://www.theatlantic.com/politics/archive/2013/07/americans-finally-have-access-american-propaganda/313305/>

https://en.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Propaganda_in_the_United_States

⁴⁴ Online search for 'court constitutional' to see how far the courts have departed from the Founding Fathers' intention and the Constitution.

<https://reason.com/volokh/2018/12/27/some-courts-underenforce-second-amend>

⁴⁵ An alarmingly high 50% of gun owners, most of whom are Republicans, call for some form of gun control. Limitations to the Second Amendment are not only immoral but misguided. In 2016 Bureau of Justice Statistics Statisticians published a report titled “Source And Use Of Firearms Involved In Crimes: Survey Of Prison Inmates, 2016” which found that “among prisoners who possessed a gun during their offense, 90% did not obtain [the gun] from a [legal] source.” In November 2001, US Department of Justice, Office of Justice Programs, Bureau of Justice Statistics anticipated these findings in a Special Report titled “Firearm Use by Offenders” in which they revealed that less than 8% of state prison inmates acquire the gun they used from a legal retail source including the less than 1% who acquired their gun in a gun show.

increasing percentage of the citizenry support money stolen from the productive and given to the cronies, the unproductive, and the elected foreign tyrants supposedly for the suffering worldwide, where the government dares call some of our rights “privileges”, and where decade after decade the infringement of our rights advances. As you read on you'll realize that all of today's PR about our government is a total misrepresentation of their motives and modus. Couple that with their technological capabilities and a long history of secreted rights violations and it becomes painfully clear that now is the time to act. We live in a dictatorship and it will not abate unless we do.

Today it should be obvious that when the bureaucracy speaks of “national security” they are talking about maintaining their immoral governance over us and not our actual protection.⁴⁶ See Appendices A, C, D, E, G and M for proof that the Snowden revelations are merely a continuation of long-standing, systematic, property rights violations, illegal human experimentation, repeated lies, and disinformation. We'll show you that for over 75 years the government has evinced a complete and systemic disregard for the value of human life and our property rights, supported by at least 4 generations of intelligence leadership, Congressionally approved budgets, about 4.9 million security clearance holders⁴⁷, and the millions more sundry administrators, technicians, analysts, accountants, etc. who all have sensed or known that something unconstitutional, treasonous, and criminal has been enacted. All those government employees swore to “support and defend the Constitution of the United States against all enemies, foreign and domestic” yet they maintain institutions that carry out a long history of attacks against our rights and, the proper, moral way of life. Moreover, throughout all known government atrocities only a few dozen whistleblowers have ever come forward.

<https://www.bjs.gov/index.cfm?ty=pbdetail&iid=6486>

Pew Research Center “America's Complex Relationship With Guns”

<https://www.pewsocialtrends.org/wp-content/uploads/sites/3/2017/06/Guns-Report-FOR-WEBSITE-PDF-6-21.pdf>

<https://bjs.gov/content/pub/pdf/duo.pdf>

<https://bjs.gov/index.cfm?ty=pbdetail&iid=940>

<https://bjs.gov/index.cfm?ty=dcdetail&iid=275>

⁴⁶ <https://www.cia.gov/library/center-for-the-study-of-intelligence/csi-publications/books-and-monographs/US%20Intelligence%20Community%20Reform%20Studies%20Since%201947.pdf>, pages 4-6

⁴⁷ More than 4.9 million people in 2017 according to the office of the Director of National Intelligence. <https://www.dni.gov/files/NCSC/documents/features/20180827-security-clearance-determinations.pdf> More than 4.3 million people in 2016 according to the office of the Director of National Intelligence. <https://www.usatoday.com/story/news/2017/06/who-has-security-clearance/102549298>



If you think the bureaucracy at least protect us well, know that on 9/11, after the attacks commenced, then National Security Agency (NSA) Director Michael Hayden, who later became the Director of the Central Intelligence Agency (CIA), ordered the entire NSA campus evacuated leaving a skeleton crew. The CIA leadership did the same thing. And their staff complied. So when the nation was evidently under attack by, at that time, an unknown force, when the number and severity of coming attacks was unknown, when thousands of Americans had lost their lives and thousands others were injured, when the military and leadership would need Intelligence capabilities to identify and combat whatever was happening, – in other words, when their nation needed them the most – the intelligence agencies abandoned their post.⁴⁸ Note that in an age of perfect surveillance, where government and private cameras capture your every move, where the NSA captures location information of your cellphones, 50% of murders go unsolved and forget about trying to recover any stolen property. Couple this with the atrocious voting record of today's politicians (only five current Congressmen vote Constitutionally over 90% of the time)⁴⁹ and their pervasive cronyism⁵⁰ and you will conclude that **our entire government enacts a treasonous disregard for the Constitution, their mandate to protect us, and the moral, American, way of life.** Ladies and gentlemen there can be no doubt, this government, and the intellectual apparatus that supports it, is corrupt.

⁴⁸ Edward Snowden on the Joe Rogan Experience #1368 at 0:24:52.

⁴⁹ <https://www.thenewamerican.com/freedom-index>

⁵⁰ <https://www.rollcall.com/wealth-of-congress>

Oliver Stone: “This is your fourth president [Clinton, Bush Jr, Obama, Trump].... What changes?”

Vladimir Putin: “Well, almost nothing.... [O]n the whole, everywhere – especially in the United States – the bureaucracy is very strong. And bureaucracy is the one that rules the world.”⁵¹

Why happiness has eluded us?

Only the moral can live to a sustainable happiness. We, however, let the enemies of rights set the terms under which we were to live. We implicitly accepted the takers' morality of sacrifice and our lives became property of the state. Since no living being can live by sacrifice, we guilted ourselves into accepting the violation of our Constitutional rights. Because we found we couldn't in fact live for others – as no one can – we accepted the government's taking purportedly as a means to force us to live for others, as a means of enforcing the anti-life morality. Is it surprising that they now treat us as chatal?

We have to abandon the idea that need, not the nature of reality and of human life, is the source of rights, that we don't have to produce, only to want, that the earned does not belong to us, but the unearned somehow does. Every man who, unable or unwilling to make his own living, that has demanded the power to dispose of the property of others, while proclaiming his willingness to devote his life to the needy by robbing those who produce, is the enemy. We are meant to admire him yet he is the double-parasite who lives on and perpetuates the misery of the poor while stealing from everybody. Notice that he does not advocate for capitalism the only system ever to bring masses of men out of poverty. And this has brought us to a world where the more a non-crony produces, the closer he comes to the loss of all his rights, until, if his success is great enough, he becomes a rightless creature delivered bound and gagged to any claimant – while in order to be placed above rights, above principles, above morality, placed where anything is permitted to him, including theft and murder, all a man has to do is convince us that he is doing it for the needy. Do you wonder why we live under statism?

By contrast, when determining what is right the Founders looked at history and applied the same reasoning we apply to other living things: they looked at what is good for the life of man. Like every living thing, man must have a right to his own life, they concluded. (You would not ask a loved pet to sacrifice its food to another animal.) Man, therefore, needs freedom as much as a plant needs water. Man must be free from force to use his mind and to keep what he creates. Anything else is despotism and oppression.

Like the Founding Fathers, producers don't live by sacrificing others. We take pride in our ability to think, to act, to work for our satisfaction, for our happiness, values, and loved ones while providing

⁵¹ The Putin Interviews by Oliver Stone: Part 4, 3:00. Prior to becoming President of Russia, Putin was an Intelligence Officer in the KGB. Putin understands how the political world works.

our service to others. Yet today we do not get credit for these virtues, that is, for being the most moral men in history. Today we are expected to accept an undeserved guilt for succeeding. The prevailing intellectual and political atmosphere extolls sacrifice, accusing us of what, in fact, they do: riding on the backs of others. Yet the secret to happiness, we know, if only implicitly, is using ones highest ability to think – and acting – to improve our lives, making values ourselves not taking the values of others. Just as we do not consider our pleasure as the goal of the lives of others, so we do not consider the pleasure of others as the goal of our lives. Still, for the last hundred years, we producers have accepted ever increasing penalties, controls, and dishonor for the best within us. We are punished for virtue at the hands of an arrogant, evil bureaucracy, made arrogant solely by our cooperation, funding, and submission, – by our (and preceding generations') default on the Founding principles.

Anonymous observers:

“A doctrine that gives you, as an ideal, the role of a sacrificial animal seeking slaughter on the altars of others, is giving you death as your standard.”

In our personal lives we've rebelled against the dominant culture's creed of human meekness, pursuing happiness and wealth with purpose, and we've obviated the bureaucracy's leveraging of human failure. But we've accepted their attacks against us and their banishment of our absolute property rights in the name of helping the meek. We've taken pride in our ability to think, to act, to work, to succeed for the satisfaction of our desires but we did not demand that this should be regarded as a virtue. We hid the best of ourselves, perhaps harboring an undeserved guilt, and failed to demand a deserved admiration. We accepted that they call us selfish and, therefore, evil. We never identified our way of life as a moral value, as the highest of moral values, to be defended above anything else, because it is production, that is, reason applied, which makes human life possible. Before anything can be stolen (our enemies call it redistributed), it must first be produced.

We have been called selfish for the courage of acting on our own convictions and for the pride of sustaining our own lives. We have been called arrogant for relying on our independent minds. We have been called cruel for our unflinching dedication to justice and our principled integrity. We have been called anti-social for the visions that made us follow our own paths. We have been called ruthless for the strength, focus, and self-discipline of an unwavering purpose. We have been called greedy for our power to create, maintain, and defend wealth. We have been called evil, not for any perceived vices, but for our most exalted virtues. And we allowed it.

We, who've expended the unfathomable flow of energy to produce, have been called parasites by the takers. We who've created abundance, jobs, and ease for our customers, employers, selves, and society at large, have been called robbers. We, who make it possible for so many others to live, have been called exploiters. We, the most moral men among them, have been sneered at and treated like our right to our lives doesn't matter. As if we should be forced to feed every one of their pet projects, as if we should be forced to comply with their whims and regulations, like potential criminals without a right to our own lives or even to a presumption of innocence or due process.

Yet, if you imagine sending the most competent bureaucrats, politicians, tyrants, and their supporters

– as many as you want – in a time machine to the Middle Ages, ask yourself how much of the way of life we have helped create would they be able to replicate? Would they be able to organize men to rediscover electricity, indoor plumbing, a motor, etc? They, our greatest critics, add zero value to humanity. If humanity relied on them we'd all still be in caves eating grubs off each other.

Whenever you encounter this unchallenged injustice, and virulent, unreasoning hatred, directed at some group, identify those who benefits from the destruction of these particular sacrificial victims. Invariably, you will find the attacked group serves as a scapegoat for some movement that seeks to obscure its own goals. Every bureaucracy that seeks to enslave a country, every nascent dictatorship, or power hungry posse, needs a scapegoat which it can blame for the problems caused by its rights violations and use to justify its evil and expansion of power. In the USSR, the scapegoat was the bourgeoisie; in Nazi Germany, it was the Jews; in America, it has become the non-crony businessmen, the creators, the men of independent thought.

So if we are the producers, the life givers, why did we loose so much? We who have known what exacting morality, what stream of right decisions and actions, was needed to produce a single meal, we who knew that man needs the strictest discipline to deal with reality, we never discovered we needed as strict a code of value to deal with the takers and their devotees. Some of us even thought we could beat them at their own game or bribe them to let us alone to produce. As consequence we surrendered to the takers and their supporters the realm of the mind, of thought, of principle, of law, of politics, of values, of morality. We allowed them to define and enforce a morality that was anti-production, anti-happiness, anti-liberty, and ultimately, anti-Life. Case after case, right-violating law after right-violating law, we allowed them to slowly eviscerate the Constitution and our rights. We behaved as if ideas were of no consequence to our lives – as if ideas were not the province of reason, of reality, of morality. We left the deadliest weapon in the hands of our enemies, a weapon we never suspected or understood: their moral code, the morality of sacrifice. Ask yourself how many ways you have accepted and supported it.

And even as our philosophy of life went unacknowledged, whenever someone came forward to defend the producers, we allowed them to be ridiculed and guiltily rushed to side with our sacrificers and, some of us even financed the professors and other intellectuals who supported the sacrificers' drivel and the resulting powers of the takers. (See Appendices H, I, and K for a discussion of how thought is the essence of morality and how the idea of sacrifice has been used in undermining our lives.)

Ultimately, we granted that they have a right to sacrifice us for a “good cause”. We granted that the laws of reality and man's nature notwithstanding – that the Founding principles notwithstanding – that our right to life notwithstanding – we granted that every man born is entitled to exist without thinking or success, we granted that he is entitled to receive his 'minimum sustenance'-his food, his clothes, his shelter, his healthcare – with no effort on his part. At whose expense?

Obviously what is given to someone is taken from those who produce it. Every man, the takers tells us, owns an equal share of man-made values. So the businessmen, inventors, investors, and laborers that make the values possible have no right to their lives, incomes, profits, or free will? Every one of the takers' government “gifts” and “services” requires theft, victimization, and enslavement of the productive in society. Why do those who we are sacrificed to, have an absolute right to life without effort but we do not have any right to life, even though we make the effort?

When we allowed for the violation of one man's rights we set the precedence for the destruction of all men's rights. Rights lost their status as an absolute not to be abrogated by any man. Little by little we granted more and more concessions. Rights then became the temporary privilege granted by the politically powerful to the weaker, at the powerful's pleasure; a pleasure that the weaker have no way of enforcing or knowing how long it would last. Our lives therefore became a gift we must keep on

buying with the satisfaction of the powerful's whims — we were no longer men, we became indentured servants.

Thomas Paine eloquently encourages:⁵²

“THESE are the times that try men's souls. The summer soldier and the sunshine patriot will, in this crisis, shrink... but he that stands it now, deserves [our] love and thanks.... Tyranny, like hell, is not easily conquered; yet we have this consolation with us, that the harder the conflict, the more glorious the triumph.... [I]t would be strange indeed if so celestial an article as FREEDOM should not be highly rated. [Our government with evil] to enforce her tyranny, has declared that she has a right (not only to TAX) but 'to [REGULATE] us in ALL CASES WHATSOEVER,' and if being bound in that manner, is not slavery, then there is not such a thing as slavery upon earth.

“Whether [our] independence [once lost]... [our actions] delayed too long.... the fault, if it were one, was all our own*; we have none to blame but ourselves. But no deal is lost yet....

“...I cannot see on what grounds [our government] can look up to heaven for help against us: a common murderer, a highwayman, or a house-breaker, has as good a pretense as [they].

“...[The] peculiar advantage [of a crisis such as ours] is, that they... bring things and men to light, which might otherwise have lain forever undiscovered. In fact, they have the same effect on

⁵² The Crisis by Thomas Paine. Humbly revised for contemporary emphasis as indicated in brackets.
<https://www.gutenberg.org/files/3741/3741-h/3741-h.htm>

secret traitors, which an imaginary apparition would have upon a private murderer... Many a disguised [traitor of rights will have]... shown his head, that shall penitentially solemnize with curses the day on which [he betrayed his country]....

“[We might be strongly opposed] but if we believe the power of hell to be limited, we must likewise believe that their agents are under some providential control.

“...Every [enemy of man's rights] is a coward; for servile, slavish, self-interested fear is the foundation of [their desire to control us]; and a man under such influence, though he may be cruel, never can be brave.

“But, before the line of irrecoverable separation be drawn between [those for and against rights], let us reason the matter together: [If you oppose rights, your] conduct is an invitation to the enemy, yet not one in a thousand of you has heart enough to join [the enemy in action with his thievery and despotism]....

“I once felt all that kind of anger, which a man ought to feel, against the mean principles that are held by the [rights violators]: a noted [supporter of their ideology], who [visited my business], [showed pictures of his] pretty... child,... about eight or nine years old, as I ever saw, and after speaking his mind as freely as he thought was prudent, finished with this unfatherly expression, "Well! give me peace in my day." Not a [thinking] man lives on the continent but fully believes [in rights], and a generous parent should have said, "If there must

be trouble, let it be in my day, that my child may have peace;" and this single reflection, well applied, is sufficient to awaken every man to [action]. Not a place upon earth might be so happy [again] as America.... America will never be happy till she gets [her absolute property rights back]. [Great failures will accompany her until] that period arrives...; for though the flame of liberty may sometimes cease to shine, the coal can never expire.

"Quitting this class of men, I turn with the warm ardor of a friend to those who have nobly stood, and are yet determined to stand the matter out: I call not upon a few, but upon all: not on this state or that state, but on every state: up and help us; lay your shoulders to the wheel;... when so great an object is at stake. Let it be told to the future world, that in the depth of winter, when nothing but hope and virtue could survive, that the city and the country, alarmed at one common danger, came forth to meet and to repulse it. Say not that thousands are [active], turn out your [millions]... It matters not where you live, or what rank of life you hold, the evil or the blessing will reach you all... The heart that feels not now is dead; the blood of his children will curse his cowardice, who shrinks back at a time when a little might have saved the whole, and made them happy. I love the man that can smile in trouble, that can gather strength from distress, and grow brave by reflection. 'Tis the business of little minds to shrink; but he whose heart is firm, and whose conscience approves his conduct, will pursue his principles..... My own line of reasoning is to myself as straight and clear as a ray of light. Not all the treasures of the world...

could have induced me to support [tyranny], for I think it murder; but if a thief breaks into my house, burns and destroys my property, and kills or threatens to kill me, or those that are in it, and to "[regulate] me in all cases whatsoever" to his absolute will, am I to suffer it? What signifies it to me, whether he who does it is a [bureaucrat] or a common man; my countryman or not my countryman; whether it be done by an individual villain, or an army of them? If we reason to the root of things we shall find no difference; neither can any just cause be assigned why we should punish in the one case and pardon in the other. Let them call me [dissident] and welcome, I feel no concern from it; but I should suffer the misery of devils, were I to make a whore of my soul by swearing allegiance to [tyranny] whose character is that of a sottish, stupid, stubborn, worthless, brutish [group of men]....

"There are cases which cannot be overdone by language, and this is one. There are persons, too, who see not the full extent of the evil which threatens them; they solace themselves with hopes that the enemy, if he succeed, will be merciful. It is the madness of folly, to expect mercy from those who have refused to do justice; and even mercy, where conquest is the object, is only a trick...; the cunning of the fox is as murderous as the violence of the wolf, and we ought to guard equally against both. [The government's] first object is, partly by threats and partly by promises, to terrify or seduce the people to deliver up their arms, [freedoms, and rights] and receive mercy. ...[A]nd this is what the [the sycophants] call making their peace...

“I thank God, that I fear not. I see no real cause for fear. I know our situation well, and can see the way out of it.... By perseverance and fortitude we have the prospect of a glorious issue; by cowardice and submission, the sad choice of a variety of evils,... and slavery without hope.... Look on this picture and weep over it! and if there yet remains one thoughtless wretch who believes it not, let him suffer it unlamented.”

In recompense for our rights, for our proper moral status as thinking, acting, free human beings, the takers offer us, the producer, the best that their view of existence can buy: bread and circus: the unearned and the undeserved: they try to tempt us with that which is their dream of life's highest fulfillment: the unreality of social pretense, approval without standards, tribute without content, honor without causes, admiration without reasons, love without judgment, success without effort, everything worthless and fake. (See for example the national PR orgy celebrating Bush's death, or the grudging adulation granted to creative business geniuses – but only when they give away their wealth, not when they create it.)

The takers' altruism cannot permit a recognition of virtue; they cannot permit us self-esteem or moral innocence. Guilt is their weapon, and inducing guilt is their means of making self-sacrifice self-perpetuating. If we are not kept under a barrage of degrading, demeaning accusations, we might raise our heads in pride, take a look around, and remember that we are men.

The takers pretend to be concerned only with those who suffer – while ignoring those of us who provide relief from suffering. Of course, they don't care enough to care whether we, the life-savers, are able to survive. When no actual suffering can be found, the takers are compelled to invent or manufacture it. Observe their admission that, compared to the rest of the world, people do not suffer from real poverty in this country—they suffer from **relative** poverty. The poorest people in the US live better than 90% of the globe. To be precise, if you make more than \$32,000 annually, or about \$16 per hour⁵³, you are a top 1% income earner in the world.⁵⁴ The per capita income of the bottom 12.5% income earners in the US, puts them in the top 87% of income earners worldwide!⁵⁵

The culture and government hock equality as if men had to be forced to lead a life that could be compared to some prototypical Man, a particular life that meets the government's approval, but the productive among us know that there is no use comparing ourselves to another man; every man should choose his own path. If he has higher capacity, resources, success than us, it is no disservice to us. If we merely copy what he does and succeed or take his wealth, we eschew the happiness and dignity of self-creation for an empty success. Or if we choose work that does not gain us the same income as others, as an artist or teacher, for example, we willingly give up wealth for the greater satisfaction we gain from our work. But the government and its supporters do not understand our, and

⁵³ https://en.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Household_income_in_the_United_States

⁵⁴ <https://www.investopedia.com/articles/personal-finance/050615/are-you-top-one-percent-world.asp>

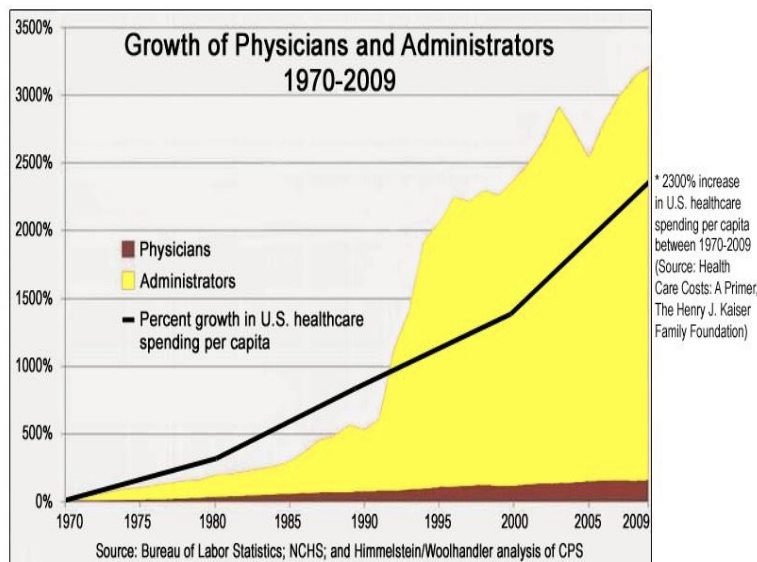
⁵⁵ <https://politicalcalculations.blogspot.com/2016/10/what-is-your-world-income-percentile.html>
https://en.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Household_income_in_the_United_States

the Founder's, morality of life. (See Appendices H and I for our exposition of American morality.)

Adding injury to injury, they blame us for the consequences of their rights-violations. Through all the generations of government extortion, crimes, and evisceration of life, it has not been the thieving, manipulating bureaucrats who have taken the blame; not the bureaucrats who peddled legal favors, sold regulatory capture, and established rights-violating institutions, but we the men who were forced to pay tributes to protect our businesses and lives; and through all the generations of crusades against corruption, through the countless layers of fake reforms, the remedy has always been, not the liberating of we the victims, but the granting of wider powers to our enslavers. Our only guilt as victims has been that we have accepted our attempts at self-defense as guilt and have let many voters see us as immoral for wanting to struggle to produce and live as man must.

They blame us for everything when all so-called “market failures” – from monopolies to the free-rider conception to persistent fraud to so-called Robber Barons – can always be traced to the distortions created by their rights-violating policies.

Such is the technique of all statists: first, they interfere with a man's rights; the creative man seeks a way around the statists' manufactured crime, then, the takers complain that man the chained is unwilling to behave as the takers wish; then the takers increase the controls and revile him if he tries to free himself. But the market punishes all attempts the takers make to control it by finding novel ways around controls, restrictions and taxation or by curtailing production. (The takers then declare that capitalism has failed). We see it, for example, in healthcare today. First the bureaucracy severely limits the supply of healthcare providers by enforcing education and licensing requirements, by dictating the minutia of healthcare delivery and operations, and by limiting the immigration of healthcare professionals from England, Canada, Australia, Germany and other countries with excellent healthcare training, demanding that any who do migrate must restart their education in the US as if their formal training and experience were completely invalid. Then they distort the demand for healthcare by limiting the type of healthcare insurance companies can sell, by creating a “free” healthcare insurance company (Medicare/Medicaid) that insists on dictating valid care, and by forbidding access to healthcare insurance across state lines. As a consequence both consumers and the healthcare industry seek creative ways to overcome these bureaucratic limitations. The bureaucracy reacts to these entrepreneurial innovations by passing more controls. In the late 90's, more concretely, Medicare created incentives for hospitals and doctors to administer MRI's. When the inevitable spike occurred in the service, Medicare then passed limiting and expensive regulations to the entire industry, increasing costs for both consumers and suppliers exponentially. In the end, the bureaucracy complain about the expense of healthcare once they've limited supply, inflated demand, and tied the healthcare industry's hands behind their backs. Ultimately, they claim capitalism and free markets have failed and call for universal healthcare and we get the comedy of Obamacare or the atrocities of Canadian or British universal healthcare where administrative panels decide which men will die.



Anonymous writes:

“Whenever you see some persistent irrational behavior in society, there is a rights-violating law that makes that irrational behavior necessary or possible.”

For some it's our strength of character that has allowed us to accept this enslavement. Our commitment to excellence, which leads us to take responsibility for all outcomes and to see challenges as opportunities, has served us well as producers. But this same abundance of uncomplaining persistence has permitted the takers to impose more and more controls. It's only business, we tell ourselves, but that is not all the takers are after.

We innocently cannot conceive of the takers' evil and give them the benefit of every doubt, refusing to condemn them without understanding and incapable of understanding such motives as theirs – such hatred of life. We love life and believe that being men they love life, too. But the world of enslavement is the world they want; life and those who want to live are the objects of their hatred.

Just remember that we, the producers, represent a code of morality, of existence, of life, which, after millennia of man's unending suffering, all but eliminated slavery in the civilized world, tripled life expectancy, and increased GDP per Capita 200,000%. Ask yourself then what is the morality of the takers? What is their nature as men? What are they after? Do they love life? Do they want to live? If they did, wouldn't they just let us alone?

Sure some among the enemies of absolute rights are in denial of your right to your life. They truly believe that sacrificing you is a virtue. And it may be tempting to dismiss their ignorance of what we see as essential to man's nature, as their innocent error. We've even heard their actions called

selfish, greedy, or self-serving. Some of us excuse their behavior as value pursuing, as if they merely are pursuing a different means to happiness, wealth, success, fulfillment, and love. Some of us excuse their behavior as trying to help others or improve the human condition and the world. But these individuals are not driven by any pursuit of legitimate, demonstrable value; what drives them is the indefensible view of life that says that your happiness is irrelevant and that you should live for others, that the individual does not have a right to his own life, choices, and actions or must obtain permission for living his life by sacrificing to others.

These men, and the intellectuals that provide their ideological ammunition, invent myriad definitions of right and wrong, of morality, and ignore the rational view of morality – the view of morality we apply to every other living thing, the view of morality our Founding Fathers used fundamentally to define our political life (the view expounded in Appendices H and I). They ignore reality and our natures to rationalize their desire to take, to rationalize their envy, and to rationalize their desire to frustrate others. This is not a passing fancy or the actions of a rogue element. Make no mistake these are men who are committed to a systematic, ancient, rhetorically-supported, establishment evil – an evil that has victimized men in one form or another for all recorded history.

From The Dark Knight:
“Some men just want to watch the world burn.”

The miracle of this country, was that the Founding Fathers saw the history of human carnage and enslavement perpetrated by governments and sought to establish a government that would systematically recognize the ignored element: inalienable property rights. This greatest of countries was built on the morality of producers – on the inviolate supremacy of man's right to exist. The takers awed by this country, an achievement unequaled in history, sought to steal or redistribute its effects, its wealth, and denied its foundation, what really made America great, the recognition of property rights as inalienable. In the presence of such monuments to human morality, as a manufacturing facility, electricity, or an airplane – they kept damning this country as immoral and its progress as 'material greed', they kept offering apologies for this country's greatness and demanding its sacrifice as penance – all while the country lifted its poorest and a growing population to new heights of comfort and an ever lengthening life-span.

This country cannot survive by the morality that damns this earth as evil and those who succeed on earth as depraved. This country could not survive on the morality of sacrifice and it hasn't. It was not built by men who sought the sacrifice of others or handouts or thought of themselves as needy. It was built by men who came escaping the oppression, the rights-violations of their countries, who wanted only an opportunity to break their backs for a future, who wanted to carve their own way. It hobbles along now because of the men who refuse to give up despite the attacks against them. From its start, this country was an affront to the ancient morality of sacrifice and the statism it engenders. In the historically unprecedented growth of its first 100 years, this country displayed to a stupefied world what greatness and happiness were possible to free men. It was one or the other: America or sacrifice. The takers knew it; we, the producers, did not. The takers infected the country with the worship of need and its living motor, the (non-crony) businessman, neglectful of the importance of ideology, was driven underground to labor and feed it in silence, unnamed, unhonored, despised. The takers won.

The evinced morality of the Founders, America, and life

The Founding Fathers are rightly revered as heroes. They were men who created the new in so many areas of life⁵⁶ – not least of which, our political life. They knew that a man who is not allowed to exercise his volition in all areas of his life is a mental and physical slave, and is, thereby, forced to live as less than man. For roughly 15 years before the War for Independence, they wrote reams defending man's right to life and the government's duty to protect property rights.

Always there have been men, like the Founding Fathers, who nurtured the hero, the creator, in themselves. Fortunately today there are still Americans who live by the uncoded morality of the Founders. They set self-determined goals and execute their plans armed with nothing but their own conviction. Their purposes differ, but they have this in common: that they are willing to stand alone seldom finding support, that they define their own actions, and that the response they often receive is indifference if not hatred.

They, the producers, the heroes, creators, the benefactors of man, at whatever scale —the thinkers, the artists, the scientists, the inventors, the workers, the innovators, the businessmen — have always stood alone against the men of their environ. Whether their accomplishment was a more efficient means of performing the routine of their labor, or whether they simply took a job from an employer they had no way of being certain would survive, or whether they developed a new science that opened up countless fields to man, the only drive of their beneficence had been their own morality, their will to live as thinking men.

What wealth have the producers not given the world? And what have they received in return? All the blame that should have gone to the takers and the bureaucracy; still they persisted.

Every new idea had been resisted, every risk decried, every new invention denounced. The first personal computers were regarded as useless toys. Nationwide overnight delivery was considered impossible and illegal. The power loom was considered vicious. Anesthesia was considered sinful. Every producer has had someone tell them that it can't be done. The producers, the creators, these heroes went ahead. They remained true to their own vision, they lived by their morality, and fought the blindness, resistance, and immorality of their age. They often suffered dishonor and received only a small fraction of the wealth they helped create. But they persevered.

This perseverance was stoked by their desire to enact the rightness of their vision, because others always initially rejected the invaluable service they offered. Why was it rejected? Their service demanded independent judgment from each man and threatened the indolent routine of men's lives. So, ultimately, the creator's only motive was the truth: The truth of their work. A symphony, a book, a procedure, an engine, a technology, a tool, an airplane or a science – that was the self-motivated goal and purpose of their life. Not those who copied, heard, read, operated, believed, flew or inhabited the thing they had created. The creation, not its users. The creation, not the benefits others derived from it: The creation which gave form to truth. They held truth above all things. Their vision, their strength, their courage, their unrelenting energy came from their selves – freely chosen and continuously, unrelentingly directed. To think, to feel, to judge, to act are functions of the creator, the individual man. Do you see now why rights are crucial?

They were not self-less. It is the whole secret of their power that it was self-sufficient, self-motivated, self-generated, self-expressing. They lived for themselves and their chosen values eschewing the opinions, criticisms, and doubts of those around them. And only by living for themselves were they able to achieve the things which are the glory of mankind. Anyone whose ever achieved anything will

⁵⁶ True Renaissance men, they innovated in architecture, construction, education, animal husbandry, farming, publishing, writing, rhetoric, cooking, jurisprudence, law, military training diplomacy, parenting, self-education, the development of character, etc, etc.

tell you achievement is self-motivated, self-identified, and self-validating. Achievement is, in fact, selfish and therefore not sustainable on the basis of sacrifice.

The pride they took in collaborating with the best of men, was also selfish. Henry Ford famously paid higher wages to attract the best workers. Just speak to any creator who must regularly collaborate. You will hear how they value the men they work with as they value their own work. They take pride in knowing the best in any category and being able to maintain productive relationships. In fact, they guard their relationships jealously from competitors because they know how difficult it is to identify the best and how rare those workers are. Can you think of a more selfish action in a work context? To love the men you deal with in that way?

Sure “selfishness” is the aspersion used to rob us of our honor, wealth, and rights but when they use the word selfish they are referring to anything that's self-motivated. They say that anything we do for our desire is evil. Only the desires of others are good. But desire alone does not determine the moral validity of an act. An act to be truly evil must be provably bad for man's life. And the good must be provably in one's best interest. Stealing, lying, manipulation, murder are not selfish because they are not in our self-interest even if we were to get away with them (see Appendix H for an explanation). But once a man determines what is right, morality demands that he do it for his self because he should want to live the best life. Only the provably moral is truly selfish.

The basic need of the creator is independence, that is freedom from force, to determine what is true and right, to act on it, and to benefit or fail. The reasoning mind does not work under any form of compulsion. It cannot be curbed, sacrificed, or subordinated to any consideration whatsoever. It demands total independence in function and in motive. To put it in the takers' language, human beings have a need to create and having someone else fulfill our basic survival requirements is no substitute for that need. To man the creator, all relations with men have to be secondary to the exercise of his own mind and judgment.

Of course, the producers inherit the products of the thoughts of other men but his inventions are his own. **Yes, he did build that.** For example, he inherits the wheel. But some one man invents a cart. Some one man combines the cart with someone else's motor, brakes, etc. and creates the automobile. Some one man combines the automobile with an airfoil and so creates the airplane. All through the process what the creator receives from others is only the end product of the others' thinking. The moving force behind his new creation is his mind which takes the product of another's mind as material, uses it, and originates a new, next step. This creative faculty cannot be given or received, shared or borrowed or forced. It is exercised by each single, individual man of his own will. And it is impossible to predict which men's products will succeed, which is why every attempt at central planning fails. Even under our semi-capitalistic economy, the best capital allocators fail 70% of the time. How much worse do bureaucrats do? The record of the history of socialist, fascist, and communist countries shows much, much worse.

The new product or innovation an individual mind creates is the rightful property of the creator. Men learn from one another. But all learning requires individual thought. Witness, for example, the instances when civilization disappeared, when man's accumulated knowledge vanished for centuries from the lives of men, when creators were killed for original thoughts or forbidden to think, as in the Dark Ages. No man can give another the capacity to think nor force him to think. Yet that capacity is our only means of survival, and it's rightful exercise our morality for living life.

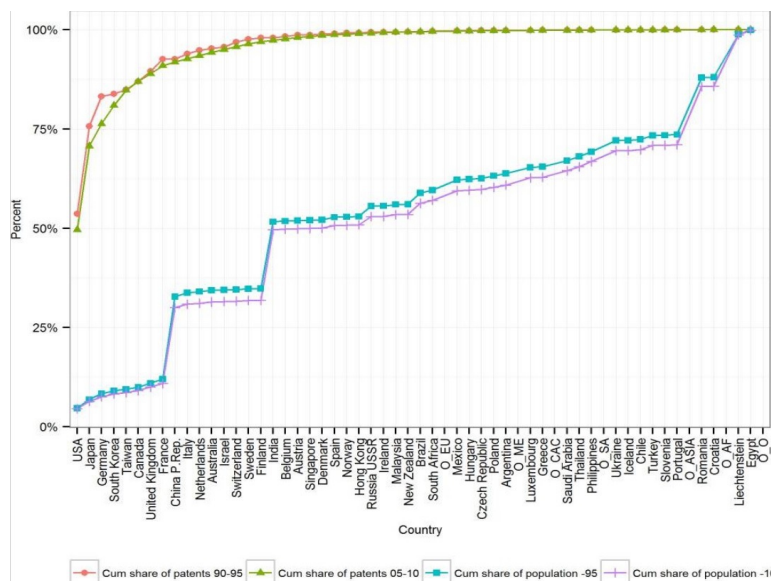
Man's life is not the life of a brute, of a taker or a government-theft sponsored dependent, but the life of a thinking being — not life by means of force, fraud, or the unearned but life by means of achievement — not survival at any price, but survival at the price of the only thing that makes man's long-term survival possible: by applied reason and rights-respecting action.

Individual rights are the means of recognizing the fact that man's morality, man's successful living, requires that he retain his ability to use his mind and its products. Individual rights recognize that the moral requires the creator retain the right to distribute the benefit of his creation, that it cannot be indifferent to beneficiaries, that individual men are not to be regarded as interchangeable, and that no man or group may attempt to achieve the life of some at the price of the life of others. Individual rights recognize that all mans material creations are born from the actions of an individual man.

In contrast, men have been taught that the highest virtue is not to create, but to give indiscriminately, to give, even that stolen, forcibly from others. Of course one cannot give that which has not been created so the creators need for freedom must come first and it's his right to decide who gets what he created on terms that are mutually agreeable to the creator and the recipient. Yet we are taught to admire the taker who dispenses gifts he has not produced, more than the man who made the gifts possible. We praise an act of government forced charity. We're meant to shrug at an act of creation.

The creator is the epitome of individuality. We are taught that it is a virtue to agree with others. But the creator is the man who disagrees. We have been taught that it is a virtue to go with the flow. But the creator is the man who goes against the flow. Men have been taught that the ego is the synonym of evil, and selflessness the ideal of virtue. But the creator is the egoist in the moral sense, and the selfless man is the one who does not think, feel, judge, truly love⁵⁷ or act.

The Founder's political system, capitalism, in recognizing rights, established the world of the creator, the world of moral man. As a consequence, America, with 6% of the world population maintains 50% of world patents.⁵⁸ See the following chart. The top 8 patent holder countries, while relatively small in population (but with the oldest semi-capitalistic traditions) hold 90% of the world patents. The lesson is clear, if you don't recognize man's right to dispose of what he produces, then men will simply not produce.



⁵⁷ Try loving without a self or accepting someones love not for who you are but for your failures.

⁵⁸ <https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pmc/articles/PMC4388728/>

The Global Inventor Gap: Distribution and Equality of World-Wide Inventive Effort, 1990–2010 by Hannes Toivanen and Arho Suominen

Every moral man can build his world in his own image. He has the power to think and act, but if he abdicates his power (or it is taken from him), he abdicates the status of man, and suffers the consequence: the destructive arbitrariness of the irrational is what he achieves and what we are all seeing today.

The basis of every despicable action is not selfishness, but the abandonment of a self, the absence of a chosen will to live as man. Look at them: The man who cheats, steals, and lies, but preserves a respectable front. He knows himself to be dishonest, but others do not and he derives his self-respect from that image in others' minds. Another example: the man who takes credit for an achievement which is not his own. He knows himself to be mediocre relative to the faked greatness he achieves in the eyes of others. Look at the empty wretch who professes love for those he deems inferior and clings to them in order to feel better about himself. They are takers but instead of wealth they take unearned admiration. They have no concern for facts, ideas, work, reality, life. They're concerned only with the impression they can leave. They don't ask: "Is this true?" They ask: "Can I make others believe this is true?" Not to express, but to parrot. Not to do, but to give the impression of doing. Not creation, but show. Not ability, but applause. Not merit, but the political power to force. How can they be called selfish when they have no self?

When the takers' government's laws, regulations, involuntary taxes, demands, terror, torture, force us to act against our independent judgment, they suspend consciousness. To stop consciousness is to stop man's proper moral life.

What about those of us who do, think, work, produce and garner real accomplishments? We are the ones who do not give up the self to the opinion of others. We are the ones who seek only to earn and deserve what we want. We are the ones with an unbetrayed self: we are the selfish. We don't think through another's brain and we can't act with another's body so we don't live another's life. We are moral.

If you're afraid to say that you work for your own happiness, your own growth, your own profit, and give the benefits to those you love, that you earn your life rightfully, then you've accepted our enemies' destructive philosophy .

The truth is every productive man works for nothing but his own profit, both material and spiritual, which he knows he can only make by being moral, that is, by selling a product, service, or doing a job that men need for men who are freely willing and able to pay for it. He does not work for their benefit at his expense, and they do not pay him for his benefit at their expense. His customers do not pay him a penny more than his product is worth to them and he does not sell for a penny less than they are willing to give him. He does not sacrifice his interests to those of his customers nor do his customers sacrifice theirs to his; they deal as equals by mutual consent to mutual advantage – and every man should be proud of every penny that he has earned this way.

If you have made your money by your own effort, in free exchange and through the voluntary consent of every man you dealt with – the voluntary consent of those who gave you work when you started, the voluntary consent of those who've worked for you, the voluntary consent of those who buy your product, you are right to be proud.

Should you wish to work for a salary that is lower than what the market will bare? You should not. Should you wish to pay anyone you hire more than their services are worth to you? You should not. Should you wish to sell your product for less than your customers are willing to pay you? You should not. Should you wish to sell it at a loss or give it away? You should not. Should your customers or boss pay you more than they wish to. They should not. Yet this is what the takers and their supporters call evil, this is why they denigrate you: because you are unwilling to sacrifice yourself to others or others to yourself in the course of pursuing your life. You are unwilling to live as a cannibal

or a slave. You do not ask others to live or labor for you and you do not live or labor for anyone but your loved ones.

To regain your absolute property rights, refuse to accept as guilt the fact of your own existence and the fact that you must work in order to sustain it. That is the nature of reality and your nature as a thinking human being. Refuse to accept as guilt the fact that you are able to do it and to do it well. Refuse to accept as guilt the fact that you are able to do it while billions of others do not have the opportunity because of their despotic governments. Refuse to apologize for your ability. Refuse to apologize for your success. Refuse to accept anyone else's need as an unmitigated duty on your life. Refuse to accept government force directed at your rights.

Of course you've done more good in the world in pursuing your selfish happiness than any so-called unselfish humanitarian could hope to equal but that is not what justifies your life or your rights. Your life is yours and does not require the permission of others. The good of others is not a justification for their seizure of your property or the destruction of your will or your life.

The thieving government does not serve the public good – nobody's good can be achieved at the price of human sacrifices. When you violate the rights of one man, you have violated the principle of rights, you have acted as if rights are not an absolute and have therefore invalidated the principle of rights, and all you will ultimately achieve is a public of rightless creatures who must live at the arbitrary pleasure of its rulers – as we live today. All their thieving can achieve is universal devastation — as any thieving must when it runs its course. The immoral is impractical.

Even in a universe where men could achieve their good by means of turning some men into sacrificial animals, and you were asked to sacrifice yourself to those cannibals who wanted to survive at the price of your life — you must refuse, you must reject it as the most contemptible evil, you must fight it with every power you possess, even if you would fight the whole of mankind, if one minute were all you could last before you were murdered, you should fight in the full confidence of the justice of your battle and of a living being's right to exist. If people have concluded that their good requires you to be a victim, then let them be damned, you should have no part in there evil.

Jon Stewart interviews Kevin Spacey about political insights garnered from his preparation for House of Cards:

[JS]: Did you follow a Whip?

[KS]: I followed Kevin McCarthy [Republican majority Whip]... but I also followed Steny Hoyer [Democrat minority Whip].... He even invited me to a Whip meeting which is really interesting.

[JS]: When you're that close to the power center of the country do you feel the darkness... As an observer of it, it looks utterly corrupt and corrosive. When you're that close to it what does it feel like?

[KS]: It feels like you're watching performance art – a lot of the time. I don't believe them. I don't believe what they say. I don't think they're being absolutely sincere. I think it's performance art. And most of them are bad actors.

[JS]: Would they ever drop the façade? Do you think it was a performance for your benefit or are they lying to themselves and each other?

[KS]: [on the latter part of the question, Kevin Spacey raises his finger in affirmation and nods head up and down]

[JS]: What do you think?

[KS]: I think often the delusion is very deep – it runs very deep.

[JS]: They believe in their hearts what they are saying?

[KS]: Except for the ones that know they're full of shit.

[JS]: Give me a ballpark percentage?

[KS]: Well McCarthy said a very funny thing... and

he said this publicly. 'Cause he said it to me privately and I was really surprised to see later that he actually said it publicly. He said: "If I could kill just one member of Congress I wouldn't ever have to worry about another vote. And seven Congressmen called him to say, "Am I the one you'd kill?" I thought that was a pretty low number actually.

[JS]: And do you think after being there that they are capable of that? Because the one area you'd like to think House of Cards takes some artistic license is the murdering part.

[KS]: We've certainly had politicians accused of such a thing in, in history. No doubt about it. Back in the day, in Roman days, they were fucking killing everybody.⁵⁹

The Birth of the Anti-life Philosophy

The first victim of the taker is himself. He abandons his mind to focus on the mind of others and mindlessly proceeds to attack the producers as an attempt to attain the power over life the producers evince and he has abandoned. In youth, when his own understanding of reality clashes with what others think, with their arbitrary orders, contradictory demands, and lies, he gives up his mind, instead of questioning theirs, and so gives in to a fear of thinking and renounces his independent judgment. When faced with the choice between "I know" and "They say," he chooses them; he chooses to submit to the edicts of their judgment rather than to understand, to agree rather than to think, to have faith rather than to know. He hides his doubts, and affirms his belief in the mysterious power of others to know – a capacity he feels he alone does not possess. He never attains a first hand grasp of reality, only a grasp of the reality others seem certain of and thus begins to operate as if reality is not immutable but is whatever others or his feelings want it to be. That is why the takers and statists claim, despite all of the decades of evidence to the contrary, that if only everyone believed in their plans, if only everyone went along, their taking would achieve the effortless life they promise their constituents. That is why they are always focused on manipulating others' minds (see Appendix D or Orwell). From then on, afraid to think, the taker is left at the mercy of his unidentified feelings and whatever 'programming' others choose. His feelings become his only guide, his personal identity. He

⁵⁹ Kevin Spacey interviewed by Jon Stewart on the Daily Show for House of Cards 2nd Season, February 18, 2014

Not too long after this interview aired, both men were "cancelled".

<http://www.cc.com/video-clips/tldr0n/the-daily-show-with-jon-stewart-kevin-spacey>

clings to their precious charm — and whatever thinking he does is designed to hide the terror he experiences as reality presents proof after proof of his unfitness to live. Power over others becomes his only weapon over his lack of efficaciousness. He must seek to control them, and their “all powerful minds”, as his attempt to control reality.

When a taker declares that he senses a power beyond reason, it is the consciousness of any random person to whom he has surrendered his thinking mind that he senses. A taker is driven by his urge to impress, to cheat, to flatter, to deceive, to force the consciousness of others. 'They' are his only key to reality, he feels that he cannot exist save by controlling them for their mysterious power and extorting or forcing their unwarranted consent. 'They' are his only contact with reality and, like the blind who depend on a dog, the taker must collar free men in order to live. To control others becomes his only passion; the use of force his only means. To a taker others' appraisal is a primary concern which supersedes truth, facts, reason, logic. Hence his coterie of “yes men” and hangers-on.

Notice how the taker will accept anything except a man who stands alone. They recognize him at once. There's a special, strident kind of hatred for him. Takers forgive criminals. They admire dictators. Crime and violence are a tie, a form of dependent connection. But a man who thinks and acts for himself, that is the threat. They've got to force their miserable little personalities on every single person they meet. The independent man irritates them — because he doesn't need them for anything and that's the only form of relation the takers feel comfortable with: need. As a consequence they necessarily resent any idea that supports independence including our rights.

It is their fear of thinking that drives them to seek the sticky warmth, the protection, the “safety” of a herd. When they speak of merging their selves into a “greater whole,” it is their fear of independence that they hope to cloud. And what they hope to attain is the momentary illusion of an unearned personal significance.

Just as we producers seek to support, befriend, hire, reward, collaborate with other producers because we know the tremendous value their virtues represent and create in our lives, the takers seek out support, befriend, hire, reward, collaborate with other takers because they know that other takers will support their taking. In addition, **the takers also fake their characters to fool innocent producers or engage corruptible producers because ultimately it is the producers that will help them carry out their schemes and help them get away with their taking.**

Unlike the producers, the takers have no sense of reality, no sense of self, yet in America today receive the social spoils. Their reality is not within them, but is faked. It exists in all the minds they succeed in fooling. Their soul is not a real entity, but a relation to others' deceived consciousnesses — anchored and based on nothing but the social impression they can make. If you value your life, don't help them fake their characters. Your “belief” in them and the rewards you bestow upon them are the only thing that keeps them from fully facing the fact that they are unfit to live as men.

That's the emptiness, inauthenticity, and willful faking in the takers and their supporters we often witness. If you've ever dealt with a committee, you know what we mean: men without ego, integrity, or self-assertiveness. Opinion without proof. Activity without purpose. Power without responsibility. The taker acts, but the purpose of his actions is the mind of another, nothing within reality or himself. He mimics the desires of others. They want private education for their kids because their neighbors have private education for the kids. They desire a McMansion because others desire a McMansion. They choose luxuries because others see them as a signal, not for any inherent value.

Why this “fakeness”, this eschewing of reality? After centuries of being sold altruism as the ultimate ideal, the takers have accepted it in the only way it can be accepted: Since one can't actually live for another, breathe for another, think for another, act for another, nor produce for another (without some self-generated motivation) altruism can only be accepted by seeking self-esteem through others, that

is, by living for the impressions of others. It has become the dreadful form of tyrannical taking – “selfishness” which a truly selfish man, a man with an un-betrayed self, a man with his own mind, a producer, necessarily abhors.

Once you abandon your mind, your instrument for assessing and enjoying values, what good does it do you to have anything? Hence the constant feeling of lack of fulfillment experienced by takers. They live like Julia Roberts' Runaway Bride who doesn't even know how she likes her eggs except they go through the motion of pretending that they like them poached because that's what their boyfriend of the moment likes or because that is what fancy people are supposed to like.

Look at the takers and their supporters. You can see how they suffer, how miserable their lives are despite the unearned wealth, prestige, and admiration they garner. If they stopped dissembling for a moment and asked themselves whether they'd ever held a truly personal desire, they'd see they don't really have a self. Like Julia Roberts' Runaway Bride, they'd see that all their wishes, their efforts, their dreams, their ambitions are defined, and motivated by impressing and manipulating, other men. They're not really struggling even for material wealth, but for the takers delusion — prestige: a stamp of approval, not accomplishments. They can find no joy in the effort, no joy in their baubles, and no joy when they have reached their goals. They can't say about a single thing: “This is what I wanted because I wanted it, not because it made my neighbors envy me or because it made me the most powerful.” They define themselves by what they consume not what or how they produce because they can't stand to look at the evil they enure. The takers don't love nor do they experience happiness. They have no idea what it is. How could they when they've given up their selves, the opportunity to achieve, to live, to create, in order to live by taking from others?

A man whose every act inveighs love, whose utterances obscure truth, who abhors authentic contact with the good, who must consequently evade self-assessment, a man who must evade his sight to preserve his evil, can this man be said to want to live? If they wanted to live they would have learned how to value life, production, and you, the creator.

George Orwell understood that the takers do not actually want to live. In 1984 he demonstrated the self-hatred, the self-delusion, the utter disinterest in life the takers maintain:

“[Why does The Party seek power? began O'Brien]. The Party seeks power entirely for its own sake. We are not interested in the good of others; we are interested solely in power. Not wealth or luxury or long life or happiness: only power, pure power.... We are different from all the oligarchies of the past, in that we know what we are doing. All the others, even those who resembled ourselves, were cowards and hypocrites. The German Nazis and the Russian Communists came very close to us in their methods, but they never had the courage to recognize their own motives. They pretended, perhaps they even believed, that they had seized power unwillingly and for a limited time, and that just round the corner there lay a paradise where human beings would be free and equal. We are not like that. We know that no one ever seizes power with the intention of relinquishing it. Power is not a means, it is an end. One does not establish a dictatorship in order to safeguard a revolution; one makes the revolution in order to establish the dictatorship. The object of persecution is persecution. The object of torture is torture. The object of power is power....

“You are thinking,” [O'Brien] said, “that my face is old and tired. You are thinking that I talk of power, and yet I am not even able to prevent the decay of my own body. Can you not understand, Winston, that the individual is only a cell? The weariness of the cell is the vigour of the organism....

"We are the priests of power," [continued O'Brien].... "The first thing you must realize is that power is collective. The individual only has power in so far as he ceases to be an individual. You know the Party slogan: 'Freedom is Slavery'. Has it ever occurred to you that it is reversible? Slavery is freedom. Alone—free—the human being is always defeated.... But if he can make complete, utter submission, if he can escape from his identity, if he can merge himself in the Party so that he IS the Party, then he is all-powerful and immortal. The second thing for you to realize is that power is power over human beings. Over the body—but, above all, over the mind. Power over matter—external reality, as you would call it—is not important...."

"But how can you control matter?" [Winston] burst out. "You don't even control the climate or the law of gravity. And there are disease, pain, death——"

O'Brien silenced him [with an electric shock and continued:] "We control matter because we control the mind. Reality is inside the skull. You will learn by degrees, Winston. There is nothing that we could not do. Invisibility, levitation—anything. I could float off this floor like a soap bubble if I wish to. I do not wish to, because the Party does not wish it. You must get rid of those nineteenth-century ideas about the laws of Nature. We make the laws of Nature."

"But you do not! You are not even masters of this planet." [objected Winston]

..."Have you forgotten doublethink [the Party's primary means of evasion, their self-deception enacted to fake reality]?" [retorted O'Brien]

Of course, Orwell's fictional presentation of O'Brien serves 1984's metaphor of a mind-controlling, statist power and is not meant to be psychologically realistic. A man, like O'Brien, who admitted to himself he was so evil would have no motivation to live with himself and would merely kill himself. He would need some rationalization for his "boot stamping on a human face – for ever." I'm evil because life demands it, he must tell himself. Not I'm evil because this is what I've chosen. I'm evil because of life's circumstances. Not I'm evil because I'm rotten. I'm evil because there is no other way to live life. Not I'm evil because I worship death. These rationalizations would necessarily taint his assessment of every aspect of reality and he would have to refuse to see reality clearly or it would threaten the view he laboriously maintained of himself. Someone as self-aware as O'Brien could not exist for long.

So-called intellectuals weave complex systems of philosophy to rationalize the takers way of life and the takers take solace. Recall the support Hitler, Pol Pot, Stalin, Lenin, Franklin D. Roosevelt, and almost every mass taker, received from the masses, from philosophers, professors, and cultural scions of their times – and the apologias written post-horror. "We didn't know it would go so far," they'd tell anyone who'd listen.

But going that far was always the takers' aim. Horrors were what they all sought. We too often act as if the takers' is only a difference of opinion, just another way to live life. But theft is not a means to live. Sacrificing others is not a virtue. (See Appendices H, I, and K for our explication of the morality of America, the Founders, and the producers.)

To defend ourselves vigorously now we must recognize that the takers do not want to live and that they want us to die. If choosing provable values and pursuing them virtuously is living, then the taker does not want to live. For the sake of proving to themselves that they can exist in defiance of reality, in defiance of solid, immutable facts, they defy our natures by the destruction of every living value. See, I can get away with it, they tell themselves. They seek to silence the subconscious judge that tells them that, by their choice of character, they are pursuing the course of death.

We are being ruled by men who in fact do not want to live. And they hate us for wanting to live. So they want us to die. Our existence, the existence of the producer, is an affront to them. The implicit philosophy of the producer, that one must earn ones way, undercuts the takers' creed that mass theft and sacrifice work. Consequently they focus on torture, terror, entrapment – to make you one of them, to make you give up on your desire to live. They seek to make life so horrible, that people give up on it. And if people don't give up, the takers start to kill.

But what they are trying to murder is the suicide within themselves – the subconscious they cannot escape, that knows that they live by destruction, and in turn wants to destroy them. But rather than face that knowledge they turn their rage on those who remind them of their desire to die – by contrast – the men who choose to live.

Takers pretend to pursue money so they can tell themselves that it isn't death they want, that it's a better life for themselves by cheating others; which seems like a less horrible motive than the truth. They want to drive their expensive cars, live in luxury houses, send their children to elite schools to seem like normal, valuing human beings. But they know that they have not earned any of it nor do they truly desire any of it. They know that they have stolen it all from others, through tax money, through swindles, through bribery, through extortion.

Their pretense can be seen in much of their behavior. Notice that they spend more energy on attacking those who want to live than actually creating and enjoying their ill gotten gains and their poor excuse of a life. Even after achieving their version of success, they don't retire to enjoy it, they continue to destroy and ignore their own supposed values.

Notice that they never seek to migrate to one of the 150 semi-fascist, semi-socialist countries they claim to admire more than America. They want to destroy America, bringing America down to the level of one of those hellholes, and they want you to become one of them. So they seek to set up all of society to reward their death worshiping behavior – that is their desire to get away with living, to cheat, to cut corners, to bribe, to beg, to steal, to obey – anything but earn. And they don't want you to earn anything so they set it up so it's very hard for you to earn anything on your own – so you have to “collaborate” with them, so you have to live by their permission. Then they can tell themselves that they are right because even you, the producer, had to give in. The more people that behave the way they do, the more affirmed they feel in their death worship.

Don't give them that sanction. Don't help them think of themselves as anything but what they are – long-range murderers – which is people who don't want to live as human beings must. That's the knowledge that they've always tried to escape and every action they take against you, and against others in the world, is an attempt to escape that knowledge.

The protective walls of emotion, of evasion, of pretense, of semi-thinking, and pseudo-words, built up by them through all the years, are held up only by the credence that you the producer can give them. It isn't their “sensitive souls” or their “love for others” or their “social duty” or any of the other fraudulent sounds by which they fake their self-esteem: It is their urge to defy reality by the destruction of every living value for the sake of a living death that motivates them. Let them know that you know that it is their lust to destroy whatever is living, for the sake of whatever is not, that drives them.

Don't help them fake their true selves by collaborating or arguing with them as if theirs is a reasonable position. Let them see the motive that directs all the actions of their miserable lives and let them know that you see them. The takers are killers whom all men should rightfully despise, who destroy values for being values, who kill in order not to discover their own irredeemable evil. They are killers for the sake of killing – with no self-interest involved; with no self.

Most importantly, don't let the taint they seek to put on life color yours. Your joyous eagerness to live is the particular value they hate and want to destroy.

The takers' failure to judge objectively is universal. Have you not noticed that liars are exceedingly gullible? A liar excludes the utterances of others from the assessment he must make to determine if something is true because he has to evade the need of evaluating his own statements. In order not to despise his own nature and all that he has attained through his lies, the liar must maintain a subconscious order not to assess the truth status of any utterances. So when confronted by the lies of others he cannot help but give them the benefit of the doubt, however ludicrous their claims. Similarly, the taker must develop rationalizations, defense mechanisms, and a self-imposed blindness to what he is, the consequences of his evil, his own suffering, the danger to and the suffering of those closest to him, etc. He must lie to himself constantly. You must not wonder at how easily fooled and manipulated the taker is by his entourage. To maintain his self-deception, he willingly makes himself blind and thus the slave to their deceptions.

The taker's protective blindness is threatened by any evidence from reality, by anything he might experience. The love of a pet for example, is an affront to him. He must be cynical and tell himself this dog doesn't know me, he responds this way because I feed him, because I sometimes keep him entertained but not because of who I am. Any response to his self must necessarily feel inauthentic to him. At a subconscious level he knows his true self to be evil and whatever value an outsider sees in him, must not be real. In essence any love he receives he feels he gains by the blindness of the giver or by fooling the giver. The taker must feel I am a fake, they don't know me. And if I do show myself to them, they must be just as corrupt as me, if they value the evil that I am. The entourage's judgment is not valued since it can only be self-serving and does not reflect an assessment of the nature and necessary values of life. (See the relationships depicted in House of Cards, particularly the relationship between Francis and Claire, for a remarkably insightful representation of this phenomenon.)

A real taker, as against the popular cultural misrepresentations, cannot love. All love from the highest romantic connection to what one might feel for a pet, relies on the pure judgment of the object of love. Failing to see the object and reality clearly, inhibits ones ability to have an appropriate response to the object. Failing to develop the qualities of character proper to a human life, inhibits ones ability to generate actions appropriate to love. A taker is a man who cannot afford to allow his mind to make an appropriate assessment of anything. He must block out all judgment from his consciousness, for any judgments lead him perilously close to an accurate self-assessment.

If to choose some value as the obsessive center of one's concern, as the one thing one seeks to control in life, is to love, then that is how the takers love; but if, to a producer, love is a celebration of one's life, one's maintenance of virtue, and one's recognition of virtue in another, then, to the takers, the life-haters, the pursuit of destruction is their only form and equivalent of love. Anyone who's known a taker knows how they control, frustrate, and ultimately destroy the object of their so-called "love", whether it be a child, a spouse, or a career.

Of course they have to hide their taking from all, and whatever inheritance they are planning to leave, they will be powerless to avoid the economic destruction caused by their taking, the attendant deterioration of markets, and the impact to every day life. See, today, the hellhole which is Europe for even the elite: up to 90% tax rates for the rich, government intrusion into the private lives of even the political elite, and commodities which 100 years ago were available to everyman, today are considered luxuries. Most children in Europe, live with parents well into their 30's. (See Appendix M for our extensive discussion of the economic erosion experienced so far in the United States.) Ultimately, the takers are leaving the ones they pretend to love a future of misery by undermining the very foundation of America and happiness.

Moreover, the taker cannot even evaluate the object of his affections properly. If the taker says of his wife, she is a good person, it serves to remind him that he is not or he must dismiss her as a sucker for being good. If he says, she is a good mother, it must remind him that he puts his children in danger by his taking and the other evils he engages in. He must also see that he hides his true self from his children because what child would understand or admire such evil as he is?

And when he chooses to show himself to anybody, what he gains is disdain, a conniving tolerance, a cunning appreciation, the view of himself as the tool for the evil of others, but not love. He cannot see any action as a sincere response to any values of character he might evince, even if they are genuine. The actor to him must appear to have suspicious ulterior motives, or must appear to be a sucker, or must appear to be a sycophant but not someone who is responding to the value he sees in the taker. He cannot see any human action that isn't tainted by his death-worshipping view of life.

Anonymous writes:

“The opportunity cost of an evil life, is the good life you could have lived, the joy you could have experienced.”

His own evil will not permit him to see any values of his own character as good. His own perseverance in the face of challenges, for example, must to him appear as a drive to evil or a will to corrosive power. And if he seeks to reform, who will let him? Who will believe him? Who will not reject his newfound goodness as some subterfuge? For example, “Just when I thought I was out, they pull me back in!”⁶⁰

Does this sound like a desirable life? Does anyone who chooses this life love life? Does it sound like the life of someone who wants to live? If we answer yes it is only because we project our own goodness to their view of life.

We have been taught to regard takers — tyrants, emperors, dictators, and their apologists and supporters — as selfish. This was the takers' ultimate trick. With this glaring contradiction intellectuals destroyed the morality and rights of those who do value their selves. The purpose of the fraud was to destroy or harness the producers, to shame them into willingly giving up their selves, their productive ability, and their wealth: to have them see all self-motivated action as immoral. They succeeded.

Realize who the real enemy is

Can you name a single man that has created a new invention or service who hasn't been contained by the attacks of regulators, intellectuals, modern journalists, the tax establishment, or by a risk-averse board? Today, it is the American spirit, the human spirit, that is under attack by the men who leverage every would-be decent man who believes that need is holier than ability and that pity is holier than justice. So that need should be allowed to enslave ability and so that feeling should be allowed to despoil truth and justice. These attackers, the bureaucracy today, the takers, fund science to silence query, they fund universities to silence truth, they fund controversy to silence discourse,

⁶⁰ Michael Corleone, The Godfather Part III

they fund disease to leverage fear, they fund riots to silence activism, they fund chaos to silence justice.

Everyman tries to make life in his own image The takers design all our institutions to favor thieves not the producers; those who win by force, manipulation, politics, not those who win by persuasion or trade. The way their laws, regulations, and other constraints shape business, favors man the controlled not man the creator. Every taker needs the protection of an unthinking army to labor for him. Not to invent or disrupt but to keep the fountains of wealth they've taken stable. The taker cannot handle the ever changing landscape of innovation, the upstarts of an entrepreneurial environment, the healthy changes made by the free market. Since they abhor and have abandoned their minds they have no means of dealing with a dynamic business world. Any innovator threatens their power structure. Don't allow them to set the terms under which we live. Only absolute property rights allow men to live as men and protect men from other men forcing a particular view of life on them.

Anonymous observes:

“Their psychological projections demand they denounce money as the root of all evil — except when government steals it and spends it, actually tainting money with evil, which then, magically, converts it to the solution of all problems.”

For all recorded history, the two antagonists have stood face to face: the producer and the taker. When the first producer invented a way to harness fire, the first taker responded. He begged, he whined, he stole a club – he invented altruism. The producers — denied, opposed, persecuted, exploited — went on, moved forward and carried all humanity along on their energy. The taker contributed only obstacles. Think about all that different men had to invent, learn, prove in order for mankind to rise from caves to skyscrapers. Throughout history these innovators have been the slaves to men who added zero value to humanity yet held the clubs or the guns. Today the despot is a bureaucracy that takes at will and disregards the Founding rights-respecting morality at its pleasure.

Be through with granting respect to the terms of those who worship death. That is how our enemies defeat us. They advocate for an unmitigated evil and then seek for us to compromise our good with their evil but a little poison, a little rights violation, a little at a time, is inevitably as destructive as abandoning your principles altogether.

Look at all we've lost. The producer's morality of life created America. This was the **only** country in history where wealth was not acquired by taking, but by creation, not by force, but by trade, the only country whose money was the symbol of man's right to his own mind, to his work, to his life, to his happiness, to himself. The country to first coin the phrase “To make money”. If this is evil, by the present standards of the world, if this is the reason for damning the producers, then we have to recognize the nature of our enemies and choose to judge their ideals for what they are: the morality of death. Read Appendices A, C, D, E, G, and M for government perpetrated atrocities which exceed the aggregate of all individual criminality. You will see exactly how much they love death. Can you

sanction or trust anyone willing to be a taker?⁶¹

Anonymous reminds us:

“Nothing is given man. Even a love of life has to be earned: Thinking is the root of that love of life.”

Realize who the real enemy is

Your enemy is a leaderless mass of bureaucrats and the people who provide cover or support them, all seeking, by the logic of their vision of human life, by their desire to get away with living by controlling men, by their desire to get “away with things”, by their desire to cut corners, by their desire for the unearned and undeserved, by their desire to act on their feelings, by their desire to evade reality, facts, the need to think, and consequences, all seeking to enslave you and increasingly strip you of your rights, your life, everything.

It's not Republicans versus Democrats, the (non-crony) rich versus the poor, one race versus another, North versus South, city dwellers versus rural communities, women versus men, the young versus the old, etc. This is a sustained assault against the makers, (the men who innovate and create wealth, jobs, and all human values on any scale) by the takers, the statist. A war between those who want to earn a life and those who want to steal one or have the government steal one for them. The reason we have been so passive in allowing them to steal from us and erode our absolute rights is because we haven't understood that they are evil so we allow them innocuous or benevolent excuses. We accepted their morality of sacrifice as a moral ideal and thereby granted them the moral high ground.

Do not allow them their excuses

Recognize, as we've discussed above, that they do not hold the moral high ground (See Appendices H and I for a full explanation). They are evil to the extent of their awareness of what they do and to the extent that they advocate or engage in theft. And when you cease giving them these excuses, when you confront them with the reality of their aims, and the results, you will see that most are not innocent victims of their intellectuals, their education systems, or their philosophical indoctrination. Most know they are trying to get away with living by cutting corners and taking values and opportunities from you and your children by force. They are evil.

The man who says you have to give back, not because you have stolen, but because you have been successful producing and exchanging voluntarily with customers, vendors, and employees, the man who tells you you owe the undeserved to your neighbor, the man who tells you that God demands your sacrifice for entrance into heaven, the man who tells you that the proletariat demands your sacrifice for peace on earth, the man who tells you that the state demands your sacrifice for your security or the public good, the man who tells you that the team demands your sacrifice so you can win, the man who tells you that rights require compromise are all takers trying to disguise their theft by getting you to give up your values. (See Appendix I for a discussion of how we are inadvertently helping our enemies defeat us).

As you'll see in Appendices I and M the takers have won control of our government, major

⁶¹ https://www.wikipedia.org/wiki/Starfish_Prime, for example.

institutions, and many citizens minds with their misinformation. Certainly the intellectuals, journalists, politicians, bureaucrats, and anyone who provides cover or supports these men and their activities are evil but they are not monsters. No more than the 300,000+ Germans and Europeans who helped the Nazis identify, corral, torture, and murder over 6 million Jews, political dissidents, homosexuals, and the mentally disabled were monsters. They were just cowardly, evil men.^{62 63}

The German accessories to mass murder and torture were mothers, teachers, plumbers, ministers, etc. Most were apolitical. Most lived in fear of the German leadership and its thugs. They simply were evil and intellectually dishonest for evading the Nazi ideology, incipient harassment, and violence toward Jews and other targets. The US had already existed for 150 years and had been teaching the world (by example) that property rights create unprecedented levels of wealth and happiness for all citizens. Other countries had been benefitting from a more limited adoption of property for almost as long. The Germans evaded all the facts and ignored the lesson. They accepted their leadership's propaganda, their educational system's lessons, and their intellectuals' ideologies including anti-semitism and so, rather than following the example of America, they blamed their government-induced economic misfortunes on the Jews. Many simply went along to get along. Some quashed their misgivings by telling themselves that they could do nothing against the genocidal regime and the supporting masses. They considered themselves the intellectual jewel of Europe yet lost 14 million (about 20%) of their citizens to war, famine, a shortage of healthcare, divestitures and violence⁶⁴. They considered themselves good parents but, when millions were forcibly drafted, 25% of their sons were killed and another 22% remained POWs for several years after the War⁶⁵. They considered themselves lovers of life but of the cohort of women born from 1905-1915, only 50% would ever find husbands; of the cohort born from 1915-1925, only 33% ever would.⁶⁶ They suffered some of the consequences of their evil, though justice was never done.

⁶² In what historians call the "Subsequent Nuremberg Proceedings", 183 defendants all executives at a variety of industrial concerns, prominent doctors, judges, and higher level government bureaucrats were charged variously including with:

- murders, tortures, and other atrocities committed against hundreds of thousands in the name of medical science, forced labor, and terrorism against civilians
- conspiracy to commit war crimes and crimes against humanity
- crimes against humanity against German civilians and nationals of other countries
- criminal responsibility for many aspects of the Nazi racial program, including the kidnapping of "racially valuable" children for Aryanization, the forcible evacuation of foreign nationals from their homes in favor of Germans or Ethnic Germans, and the persecution and extermination of Jews throughout Germany and German-occupied Europe.

132 were eventually found guilty of at least one charge. Most were imprisoned and 12 received the death penalty.

https://www.loc.gov/rr/frd/Military_Law/Nuremberg_trials.html

<https://encyclopedia.ushmm.org/content/en/article/subsequent-nuremberg-proceedings>

⁶³ See the collected testimony of Warsaw Ghetto victims referred to as The Warsaw Ghetto Oyneg Shabes-Ringelblum Archive

https://collections.ushmm.org/findingaids/RG-15-079M_02_fnd_en.pdf

<https://www.ushmm.org/research/publications/academic-publications/full-list-of-academic-publications/the-warsaw-ghetto-oyneg-shabesringelblum-archive-catalog-and-guide>

<https://www.jhl.pl/en/projects/book-series-ringelblum-archive>

<https://www.unesco.org/new/en/communication-and-information/memory-of-the-world/register/full-list-of-registered-heritage/registered-heritage-page-9/warsaw-ghetto-archives-emanuel-ringelblum-archives/>

⁶⁴ Census in Germany: https://www.wikipedia.org/wiki/Census_in_Germany

Official German government statistics: https://www.wikipedia.org/wiki/World_War_II_casualties

⁶⁵ Google world war II german pows

⁶⁶ Germany 1945 by Richard Bessel

The willingness to obey in committing atrocities is sometimes self-motivated. Like some of the Germans under Hitler, today some takers may be true believers who think the individual should have only the privileges the state allows them but most are just taking advantage of the dominant philosophical trend to gain the unearned in income and the undeserved in benefits.

Today the target isn't the Jew, it's the non-crony American businessman and any man who seeks to achieve. Today our government, the establishment, and its supporters blame this new victim not themselves for the destruction of our wealth, the shrinking of the middle class, the poor performance of our education system, the destructive instability of our economy, and are, thereby, expanding their intrusions on our property rights (see Appendix M for an accounting). Don't let them continue to do this to non-crony businessmen and to our country.

We mistakenly accept their extortions just to be able to produce, to live as men

As we watch our progress in production, innovation, and wealth we can never quite believe the subsequent attacks, regulations, expropriations of that progress and eagerly look for the next opportunity to come, the next surge of freedom made possible by the inventiveness of some producer. But this has been part of our error: our willingness to bear anything and forgive anything just for the privilege to produce. We behave as if production were not our right.

Make no mistake it is time to reverse this trend for soon it will be impossible to do so

Tyranny awaits only our disarmament. A cursory review of today's headlines will tell you that it is quickly approaching. Act with the urgency of life and death because this is what is at stake. Even if you find your present situation manageable and mostly pleasant you must recognize the need to act before your children or grandchildren lose the option. With the acceleration of their violations of due process and their enforcement of the bureaucratic credit score, we have less than 10 years before it will be too late to peaceably restore our rights.

Spanish Proverb

"God said take what you want and pay for it."

A call to action

Now that you know the truth about the bureaucracy and the takers that support it, stop supporting your destroyers. The evil of the world is made possible by nothing but the cooperation you give it. Withdraw your support. Do not try to live on the bureaucracy's terms or to win where they're setting the rules. Do not seek the favor of those who enslaved you, do not beg for crumbs from those who rob you, do not join them to recoup what they've taken by helping them rob your neighbors. Do not struggle for profit, success or security at the price of a lien on your right to exist. Such a lien is not to be paid off; the more you pay them, the more they will demand; the greater the values you seek or achieve, the more vulnerably helpless you become.

As we stated above, PREPARE, SABOTAGE, QUIT, and BURDEN. Prepare to become self-sufficient. Make your income and assets less taxable. A family of 4 can live on a three acre farm which costs on average \$2,000 per acre. (Property taxes and taxes on farm income are lower and, now, Biden will give non-whites money to purchase a farm.) Once you're ready, hire or recommend the most incompetent people you can find for important positions and quit. Then become an

economic burden by applying for all government benefits. Once their economy collapses build an underground movement and prepare your children for leadership. Educate as many as you can on the moral nature of rights. Then and only then will America have a chance to regain her governance and rights.

Do not allow their hands to touch the only power that keeps them in power: your living ambition. Fight how our Founder's did before the Revolution. After their collapse, take over the leadership of your local institutions, educate your local community about how to regain their rights, and build a network of rights respecting activists. Run your finances so that you give as little to them as possible. Eventually you will be able to reclaim the leadership of the federal government and the true meaning of the Constitution: absolute rights.

To win requires your total dedication and a total break with the advocates of sacrifice, with the doctrine that man is a sacrificial animal who exists at the pleasure of others. (See Appendices H, I, and K for our proof of America's morality.) Fight for the value of the individual.

The practical benefits of absolute rights.

In practice **absolute property rights would obviate all involuntary government taxation, all non-rights protecting government activity and expenditures, and the constant intrusions into our private lives.** The cost to run the government would decrease by more than 80%. Jobs would be plentiful. The cost of all goods and services would decrease by 50%. Divorces would decrease since over 20% of divorces are caused by financial stress. Education would be the parents purview and the deregulation would allow for many more, far less expensive options and better outcomes⁶⁷. Your children would not be burdened with an overhang of astronomical government debt⁶⁸ and would enjoy the positive psychological benefits of capitalism⁶⁹ and of living as men must. Not to mention the benefits we lose because government impedes or prohibits invention. (See Appendix M for an exposition of this accounting.)

⁶⁷ See for example, "Why Johnny Can't Read" and "The Underground History of American Education"

⁶⁸ Over \$27 trillion as of 2020. <https://www.usdebtclock.org>

⁶⁹ <https://phys.org/news/2017-08-lower-income-children-counties-high-upward.amp>

What you can do to restore your children's ability to pursue of happiness

In short, do what the Founding Fathers did:

1. Like the Founding Fathers love, worship, and celebrate your life⁷⁰:

- A. **Recognize that to the extent that you have lived and found joy is the extent to which you have acted on the Founder's morality: the Morality of Life.** Realize that you must defend your absolute rights, above all else, because they are what make a moral way of life possible.

Your life is yours and only yours! Consequently, if you focus on pursuing real, that is, demonstrable values for yourself and those you love without personally (or through the government) defrauding or violating anyone's else's property rights, in other words, if you pursue your happiness, then you are one of the most moral men that has ever existed. Take pride in your ability to produce, to create happiness, for yourself and your loved ones and know that most Americans still admire your competence and dedication. Take pride in your pursuit of happiness. It is your highest moral purpose. (If you don't see yourself this way, then see Appendix H where we prove that you are right to live this way, moral for living this way and that that is the way all human beings should live.)

Like the Founding Fathers, nurture the creator, the hero in yourself. Don't let the pervading immorality and irrationality bewilder you into abandoning the best within you, your most moral self. Generate the steps to realize your happiness, to realize your vision of what life can be, to grow your freedom and your wealth without contributing to a dictatorship that wants to enslave you.

It is our moral righteousness that will allow us to win.

Anonymous writes:

“Do not leave yourself at the mercy of men whose sole qualification to rule you is their capacity to spout the fraudulent generalities that get them appointed to the privilege of enforcing their whims at the point of a gun.”

The Founders instituted absolute property rights to ensure you can choose how to live your life – as is man's right. Therefore, any social problems and legitimate government expenditure must be addressed without forcing you or your neighbor – without stealing from Peter to pay Paul.

⁷⁰ If you need more details, read any biography of any of the signers of the Declaration. These were men who knew how to pursue happiness and brought creativity to their work, love, daily life, etc. Also, see the last few paragraphs of Appendix K for our discussion of slavery, a criticism often leveled against the Founding. To get a good sense of the colonists view of life and rights consider reading some of the best selling pamphlets published prior to and during the Revolution. (<https://www.proquest.com/products-services/film/pamphlets-in-american-history1.html>)

Realize that anyone that tells you that your property rights are not absolute is part of or has accepted the establishment philosophy. The establishment, bureaucracy, politicians, and intellectuals, seek to induce guilt, fear, and inaction in you to keep you docile and controllable. They rob you of your honor so that they can then rob of your wealth and values. Recognize that anyone who gets in the way of (or advocates for the government to interfere with) your purpose, life, or productiveness in any way whether they call themselves a friend of the people, a rescuer of the downtrodden, or a child of God, is your enemy. Likewise, anyone who benefits from your moral actions, abilities, efforts, products and the jobs you create, but does not give you deserved respect or admiration, is complicit in your enslavement. Once they withhold their admiration, it is easy for the opportunistic bureaucracy to convince the unthinking among us that you don't deserve your wealth⁷¹ and that voters, therefore, have a right to call for its "redistribution" as they see fit. Government is given the credit for the jobs, innovations, and wealth you create while they call us greedy and corrupt. By permitting this injustice we have allowed the unthinking to prioritize anyone who claims to be less fortunate and those who wield force, the recipients and the dispensers of the unearned and undeserved. By accepting the punishment of the best among us, not for any alleged sins, but for their virtues, we betrayed morality and made all the injustices we see around us possible.

Their impractical, evil ideas have worked because we keep working, innovating all the same, with little objection, offering ourselves up as victims for their evil, providing unlimited tax revenue for their ludicrous projects, jumping over all the hoops, as they pat themselves on their backs for our crippled accomplishments. 30% of government tax revenue comes from those making less than \$100,000. They have not been blind to the consequences of their destructive ways – we have made them possible. Throughout the decades their actions destroyed countless businesses and countless lives but we've enabled evil. We have been blind to the reality we created for them that enables their delusions by allowing them to defy human nature, human rights, and human life – and survive the consequences.

Reclaim the morality of the Founding Fathers, honor the productive among us, and, eventually, you can reclaim our right to our property to free us all.

B . Be like the Founding Fathers. Recognize that the only moral justification for a government is the protection of your property rights from other citizens, the government, and other countries. Recognize that any other function of government is necessarily rights-violating and must be eliminated. The only legitimate functions are therefore the police, military, and courts. (If you don't already recognize the sanctity of absolute property rights, see Appendices H and K.) You must act on the certainty that the government should only be able to violate an individual's property rights after an objective legal procedure (due process) that establishes that particular individual's guilt in violating the property rights of an innocent.

As a consequence you must do what some of the Founding Fathers wanted to do. **Make it your goal to separate the government from the economy** for the same reason that our Founders separated religion and government. Seek an amendment eliminating the Commerce Clause and explicitly forbidding the local, state, and federal governments' interference in the economy. Not less involuntary taxation but voluntary taxation.⁷² (The 8 year, 24 billion Pound

⁷¹ Did you ever think you'd here an American president tell the creators among us that they "didn't build that"?

⁷² Throughout history, and in America, citizens have voluntarily paid for legitimate government services such as armed forces and police. Similarly, before big government and in areas not serviced, private citizens have developed and maintained infrastructure such as towns, parks, libraries, nature preserves, fire departments, roads, sewers, and water sources. Moreover, voluntary insurance purchases are in essence a payment you make a third party as a way of protecting your assets against low probability contingencies. Much of the insurance we purchase is mandated as a term of contract for financial transactions. So, when we take on a

Sterling American War for Independence, we wish we could recognizably refer to it as the War for Property Rights, was paid for voluntarily at a time when the population was only 3 million⁷³.) Not less regulation but only self-regulation verified by free market, non-governmental, independent, not government financed, watchdogs and insurers. Not education reform but private unregulated education. We must eliminate all rights-violating agencies including the IRS, FTC, HHS, DOE, SEC, and the counterintelligence, propaganda, and PsyOps functions of the various intelligence agencies that are directed against our own citizens⁷⁴, etc. (If you have not concluded the Commerce Clause has to go, see Appendices H, K, and M where we prove it to you from moral and practical perspectives. See Appendix P for a full list of government agencies that must be defunded.)

2361
2362
2363
2364
2365
2366
2367
2368
2369
2370
2371

mortgage or finance a car, the insurance demanded by the financing entity is a form of voluntary taxation that we accept to cover a contingent and improbable event. So voluntary taxation for legitimate government services, that is those that entail the protection of our rights, has worked and would work in a similar way. Your boss for example may pay the police or demand that the employees pay so that crime does not interrupt the work your company engages in. The brunt of voluntary taxation would fall on those most likely to need the protective services and those with the most to lose and everyone would benefit. And most importantly no one can be forced to pay for something they object to. If your boss demands you pay for government services that you are opposed to, you may find another employer who will not demand that of you or you would be free to start your own competing business and undercut your boss since his unreasonable demand of that tax ultimately gets passed on to his customers either in the quality of service his employees provide or a direct increase in price.

Another example of a voluntary tax only some choose to pay, yet all benefit from, is guns. Where legal, only some citizens buy guns, ammunition, and gun training (at significant expense) but all benefit since burglars cannot know which homes will be defended by armed occupants and which won't. Studies in this space are flawed, read the admittedly flawed though comprehensive "The Effects of Gun Prevalence on Burglary: Deterrence vs Inducement" by P. Cook and J. Ludwig.

No President Obama, It Was Private Business That Made Our Roads And Bridges Possible by Jim Powell
<https://www.forbes.com/sites/jimpowell/2012/07/29/no-president-obama-it-was-private-business-that-made-our-roads-and-bridges-possible>

Privatization and the 19th-Century Turnpike by G. Gunderson, 2008.

History of Private Roads in America, 1792-1916 by D. B. Klein

https://www.wikipedia.org/wiki/Private_road

A Free-Market Plan to Save the American West From Drought by A. Lustgarten

<https://www.theatlantic.com/magazine/archive/2016/03/a-plan-to-save-the-american-west-from-drought>

https://www.wikipedia.org/wiki/The_Nature_Conservancy

⁷³ 94% of the estimated 24 billion pounds sterling (at today's rates) cost of the 8 year War for Independence was paid for by the estimated 2.8 million colonists voluntarily. Colonists and soldiers voluntarily loaned money and resources to the Independence effort even though there was no guarantee that they would ever be repaid (and in fact, many were not). Some went so far as to sell everything they had and financed their own armies. The Colonists and the individual states issued multiple, initially worthless, currencies which colonists accepted voluntarily even though there were several competing currencies and commodities (like gold, silver, and French and Spanish currencies) already in circulation with significant and historically well established values. Of course, there was no guarantee that the newly issued currencies would ever be worth anything. The individual states, ostensibly, had the power of taxation but if they lost the war, even these currencies would be worthless so anyone who accepted the currencies was voluntarily taking a significant risk. Some states even tried forcing people to accept their currencies without any real legal means of enforcing their demands. In the end issued currencies became almost worthless losing 99% of their value so most citizens were never repaid for their contributions to the cost of the War. About 5 years into the War, the rebelling colonists credit was so poor, that one Founding Father found it necessary to back additional needed funds with his own considerable personal credit. Foreign countries contributed only 6% of the total cost of the War in the form of loans.

<https://www.bankofengland.co.uk/monetary-policy/inflation/inflation-calculator>

<https://allthingsliberty.com/2015/02/how-was-the-revolutionary-war-paid-for/>

<https://www.census.gov/history/pdf/colonialbostonpops.pdf> : Population in The Colonial and Continental Periods

Frederick Douglass recounts:

“....Well, my dear reader, this battle [in self-defense] with [my slavemaster]... was the turning point in my ‘life as a slave’. It rekindled in my breast the smouldering embers of liberty... and revived a sense of my own manhood. I was a changed being after that fight. I was nothing before; I WAS A MAN NOW. It recalled to life my crushed self-respect and my self-confidence, and inspired me with a renewed determination to be A FREEMAN.”

C . Be like the Founding Fathers. Recognize that your participation in restoring your absolute property rights is essential. Long before the King declared war on the American colonists, the colonists spent 15 or 20 years educating the populace about rights, running for local leadership positions, and forming activist networks. Today, when a seemingly well-meaning President is unable to control the rampant rights-violations of the bureaucracy or another the the torture programs carried out in our names, in a culture that broadly proclaims the superiority of emotions, instinct, intuition, over man's reasoning faculty, the moral righteousness of governance by brute force, the penalizing of the productive in favor of the less fortunate, the sacrificing of the hard working to the unambitious — in such a world, the productive have to defund a tyrannical government and lead the way to a return to property rights. (See [item 7 page 58](#) below where we go over some of the things that need doing. If you don't already realize your participation is essential, see [Appendix N](#) where we prove it to you and [Appendix H](#) for an exposition of the morality of property rights.)

Moreover, your participation in restoring your property rights is an important expression of your values and no one can do it for you. No matter what inheritance you are planning, the best gift you can give your children and grandchildren is a government that respects their property rights. It is too late to make a donation, sit back, and hope things turn around.

Why must we become activists? Almost no one in America is actually defending absolute

<https://www.census.gov/history/pdf/histstats-colonial-1970.pdf>

https://www.wikipedia.org/wiki/Early_American_currency

<https://www.encyclopedia.com/people/history/us-history-biographies/robert-morris>

⁷⁴ In 2013 the government passed a law that legalized lying to American citizens for political gain. “For decades, a so-called anti-propaganda law prevented the U.S. government’s mammoth broadcasting arm from delivering programming to American audiences. But on July 2, [2013 that changed]. The result: an unleashing of thousands of hours per week of government-funded radio and TV programs for domestic U.S. consumption”

“Today, the military is more focused on manipulating news and commentary on the Internet, especially social media, by posting material and images without necessarily claiming ownership,” reported the Post.”

<https://www.foreignpolicy.com/2013/07/14/u-s-repeals-propaganda-ban-spreads-government-made-news-to-americans/>

<https://www.theatlantic.com/politics/archive/2013/07/americans-finally-have-access-american-propaganda/313305/>

https://en.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Propaganda_in_the_United_States

property rights — not the libertarian, conservative, liberal, or moderate activist organizations. They don't even recognize that we are operating as a de facto dictatorship. (In a recent search, only 5 Congressmen vote Constitutionally over 90% of the time. While all Democrats vote unconstitutionally over 40% of the time, historically, it doesn't matter, Republican or Democrat, they all consistently vote to violate your property rights, the Constitution, and their parties' promises.⁷⁵) Many small-government Republicans, non-anarchist libertarians, anti-New World Order activists, and others who support the idea of property rights to some extent, too often call for policies and actions that directly oppose the establishment of absolute property rights. They are either insincere, leveraged, or controlled opposition. With very rare exceptions politicians never actually do anything to reduce government intrusion in the economy and our lives, that is, to restore our property rights, and the rare upstarts are promptly quashed (see the the brief history of the Tea Party, for example).

Despite the decades of investment and the billions spent annually by the so-called freedom movement the erosion of our rights has only accelerated. The main reason for this failure is that none of their organizations advocate for absolute property rights on a moral basis. They grant the moral right to those who call for sacrifice and must, consequently, agree to haggle away our rights to the innumerable sacrifices possible.

Paraphrasing our teacher:
To combat jay walking as a crucial danger, at a time when grand larceny is being committed, is to sanction the larceny.

Paraphrasing the Founding Fathers, “And for the support of this goal, we mutually pledge to each other our Lives, our Fortunes, and our sacred Honor.” It cost them that and more. (To see the price the Founding Fathers paid for property rights, see Appendix L where we quote a short essay that does a beautiful job of honoring their heroism.)

- D. **Be like the Founding Fathers: start physical training.** It will keep your mind sharp and your body healthy. In particular, develop krav maga, point and shoot training⁷⁶, dynamic shooting (including small game hunting, skeet shooting, and tactical paint ball or airsoft), skills for dealing with multiple assailants, basic medical, and outdoor skills.
- E. **Be like the Founding Fathers: help other moral men.** Aside from economic support, the most important support you can provide a fellow-rights respecting American is moral support. Show your love for the men and women you admire for their work and integrity. We are all bereft of admiration, respect, and gratitude. Recall the way the media denigrated the accomplishments of Steve Jobs upon his death. Compared to the superlative value he created, any character flaws were minor. Contrast that to the adulations Bush, received post-mortem – a President who participated in indebting this country by trillions and whose every policy robbed us of our rights. You too are starved for the admiration of the best within you. You, and men like you, need to recognize that this need is valid and that justice requires the

⁷⁵ <https://www.thenewamerican.com/freedom-index> tracks voting records of our Congressional representatives

⁷⁶ See the excellent training video “Shooting for Keeps: Point Shooting for Close-Quarter Combat”

spiritual and material rewards due you.

Be on the lookout for opportunities to support, with any means and creativity available to you, while remaining anonymous, any rights-respecting person. (Plan for the fact, that every pro-property rights candidate will be actively disrupted). **Seek to surround yourself with rights-respecting people.** The Founding Fathers galvanized the participation of only 30% of the 10 - 65 yr old male population of the country and yet were still able to win our freedom from the most formidable military empire at a time when 30% of the colonial population was loyal to England and another 30% were indifferent. Moreover, in no single year did more than 10% participate in the War according to the US Census Bureau estimates. Only 57 men signed the Declaration of Independence based on the ideas of 4 political philosophers. All it takes is a few, brave men with the right ideas. They succeeded by supporting their like-minded acquaintances, slowly building a network of activists, and, when the time was right, calling on those relationships. After the collapse, we will need to replicate their methods. We need about 10% of the population willing to participate in activism. With today's technology, we believe 10% will be more than enough.

F. Don't be too hard on yourself. As we prove in Appendices M, A, C and D you are a victim of the government's interference in the economic, intellectual, cultural, and other resources of this country. They evaluate the value of culture, laws, ideology, healthcare, etc. on the basis of some statist notion not on how it impacts the individual or his rights. They concern themselves with what hurts the state, or what is killing western civilization (they are), but not what is killing the individual. Many mistakes you make and unfortunate circumstances you suffer are due to the policies the government enforces, the rights they continually violate, the distortions they create in the economy, the misinformation and disinformation they promote, and the corruption they enure. Statistical studies have found that increasing inflation increases illness and death in many and varied populations. Long-term GDP is also hurt by inflation further hurting every citizen's economic life along several dimensions.⁷⁷ Moreover the passing and enforcement of non-objective and rights-violating or delimiting laws creates an environment that encourages the immoral in human relations. Society, that is, the individuals that surround you, engage in ever greater violations of your rights and breaches of civility when their government induces theft and human sacrifice. Recall the injurious attack suffered by Rand Paul at the hands of his neighbor or the destruction of property by BLM. It's no wonder many Americans report feeling disenfranchised even as they fail to see the cause of their disenfranchisement.

G. Like the Founding Fathers raise your children to demand freedom and involve them in building a free country. The Founding Fathers, in this regard had it somewhat easier. Today any rational analysis will show you how corrupt the education system is [sic] and that the freedom your children need to live well is non-existent. Rather than teaching children how to think they teach them what to feel. You'll have to rest your children's minds from these butchers by either homeschooling or creating a cooperative schooling program in your community so that you control who is hired. It is almost impossible to fire a teacher these days and you would be aghast at the types who achieve tenure and what they are teaching your children. Make sure that your children start learning formal logic, symbolic logic, reasoning skills (including identifying fallacies) as early as possible, age 11 maybe. Expose them to the scientific method applied in as many contexts as possible. Have them read the writings of Newton, Galileo, and other geniuses in the field so they can learn the method by example. It is best to start the study of any subject by studying its history so that your child understands what gave rise to the subject, why it developed in the first place and why it has evolved the way it has.

⁷⁷ <https://www.frbsf.org/education/publications/doctor-econ/1999/february/inflation-gdp-growth/>

If you can, find a Montessori program that adheres strictly to her method (don't trust anyone who claims to have modified it properly or added their own twist). Let's look at an example the superiority of Montessori. Today's children memorize basic arithmetic results, for example, that $2 + 2 = 4$ and tricks to deal with larger numbers. But very few ever learn why $2 + 2$ is, in fact, 4. Montessori teaches that it is true because every time you take 2 solid things (■ ■) and combine it with another 2 solid things (■ ■), it ends up that you always count that you have 1 (■)... 2 (■ ■)... 3 (■ ■ ■)... 4 (■ ■ ■ ■) solid things. (The worst teachers today try to stifle a child's mind by "proving" that this isn't always the case because when you take gases and treat them this way you always get 1 container of gas. Of course they never explain to the child that you are in fact changing the pressure, and temperature of the gas so that "adding" gases must be treated as a special case and requires that all of those elements be specified. So that when you hold all else equal you do get 4 times the volume of gas when you make the addition.) Montessori will teach your child the method of deriving knowledge from observation, rather than from authority or memorization, which if applied to all his knowledge, will allow your child to develop his own thoughts and give your child a tremendous advantage over his rivals. The education you secure will allow him to excel in his life and he'll be better able to weather the storms that are coming.

The Brainy Bunch by K and M Harding, can be referenced by parents wishing to accelerate their child's education. The title is misleading because the authors assure us that their 9 children were not exceptionally intelligent and were nonetheless able to enter and succeed in college at a remarkably early age. The parents leveraged their children's interests to get them to read, write, give speeches, and study math. So, for example, if the child loved baseball all the reading and other assignments were given that context: reading biographies of players, writing assignments related to the history of the game, and math problems related to the speed of a fast ball, etc.

Civilization has yet to produce an optimal education system. Unfortunately, the US system is built on the Prussian education system of the 18th century which was not designed to create independently thinking and acting men but obedient followers. RoslynRoss.BlogSpot.com has many references to this history and *The Underground History of American Education* by J T Gatto covers the current state and some of this history.

To get an inkling of the potential for education to fully develop the capabilities of a child's mind read *The Prodigy* by A Wallace (another misleading title. Unfortunately, book marketers often don't understand the nature of what they are selling. Which is why you don't judge a book by its cover). You'll learn a method to develop your child's capacity for creativity and his capacity to solve problems scientifically at an almost genius level. The titular's father, an engineer, posed increasingly difficult problems, without providing the necessary knowledge to solve them. Like build a box that's square, for example, and the child developed the math necessary to solve these problems himself. (In our estimation, however, the child was not prepared properly philosophically and experienced difficulties later in life.) Obviously the education system is a mess but some researchers have shown the particular ineffectiveness of our education system in engendering creativity. Researchers administered a test, originally used by NASA to measure the creative potential of engineers and scientists, to children at age 5, then when they turned 10, and then again when they turned 15. At age 5, 98% of the children fell into the "genius category of imagination". 5 years later only 30%, and at 15 years of age only 12% did. Only 2% of adults over 25 ever tested at these levels.⁷⁸

Live very frugally so that you can save and ultimately invest 1000 each month from the

⁷⁸ TEDxTucson George Land, "The Failure of Success"

moment your child is born till their 18th birthday. The compounding investment interest will give you and your child the financial resources to invest for a lifetime of wealth. Protect your wealth. Start by reading our advice in the section on economic activism. Due to the government's creation of inflation and interference in the economy, 90% of inherited wealth is gone by the 3rd generation and only 25% of all millionaires are 2nd generation or later Americans. 75% of all American millionaires are 1st generation immigrants who inherited less than \$15,000.⁷⁹ See Appendix M to gauge the devastating consequences government intervention has had on the middle class and American entrepreneurship.

Take a rational approach to parenting. Your relationship with your child can set the tone of a lifetime. Most parents find difficulty, for example, in balancing discipline with allowing for autonomy. But these are false alternatives. No analog exists, for example, in healthy adult relationships. You don't, for example, deal with your boss by stating "today I'll let you step on me and tomorrow I will step on you". Yet children are raised, either with "too much permissiveness" or "an iron fist" or worse, a mixture of these depending on the parents' mood. This approach promulgates the false arbitrariness of morality, virtue, and values, and the supremacy of the authority, and the feelings, of others – not that life and reality demand certain principles but that anything goes as long as others approve. Read RoslynRoss.BlogSpot.com for a novel presentation of non-coercive parenting skills and an extensive bibliography of educational resources. Another resource that has helped many in creating an environment of mutual respect with their children are the books by author H Ginott: *Between Parent and Child* and *Between Parent and Teenager*.

How you educate your child and his character will significantly impact what ambitions they maintain, how they pursue their ambitions, and the treatment they accept from others (including the government). Endeavor to teach your child, starting age of 11 say, the philosophy espoused in [pages 17 - 44](#) and Appendices H, I, and K, by example, that is by living it yourself and answering any questions with sufficient but brief explanations so your child can glean your reasoning. By age 11 most children are searching for a validation of the philosophy they've learned from their parents and others by observation. This is why many teenagers rebel against what they've learned when they realize that there is no rational basis for it or that their parents do not know it. So starting at age 11 help them discover that validation by exposing them to the arguments and original texts referenced.

Know that today the entire culture is arrayed to make your child hate himself and to make them subservient to authority. Teach them to know reality, to treat their emotions as what they are, that is, remnants of thinking that can be true or false and that must be investigated to update the emotions with their current knowledge. If they learn confidence in their minds they will always love themselves. A child that lacks confidence in his own mind and, therefore, does not develop a sense of self-worth, cannot live well and will not demand to be free.

The infantilization of children in today's culture stunts children's development. RoslynRoss.BlogSpot.com has many resources to help you explore the research and overcome this trend. Treat your children like adults and they will behave like adults. Help them learn to make decisions very early on. Provide choices as early as they become communicative say between which socks to wear (choice 1 or choice 2), provide reasons for every choice you make, treat them with the respect you would give an adult: "May I pick you up?" "We'll be needing to leave in 10 minutes please make yourself ready." etc.

2. **Be like the Founding Fathers. Recognize that you are not alone**, that about 30% of Americans agree with you. (If you have not concluded that, even today, many Americans are our greatest

⁷⁹ *The Millionaire Next Door* by Thomas J. Stanley and William D. Danko

allies, see Appendix F where recent Gallup and Pew Research surveys prove that many want significantly limited government and that many still retain the Founding Fathers' values.)

The ideas persist because they were essential to the development of this country and are essential in the life of every human being. It took centuries of intellectual, philosophical development to achieve principled political freedom. It was a long struggle, stretching from Aristotle to John Locke to the Founding Fathers. For over 15 years prior to the War for Independence, the Founders and other pamphleteers laid out the ideology for our system of freedom. The system their ideas and self-defense established was not primarily based on democracy, but on individual rights.

By contrast, democracy, as maintained by a rights-violating government, is merely the institutionalization and, ultimately, entrenched establishment, of divide and conquer, that is, the means of preventing a populace from uniting as humans with rights. It is merely the means of setting men against each other over petty squabbles and superficial differences so that they can be easily controlled. Anyone who has ever witnessed the establishment of democracy in any country in the world will easily verify that people participating in a democratic process are merely pawns in the game of allowing their leaders to strip their property rights in exchange for a muffled voice and the crumbs of power. While they engage in the “democratic process” of getting their politicians to fight for them, the bureaucracy continues to strip them of their wealth, rights, their country's resources. Recent historical examples include Turkey, Argentina, and, unfolding now, Chile and Cuba.

Under the Founders' system the individual was not to be left at the mercy of his neighbors' “democratic aspirations” or his leaders taking: the Constitutional system of absolute rights and checks and balances was devised to prohibit both. Property rights are the great American political achievement.

3. Be like the Founding Fathers. **Engage in economic activism.**

A. **Continually make yourself as successful as you can.** Success will give you the resources, both physical and spiritual, that will allow you to beat the takers. Make sure you minimize the taxes on your income and assets. They are using your wealth to enslave you and your children and to pay off their cronies and bureaucracies world-wide. (30% of federal revenue comes from those making less than \$100k.)

Many of you are already being held under threats. Don't try to rise in their pogroms. Do the bare minimum to keep your jobs. Don't offer your ideas or innovation to your employers. Don't start new companies under their ministrations. You know that no matter how high you rise it never ends well for your children and grandchildren. Promised immunity is always abrogated. Just read any biography of the entourage of a tyrant or a history of the last 100 years of the US. Remember the income tax was only supposed to hurt the rich. It was 1% for the middle class when first introduced in 1913. Within 5 years the government was taking 24% of GDP and continued to increase it, which of course led to the Great Depression. And now minimum wage earners pay 25 – 30% in total taxes and fees. Then, in the Sixties, Seventies, and Eighties the government promised to “strengthen the middle class” at the expense of employers and banks. Today everyone acknowledges that the middle class is “disappearing” (see Appendix M, [section 1](#) to understand why). Every government program of the last 100 hundred years has been turned against those who were initially promised immunity including every instance of cronyism and individual government assistance.

B. Increase your personal savings and investments by reducing your expenditures as much as possible. **Aim to live on less than 50% of your income** when possible. Your reduced expenditures will cushion you for coming vicissitudes and will help put pressure on the local

and state takers since about a third of their thieving is via sales tax.⁸⁰ **Whenever possible barter.**

C. Take advantage of recessions to **convert as much of your income from work-based income to investment income**, from fully taxable income to partially or tax-exempt income: consider income generating land (mines, ranches, farms, funeral homes with cemeteries, etc.) exceptionally profitable factories, income generating real estate, recession proof businesses, cash businesses, securities, and other inflation resistant investments. Minimizing your income taxes will put pressure on the federal government since 80% of their thieving is in the form of income and payroll taxes.⁸¹ Many of these assets will also shelter your income against the government's money printing, the government-induced string of recessions, and the \$27 trillion debt overhang. (By the way, top bureaucrats use these types of investments to shelter and grow their ill-gotten gains and purchase these assets based on privileged information regularly.⁸²)

D. **Support the businesses of property rights-advocates.** Conversely don't consume or do business with property rights-violators or those who support them. When this behavior becomes widespread enough in your locality, you will be able to start businesses to compete directly with the businesses of property rights-violating advocates. Whenever possible favor locally-owned businesses and don't spend your money in corporate-owned businesses or chains. The latter are now favored by the fascist bureaucracy in America.

4. **Be like the Founding Fathers. Recognize that you are living under a dictatorship. Our children and grandchildren will not live the lives we want for them.**

Our full proof appears in Appendices A, D, G and N but, in short, in the last 10 years, they have completely abandoned even their pretense at due process and their due process violations are spreading to more and more aspects of life. In another ten years no action will be possible.

Historical trends suggest that once tyranny takes full, open hold, recovery will be impossible without violence. (The abandonment of due process is what makes a tyranny.) Putting aside the fact that statism is highly immoral, the education system is having its intended effect: creating a percentage of the citizenry that have no idea what made this country (or life) great. Most students graduate from high school and college without any idea of what property rights are, what the Founding Fathers accomplished, nor what freedom actually entails. They are never taught to think for themselves and therefore cannot even evaluate their teachers' lies.

In addition, technological advancement has made total citizenry suppression a reality. The historically unprecedented ability and willingness of the state to engage in total surveillance, to control information, to manipulate citizen's emotions and thinking, and to marginalize whistleblowers has had a cooling effect on activism.

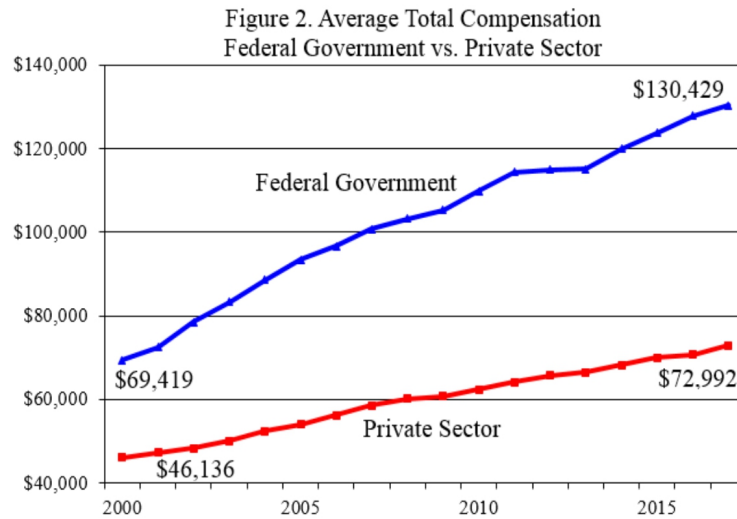
Moreover, much of the political power exercised today is held by unelected, career bureaucrats

⁸⁰ <https://taxfoundation.org/sources-state-and-local-tax-revenues/>

⁸¹ <https://www.cbpp.org/research/federal-tax/policy-basics-where-do-federal-tax-revenues-come-from>
<https://www.zerohedge.com/news/2015-12-31/what-stocks-do-during-hyperinflation>
<https://taxfoundation.org/sources-state-and-local-tax-revenues/>

⁸² <https://www.businessinsider.com/congress-insider-trading-earmarks-real-estate-nancy-pelosi-rich-tax-payer-money-2011-11>
<https://www.businessinsider.com/spencer-bachus-peter-schweizer-insider-trading-congress-financial-crisis-2011-11>

who serve for life and trade favors with their fellow appointees⁸³, pay themselves excessively⁸⁴, and operate with little to no oversight. The power in this country has flowed from elected officials to bureaucracies that cannot be removed even by the President. Moreover for the last 75 years the innumerable non-elected government agencies that pass over 90% of all laws annually, (what many refer to as the deep state bureaucracy), the completely unsupervised intelligence apparatus, (what some refer to as the shadow government), and the intellectual, scientific, education, and communications communities that support them, have been methodically placing us under tyranny.



Government control is very lucrative, even when calculated on average (see above chart). Not only is their total compensation significantly higher than a private citizens, they work 12 percent fewer hours on average. Meanwhile, federal workers only ever face a 0.2% chance of getting fired in any given year. That is more than 45 times lower than their private sector counterparts.⁸⁵

⁸³ Here's Why It's All But Impossible To Fire A Fed by Kathryn Watson
<https://dailycaller.com/2016/03/03/heres-why-its-all-but-impossible-to-fire-a-fed/>

⁸⁴ Reforming Federal Worker Pay And Benefits by Chris Edwards
<https://www.downsizinggovernment.org/federal-worker-pay>
<https://fee.org/articles/lifestyles-of-the-rich-and-bureacratic/>

⁸⁵ <https://www.bls.gov/ncs/ncswage2010.pdf>
National Compensation Survey: Occupational Earnings in the United States, 2010
U.S. Department of Labor Hilda L. Solis, Secretary, U.S. Bureau of Labor Statistics Keith Hall, Commissioner
May 2011 Bulletin 2753

<https://www.gao.gov/assets/670/668339.pdf>
United States Government Accountability Office, Report to the Chairman, Committee on Homeland Security and Governmental Affairs, U.S. Senate FEDERAL WORKFORCE
Improved Supervision and Better Use of Probationary Periods Are Needed to Address Substandard Employee Performance, February 2015

Of course, the top do much better and so do the figureheads: The Clinton's, for example, have a known net worth of \$100 million and the Bush's have over \$900 million. And, as of this writing, Obama's sits at least \$100million (Prior to the White House, Obama's was only \$2.5 million).⁸⁶

The government is desperate to maintain and expand their control over us. Recognize that this desperation will drive them to engage in ever increasing rights violations. Their treatment of you, your work, and the economy during COVID should have convinced you. Certainly millions of government employees are aware of and are complicit in the government's rights violations. (See Appendices A, C, D, E, and I to learn about the misinformation used by government employees to keep us ignorant of the government's real intentions and to see some of the atrocities they have supported.)

5. Be like the Founding Fathers. **Do not let the government or its supporters divert you from your goal of restoring absolute property rights.**

Remember who the real enemy is: the takers (bureaucrats, politicians, cronies, government-funded intellectuals, etc.) and those who advocate for them. Recognize that your enemies actively engage in infiltration, disruption, disinformation, misinformation, propaganda, developing false messiahs, having disreputable mouthpieces advocate for our ideas, creating distractions, fomenting superficial conflicts, creating fake crises, propping up scarecrow enemies and fake threats to divert any movement that wants to restore property rights and to distract everyone from the rights-violations they engage in. (See Appendix C for a complete history of proven government intervention in non-violent, non-criminal citizen activism, including their disruption of the Tea Party.)

Realize that the superficial crises and threats they present are designed to keep you distracted and in conflict with the men who could be your allies in restoring your property rights. The government distracts us with race wars, class wars, gender wars, generational conflicts, political party conflicts, sexual orientation wars, geographic conflicts, the police versus everybody, government shut-downs, environmental boogie monsters, etc., etc. These all merely divisions fomented to enact divide and conquer. Divide and conquer has been used by every tyranny since at least Roman times to violate men's rights and keep them enslaved. If you ask the people of any culture, nation, region, city, and sometimes, neighborhoods, they all have a so-called "enemy" – An enemy often defined and conveniently leveraged by the reigning government to keep the populace focused on fighting the fake enemy and distracted from the governments' evil. The French Kings famously initiated wars between serfs and the landed nobility by blaming one side or the other for some crime committed by the government to foment hostilities. They would then fund both sides of the ensuing battle, secretly providing weapons and resources to each side. They would use the opportunity to steal the losers' property as punishment and raise taxes on the traumatized winner for added "military protection". (If you don't yet realize the populace is being played, see the Appendix O where we prove it to you and Appendix D where we document some admitted American false flags.)

<https://dailycaller.com/2016/03/03/heres-why-its-all-but-impossible-to-fire-a-fed/>

U.S. Census Bureau 2014 Annual Survey of Public Employment & Payroll

<https://www.governing.com/gov-data/public-workforce-salaries/states-most-government-workers-public-employees-by-job-type.html>

⁸⁶ Reforming Federal Worker Pay And Benefits by Chris Edwards

<https://www.downsizinggovernment.org/federal-worker-pay>

<https://fee.org/articles/lifestyles-of-the-rich-and-bureacrat/>

<https://www.businessinsider.com/barack-obama-michelle-obama-net-worth-2018-7>

6. Some guidelines for your future America:

- A. Be like the Founding Fathers. **Don't publicly identify yourself as part of this movement.**
The statist will not give up their power easily. Take all actions in support of this movement in secret or under circumstances that permit you plausible deniability. The time will come for open action but as the Appendices A, B, and C show, the government is actively attacking property rights advocates so you must protect yourself.
- B. Like the Founding Fathers **create or join a 'Committee of Correspondence'** to facilitate communication between known property rights advocates.
- C. **Anticipate government disruption of your activities.** Design them to be resilient. In particular, don't do anything illegal or sanction anyone doing something illegal. In fact, be prepared for the government and other organizations to seek to undermine your activities by sending individuals to infiltrate you. One of the primary ways these individuals will seek to undermine you is by suggesting something illegal or by engaging in illegal activities in your name. (See Appendix C for some of the means the government has used to undermine peaceful activists, including the Tea Party and The Virginia Citizens Defense League gun rally.)
- D. **Don't argue with anyone anymore.** Don't say anything that makes you sound disobedient or non-compliant. Your neighbors are watching and reporting you.
- E. **You can still win.** Most Americans are fiscally conservative and socially liberal. About 30% believe in absolute property rights despite the unpopularity of these positions. (See Appendix F where recent Gallup and Pew Research surveys prove these support us.)
- F. Whenever legal, **design any efforts as a for-profit business.** Profits will allow you to dedicate as much time as you'd like.
- G. **Consider applying tactics from activist training resources** such as the International Center on Nonviolent Conflict, Rules for Radicals: A Pragmatic Primer for Realistic Radicals by Saul D. Alinsky, or google "activist training" for more.

Anonymous posits:

"It is better to live one day as a free man than 100 years a slave"

- 7. We live in a dictatorship. Our suggestion is to QUIT as we wrote in the first few pages. Don't call into talk shows, don't attend rallies, don't comment online. It's too late for all that. They are identifying those who will be problems in the future. But if you have already exposed yourself as a freedom loving American and have not yet been threatened you might still wish to engage in activism. Realize that success will bring more scrutiny and, when they target you, irresistible pressure. The people you see today engaged in apparent resistance are mostly "controlled opposition" or "limited hangouts". With that caveat, if you still decide to engage in activism, first prepare for a complete COINTELPRO-level disruption. **Consider one of following projects.**

They're listed in order of priority but choose something that you feel passionate about:

A . Create a political risk indemnification (PORC) and legal fund for property rights activists.

B. Help prepare the creative, productive, key employees and business owners for the great reset. Prove to them that their children will suffer if they continue to help the sacrificers succeed. **Help them to organize their lives and to redeploy their effort so that they don't return to their roles to serve their destroyers** – especially if they work for large businesses. This will starve the takers out as they live off of the productive.

C . Recruiting Activists in Real Life. (These activities are for those who've long exposed themselves as property rights advocates or for those who understand how to protect themselves in real life and online at the level of an Edward Snowden or a Jacob Appelbaum. Please recognize that Congress, Bitcoin, Tor, Anonymous, Sony, IronChat,⁸⁷ etc., have been hacked by the American government, so remaining protected online is very difficult and requires very advanced skills. Don't risk it unless you are certain of what you are doing or have been active in advocating for property rights. (See Appendix B to see why these precautions are necessary.)

1. **Share this manual** with anyone you know is like-minded.

2. **Create an audio book of this manual** with a distinct audio time clock running in the background. Whenever possible distribute the audio book in forms that retain authenticity such as cd, tape, and records.

3. Create activist associations, clubs, social gatherings, and other networks to recruit: 1. gun owners, 2. gun range owners, 3. gun retailers, 4. law enforcement, 5. business owners, 6. retirees, and anyone else who will benefit from activism for absolute property rights.

4. **Collaborate with community leaders to bring about absolute property rights.** You may wish to try to convince members of the following groups to fight for absolute property rights (See Appendices H, I, and K for our derivation of the arguments for absolute rights.):

a. Second Amendment activists

b. For gun ranges suggest point and shoot training, dynamic training systems,

c. For success and "God in you" ministers suggest a God Tank: community jobs bank and private equity investment

d. Campus clubs

e. Retired military, Oathkeepers, and other rights respecting law enforcement associations

f. Men organizations

g. Jews against fascism

h. Former militia

i. Retiree associations

⁸⁷ <https://arstechnica.com/information-technology/2018/11/police-decrypt-258000-messages-after-breaking-pricey-ironchat-crypto-app/#p3>

- j. The boards and financiers of the freedom movement including libertarians, small government republicans, etc.
- k. Engage anti-slavery and human rights organizations operating in the US.⁸⁸
- l. Mental health claims have been used to strip the rights of many erroneously including victims of Red Flag laws. Engage independent psychiatrists and psychologists, and if you have the stomach for it, the government-sponsored, and anyone else who serves as a legal expert witness in the definition of mental health, to educate them on the technology available today that has the capability of inducing symptomology. Help them convince themselves that apparently mentally ill individuals might just be victims of interference. Encourage them to institute protocols in their practices and institutions to determine if physical phenomenon has interfered with the neurology of their patients. Victims of this technology show a 5% shrinkage of brain matter so is detectable by MRI. (See Appendix D for a well-sourced review of this technology, the proven neurological and behavioral changes it is capable of inducing, and the research of some scientists who have advanced this work.)
- m. Engage the female relatives of the bureaucrats. Use appeals to the inhumanity of rights violations. Show them how rights violations destroy particular individuals' lives and happiness. Show them the kind of future the bureaucracy is leaving for them and their children. Make them answer for their role in the immorality and horrific consequences of state force. Encourage them to influence these bureaucrats to fight for our property rights.
- n. Engage government employees who might be innocently contributing their creativity to help the government enact its rights-violations. Show them how their abilities are being used, the devastating result they have on our lives, and the inevitable consequences for their lives.
- o. Engage the bottom 90% of government operatives and bureaucrats and help them see how the top 10% of bureaucrats are betraying them. Show them that their pensions hold over 30% of US debt and are severely underfunded, that their healthcare benefits have been eroded, that the career-destroying, not infrequent purges and inter- and intra-agency conflicts that come out in the news are the tip of the iceberg, and that this is how their support of the leadership is being rewarded.⁸⁹ In short show them that all

⁸⁸ Slavery is not a race issue. Note that there are and were black, brown, yellow, and white slaves. Today, many countries with the right to vote maintain serfs and some cultures enforce caste systems that amount to slavery since they limit access to resources and opportunities. Slavery and serfdom arise because men are not given property rights.

<https://www.walkfreefoundation.org/resources/>
 UN estimates: <https://www.ilo.org/global/topics/forced-labour/lang--en/index.htm>
https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Unfree_labour#The_present_situation
https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Corv%C3%A9#Modern_instances
https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Children_in_the_military#State_armed_forces
https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Debt_bondage#Modern_practice
https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Civil_mobilization
https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Workfare_in_the_United_Kingdom
https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Forced_marriage
[https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Farm_\(revenue_leasing\)](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Farm_(revenue_leasing))
https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Global_Slavery_Index

⁸⁹ Just google: "federal government pension crisis"

the promised “goodies” they are betraying our property rights for, will never be delivered (eg 40 acres and a mule). Moreover show them the immorality of their behavior.

p. Engage scientists. Help them see the part of their work that is empowering the tyrants and will destroy the rights of their children and grand-children in time.

5. **Take over** anti-capitalist or anti-property rights events, walks, demonstrations, etc. by distributing pro-capitalist / pro-property rights signs and talking points. Attend the open-mic Q&A sessions of anti-property-rights speakers and ask the questions that force them to reveal their underlying premises: that is, that humans don't have an absolute right to their own lives, that the state has a right to initiate force, that some citizens should be attacked without due process, that theft should finance all government activities, etc.

6. **Create krav maga, dynamic shooting** at moving targets, hunting and moral training programs for the young. Teach them the morality outlined in this manual as a means of intellectual self-defense.

D. **Recruiting activists online** (These activities are for those who've long exposed themselves as property rights advocates or for those who understand how to protect themselves online at the level of an Edward Snowden or a Jacob Appelbaum. Please recognize that Congress, Bitcoin, Tor, Anonymous, Sony, IronChat,⁹⁰ etc., have been hacked by the American government, so remaining protected online is very difficult and requires very advanced skills. Don't risk it unless you are certain of what you are doing. See Appendix B to see why these precautions are necessary.)

1. If you can execute this category, you'll know better than us what needs to be done but **protect the electronic distribution of this file to recruit activists online.**

2. **Distribute this manual** wherever you can without revealing your identity. Online, encode this manual as a Captcha or at least as an image file to make it slightly more difficult for a machine to identify the text (font sizes below 9 work best). Use blockchain document storage, corpus management, and concordance software to maintain authenticity. Distribute via an Amazon Glacier Vault or similarly resilient servers. Find uncommon ways of distributing this manual online. Consider purchasing email lists of those interested in the freedom movement and email them the manual. Google “ebook distribution” “ebook creation” “ebook market” etc.

3. **Publish an audio book** of this manual with a distinct audio time clock running in the background and use oral corpus management software to maintain authenticity of digital copies.⁹¹ Whenever possible distribute on media that retain authenticity such as cd, tape, and records.

4. **Post or serialize this manual:** share it on social media, mass-media or alternative media.

5. **Create an online system** for educating activists.

6. **Create an online repository/archive** of all the sources that prove our case.

⁹⁰ <https://arstechnica.com/information-technology/2018/11/police-decrypt-258000-messages-after-breaking-pricey-ironchat-crypto-app/#p3>

⁹¹ Software now exists to literally put words in someones mouth: “Text-based Editing of Talking-head Video” by Ohad Fried, etal.

<https://www.chadf.com/projects/text-based-editing>

<https://news.ycombinator.com/item?id=20119023>

7. **Create an online version of the membership group** defined on [page 64 item 7 sub D 3](#).
8. **Create an online activism platform** to organize the activism of members wishing to establish property rights.
- Allow members to introduce an issue, recruit participants, raise funding, post daily progress, etc.
 - Create online platforms** of volunteers and apps, a la FreedomWorks.org, GunOwnersAction.org, or Heritage Action for America, to facilitate specific action: contacting Congressmen during a specific vote, encouraging support for a particular politician, etc. There are dozens of existing platforms. Google “activism platform software” and “activism platform”.
9. **Create online campaigns** to target those who defend property rights (with appropriate warnings) to:
- invite them to see this file online.
 - lead them to an online version of the membership group defined below on [page 64 item 7 sub D 3](#).
10. **Create and market projects** celebrating the profits of businessmen (big and small), their innovations and creativity, the qualities of character that permitted them to succeed, their struggles to achieve, and the beneficial consequences to the entrepreneur, their customers, employees, and investors of their moral actions. Consider reading *The Millionaire Next Door* for a broad demographic perspective. (See Appendix M for some of the pragmatic benefits of leaving businessmen their profits.)
11. **Create online campaigns** to target those who are being attacked for their virtues or who, because of their online activities, seem like-minded, and invite them to (with appropriate warnings):
- learn more about their apparently implicit agreement with these ideas and our goals.
 - see this file online.
 - join an online version of the membership group defined below on [page 64 item 7 sub D 3](#).
12. **Execute strategies** to market absolute property-rights and their advocates. For example:
- Create online campaigns that:**
 - Show that charity often makes evil tolerable.** Remind Americans, humanitarians, philanthropists, and others who advocate some form of altruism or charity that only capitalism has ever truly helped the poor. Show them that the biggest problem with their help is that it makes tolerable the crippling controls of despotic governments. It makes their taking and interference sufferable to a greater swath of their victims. Share with them the proof that what has freed mankind from slavery and poverty, made the world hospitable, and established relative personal freedom is the partial adoption of property rights. Highlight the proof, particularly the Heritage Foundation Economic Freedom Index correlation with wealth per capita, the GDP per capita growth that occurred in the US and the rest of the world after 1776 (see chart on the cover), Chile's growth after adopting property rights-respecting policies in the 70's, Venezuela's destruction after the rejection of property rights-respecting policies and the adoption of socialism in the 2010's, the contrast in wealth between

Hong Kong and China, the contrast in wealth between Singapore and the rest of Asia, the contrast in wealth between East and West Germany and Berlin under the Stasi⁹², etc. Show them all the proof that shows charity does more harm than good.⁹³ In the 1950's, for example, 70% of African-Americans owned a home, today, after all the government's targeted "help", it's less than 30%. Or that 75% of children born into welfare, stay in welfare for the rest of their lives. Show them that what the poor need is property rights not charity. Ask them to give you the money they would use to help the poor to support your activism for property rights.

2. **Remind the charitable** (particularly celebrities and businessmen) that they have a right to their own life and pursuing their own happiness and that they don't have to give back as long as all they've gained has been garnered from voluntary transactions with their customers and audiences. Show how much their customers and audiences gained from these transactions. Explain to them how, whatever their charitable cause, absolute property rights, that is capitalism, will solve their problem.
3. **Support and defend** Americans (particularly celebrities and businessmen) who are being attacked for pursuing happiness or success (as long as they aren't hurting anyone, aren't advocating for property-rights violations, and aren't cronies).
4. **Educate** those who tweet about "property rights" or "capitalism", "poverty", "big business", "sacrifice", "morality", "altruism", or "suffering" etc but clearly don't understand these terms. Call out the claims that we live under capitalism – we don't. This lie is one of the primary means by which the enemies of property rights try to discredit capitalism. They blame capitalism for all of the atrocities today when in fact these are caused by our government's interventions and its rights-violating policies.
5. **Point out the fallacies** espoused by of those who oppose absolute property rights. Egalitarians, for example, fail to account for how much upward and downward mobility exists. 80% of all millionaires in the US are self-made and 75% of all millionaires are first generation immigrants.⁹⁴ 90% of all created wealth is consumed by the third generation. Those who call for equal pay for women ignore counter-examples such as male model compensation is much lower than female model compensation, women participation rates are low for relatively low paying, dangerous jobs, etc
6. **Publicly out** and ridicule government employees on the work they do that violates

⁹² The best information appears in the German Wikipedia: <https://de.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Zersetzung>
[https://de.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Zersetzung_\(Ministerium_f%C3%BCr_Staatssicherheit\)](https://de.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Zersetzung_(Ministerium_f%C3%BCr_Staatssicherheit))
<https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Zersetzung>;
[https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Unofficial_collaborator_\(Stasi\)#Activities](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Unofficial_collaborator_(Stasi)#Activities)
<https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Zersetzung>; https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Informal_collaborator;
<https://www.theatlantic.com/international/archive/2019/11/lingering-trauma-east-german-police-state/601669/>

The Lingering Trauma of Stasi Surveillance by Charlotte Bailey

⁹³ See the documentary "Poverty, Inc.: Fighting Poverty Is Big Business But Who Profits The Most" especially its unmasking of TOMS Shoes
https://www.bbc.co.uk/ethics/charity/against_1.shtml
<https://www.heritage.org/welfare/report/how-welfare-harms-kids>
Indicators of Welfare Dependence, Twelfth Report to Congress:
<https://aspe.hhs.gov/system/files/pdf/77131/rpt.pdf>

⁹⁴ *The Millionaire Next Door* by Thomas J. Stanley and William D. Danko

- our absolute property rights.
- b. **Expose and ridicule** misinformation and disinformation. Especially when advocated by celebrities or well known authorities. Study, expose, and mimic the misinformation and disinformation techniques used by the statist. For example, usurp the hashtags of their top campaigns and use to combat their content.
- c. **Create events** to celebrate activist victories on a local and national level
- d. **Create memes** like “things statist like” or “things the government likes” or “things rights violators like” or a series of posts mocking the takers’ values.
- e. **Expose and ridicule** those who defend property-rights but do so irrationally. For example, David Icke often defends property rights but also believes that alien lizards are part of the government. Whether in any particular case, this is intentional or not, this is a common disinformation tactic: putting the truth in the mouths of disreputable men or defending the truth with irrational argumentation. This tactic discredits the truth and makes it less likely to be taken seriously by others. Another example is the call for freedom from the anarchists: there is no freedom without a rights-respecting government. Another example is those who criticize statist and the bureaucracy for their hypocrisy. Criticizing them for hypocrisy grants an unwarranted reasonableness to their premises. That is, by criticizing their hypocrisy they are in essence saying you are right about whatever horrific policy they espouse but you don’t apply consistently or to yourself.
13. **Become an evangelist for property rights.**
14. **Supplant the mainstream news.** Become the Drudge Report of absolute rights. Produce stories that show the government performing its proper role: protecting our property rights. Conversely, produce stories that criticize government rights-violations, tyranny, despotism, corruption, waste, and the unconstitutional voting of Congress.
15. **Expose the anti-rights work of politicians.** Maintain and publicize timelines of their political actions.
- a. advertise and challenge their denigration of Americans and America, their rights-violating activities, their hypocritical statements, their broken promises, their right-violating voting record, and their misinformation and disinformation. Burnie Thompson (Instagram @burniethopson) an activist and radio host has had some success in Tallahassee in exposing local political rights violations and in getting politicians to abandon their plans for reelection.
- b. encourage boycotts of their fundraising activities, businesses, books, and the work of those who publicize their ideas
- c. ridicule their posturing as humanitarians. If they really cared about humans they would promote and defend property rights and capitalism
- d. refuse to do business with them and their families
16. **Create online campaigns that criticize:**
- a. so-called supporters of property rights who in fact oppose property rights
- b. critics of property rights or capitalism who rely on these institutions in their own

- business and personal lives (eg Paul Krugman).
- c. who claim (in any field and for whatever “reason”) that you don’t have a right to your own life unless you are serving others (see Appendix H for our defense of American morality).
- d. members of charitable organizations that espouse destroying capitalism.
- e. who publish and parrot misinformation and disinformation online and elsewhere.
17. **Prove to people who “want to give back”** that they should want to have a lasting impact and that that requires establishing capitalism and absolute property rights. Valid criticisms of philanthropy abound (eg <https://www.forbes.com/sites/learnvest/2012/12/14/why-your-charitable-donations-probably-arent-doing-much-good/>) so people interested in improving the human condition need to focus on improving the property rights of the oppressed and the non-crony wealthy. Prove to them, as history and the research shows, that rights-violating governments cause all of mankind’s non-nature-based suffering.
18. **Market pro absolute rights charities** to donors concerned with improving the human condition.
19. **Publish stories that highlight the terrible impact of government intervention** in the economy. Show the human cost of government initiated force.
20. **Out the cloistered career bureaucrats** who really make the bulk of the laws and set the direction of regulations and policy. Make them suffer the ridicule of a public light shed on their rights-violating actions. What they are doing is unconstitutional and immoral. Maintain a public scorecard of their actions a la <http://www.thenewamerican.com/freedomindex/>
- E. **Create a property rights activist organization** similar to that described below on [page 64 item 7 sub D 3](#), though with operations that maintain member secrecy.
- F. **Create fractional ownership organizations** to sell fractional investments in income sheltering land, mines, etc., as suggested above, to help others minimize tax payments.
- G. **Create a moral activism organization** (If you and your friends have already exposed yourselves publicly as Constitutionalists, rights-supporting patriots, or any of the other FBI-identified so-called “extremist” groups, these activities are for you.)
1. **Publish this manual everywhere.**
 2. **Sell apparel and other items** with the messages from this manual: be the new founding fathers, property rights are moral, Involuntary Taxation is Theft, End the War Against Americans, End the War Against Business, The 30%, Constitutional, the GDP/capita graph, capitalism is moral, quotes from this manual, remember who the real enemy is, decriminalize life, decriminalize happiness, 'The Revenge of the Losers: brought to you by the New Nazi's – when you hate enough to destroy the very best' etc.
 3. **Create a Crossfit-like membership-based activism group.** Market to and invite only those who’ve already exposed themselves as part of FBI vilified groups. Do not admit anyone who advocates violence. Only allow uncompromising, rights-respecting Americans. The purpose of the organization is to leverage the skills of the members, direct and support their activism, and provide an inspiring social context for sustained activism. Some suggestions:

- a. Consider adapting the following elements of the Crossfit model to your activist organization. Crossfit is successful because it:
 1. Provides social support to an activity many find tiresome while creating an economic incentive to stay active with membership fees pre-billed automatically,
 2. Creates a simple, inexpensive to execute, well supported, affiliate model with initially simple training for the affiliate,
 3. Provides a coach whose job it is to create a supportive environment and encourage the commitment and growth of members,
 4. Acquires sponsorship for its activities and the activities of its members,
 5. Grows and maintains members' motivation by:
 - a. Starting each session with a discussion of strategies, tactics, and training for the days activities
 - b. Evaluating, ranking and encouraging activities, real time
 - c. Consistently celebrating, after every session, the member's results and progress,
 - d. Maintaining a scoring and ranking system to log improvement, personal bests, and relative competitiveness,
 - e. Publicizing daily its members activities and successes on social media,
 - f. Involving each member in learning and teaching activities,
 - g. Encouraging members to celebrate each others successes on a daily basis
 - h. Assessing members motivation on a daily, weekly, and monthly basis and addressing any needs
 - i. Creating regularly scheduled events to celebrate the community and its activities and to engage and educate its members,
 - j. Creating local, regional, and national competitions and celebrations
 - k. Keeping classes to about 1 hour and utilizing members' time very effectively
- b. Charge members a monthly fee billed automatically
 1. People value what they pay for and they will be more likely to keep up with their activism if they are financially invested
 2. Pay yourself a salary and hire help so you can focus on activism, growing, and maintaining the group full-time
 3. Create a sliding-scale fee so it will be easier to recruit retirees, attract sponsorship (think anyone who would benefit from more property rights, eg. gun shops and ranges, small to medium-sized businesses [they get hurt by expensive regulations and during every 'financial crisis'], etc.), students, housewives, aspiring rights respecting politicians, etc.

4. Consider releasing your financials to members.
- c. Define your particular group's goals, strategies, and tactics including daily activities. Consider allowing some flexibility so that members can help define activities.
1. Create and maintain metrics to measure daily, weekly, monthly, and annual progress of group goals, individual member performance, and particular task execution. Celebrate member anniversaries and weekly progress.
 2. Consider focusing on goals that will have the greatest impact on your life and the lives of your members. Consider what can be done on a local level to move your local community closer to absolute property rights. Consider some of the activities in this manual. Wins can then be leveraged and will attract "fair weather" adherents. Think as big as your growing and projected resources allow.
- d. Create regular daily and weekly schedule for member participation. Like Crossfit, consider creating different experience and secrecy levels for participation.
- e. When your model proves successful, consider franchising the business.
4. **Develop adult education program** to convert the typical non-committal rights-respecting citizen, to a principled stance on property rights. They must understand why they must act now and why ultimately there is no way to live without absolute property rights. Meet weekly, and charge them a membership fee, to ensure you are educating them and getting them to take action on their new-found perspective. Perhaps start a business preparing immigrants for the citizenship exam and include an introduction to property rights for free with more information and activism opportunities available at a fee.
5. **Get this manual in front of** as many property rights-respecting politicians and local, state, and federal government employees so that the rights-respecting will know they are not alone, so that they will know they have our support, and so they can prepare to help the cause of property rights when the time comes. Support in any way you can the members of Congress who score over 90% at <http://www.thenewamerican.com/freedomindex/>
6. **Get this manual in front of** as many like-minded activists, intellectuals, social media figures so that they will begin advocating a principled, morality-based view of property rights. Target the freedom/patriot movement, the "Manosphere", gun rights advocates, limited government advocates, and the like. We need to get them to unite and to take the right actions to re-establish absolute property rights. We must get them to support a complete separation of government from the economy. Not less involuntary taxation but voluntary taxation. Not less regulation but no regulation with consumers protected by free-market, non-governmental consumer watchdogs. Not education reform but private education, etc. Explain to those who are concerned about some supposed cultural subgroup such as cronies, the elites, the new world order, the illuminati, the bilderburgs, the rothschilds, the democrats, the republicans, technocrats, etc., that merely reducing the government to its moral functions, that is, to the protection of rights, as intended by the Founders, will make these groups powerless to legally compel Americans.
7. **Promote, support, and defend the rights-respecting:** businessmen, politicians, media members, and ideologies.
8. **Become a celebrity** around the ideas in this manual.

9. **Start an advocacy group that targets self-made individuals.** Focus on getting them to accept that they own their own life and that they are moral for pursuing their own happiness. In other words, sell them the ideas in Appendices H and K. Get sponsorship from the businesses that most benefit from liberating these individuals behavior: capital allocators, purveyors of luxury products and services (including art, architecture, realtors, travel, retirement services, concierge and elective healthcare, auctioneers, etc.). Leverage anyone who is already advocating success, entrepreneurship (which is significantly curtailed by government intervention in the economy), savings, and investment. Target the 5 million business owners who are systematically being destroyed by bureaucratic machinations.
10. **Publish a scorecard** of previously self-identified, (that is, don't "out" anybody) rights-respecting individuals in our society providing objective evidence and a methodology for celebrating their morality. Publish a timeline of their right-respecting behavior. Mimic The New American Congress Constitutional scorecard found at <http://www.thenewamerican.com/freedomindex/>. Similarly score and shame rights-violating individuals and the intellectuals that advocate right-violations.
11. **Publicize a timeline of government atrocities**, lies, propaganda, and rights-violations. The appendices here provide ample material.
12. **Offer self-defense training** focused on point shooting, krav maga, and dynamic shooting (at moving targets).
13. Study, define, and create **training for guerrilla and military tactics and strategy** to celebrate and recreate battles of the American founding
14. **Start a Kickstarter or other funding** platform campaign to distribute copies of this manual on a regular basis.
15. **Promote religious leaders** who support and promote rights-respecting government, prosperity, self-esteem, and happiness.
16. **Produce campaigns to promote absolute rights** and show the contradictions in the arguments of the opposition.
17. **Produce campaigns to ridicule those who oppose property rights** in front of witnesses. You're not trying to change the minds of the ideologically committed property rights violator. What you want is to erode the support of their chorus and force that chorus to think twice before uncritically parroting what the ideologues support.

H. Politics

1. **Create organizations to amend the Constitution** to separate the government and the economy, repealing the Interstate Commerce Clause, defunding and outlawing all regulatory agencies. Emulate how the Anti-Saloon League unpopularly amended the Constitution to bring about Prohibition, destroying an industry, that at the time, contributed over 10% of GDP and significant tax revenues.⁹⁵
2. **Run for local office** as a Republican but be strategic about what you reveal as your platform. You may not want to come out as a cost-cutting Republican but be one. Many

⁹⁵ Prohibition: A Film by Ken Burns, 00:55:10.
https://www.census.gov/library/publications/1975/compendia/hist_stats_colonial-1970.html

local elections are won by a margin of several hundred votes with relatively little cost to campaigning. Most Americans want less government intrusion in their lives and in the economy. They want someone to reestablish their rights. (See Appendix F where recent Gallup and Pew Research surveys reveal what many Americans want out of the government.)

3. **Find a rights respecting politician to support.** Make sure he's running as a Republican. He won't succeed if he's burdened having to establish his party. As you can see here <http://www.thenewamerican.com/freedomindex/> finding a politician that votes consistently for property rights, and isn't a crony (<https://www.rollcall.com/wealth-of-congress>), will be almost impossible. In a recent search, out of 535 Congress members, only 5 vote Constitutionally over 90% of the time.⁹⁶
4. **Become a political consultant** for Republican, rights-respecting candidates. (Recognize and plan for the fact that every pro-property rights candidate will be actively disrupted).
5. **Create a bank of volunteers** to flood Congressional representatives with demands to vote Constitutionally for upcoming votes. The volunteers should also conference local voters on calls to encourage the same. Write scripts, letters and email templates for them to use for convenience. Use an existing activism platform to manage their activities.
6. **Educate the voting public** on the unconstitutional voting of their local representatives. As the Gallup and Pew Research surveys quoted in Appendix F reveal, most Americans believe that their local Congressmen are not the problem. They believe the problem is all the other Congressmen. However in a recent search, only 5 Congressmen vote Constitutionally over 90% of the time. While Democrats tend to vote unconstitutionally over 40% of the time, historically, it doesn't matter, Republican or Democrat, they all vote way too often to violate your property rights, the Constitution, and the Founding principles.⁹⁷
7. **Change state Constitutions and local government charters** so that they will not violate the Constitution even on the Federal Government's urging. (Often the Federal Government **requires** state and local governments to violate our rights in exchange for receiving money from the Federal budget.)
8. **Change state and local laws to strengthen your right to self-defense** (which has been eroded by legislation in some jurisdictions and by precedent in others). 'Stand your ground' laws might be a good place to start.
9. **Start a movement and charities to bring government employees, particularly the top 5% by income, to justice.** Government employees, under most conditions, enjoy 'rex non potest peccare', literally "the king can do no wrong", legal protections. They should face the same criminal and civil liabilities private citizens do. Seek to prosecute them for crimes past and present, and change the laws so the "I was just following orders" and "Some rogue elements did that" defenses are no longer valid. Fight to get rid of the Federal Tort Claims Act, individual states' Tort Claims Acts, and sovereign immunity as applied to federal, state, and local government employees to allow for both criminal and civil claims against rights-violating government employees. Chip away at the many limitations these laws impose on seeking justice from a government employee and create legal funds to help those suing government employees and organizations. A good place to start might be

⁹⁶ <https://www.thenewamerican.com/freedom-index> tracks voting records of our Congressional representatives

⁹⁷ <https://www.thenewamerican.com/freedom-index> tracks voting records of our Congressional representatives

eliminating limitations on plaintiffs' attorneys compensation for these cases.⁹⁸

10. **Change state Constitutions, local government charters, and amend the Constitution to force the bureaucracy to be subject to any law or legal precedent they subject us to.** The bureaucracy subject us to theft, irrational laws, and regulations that they exempt themselves from. The top 5% government employees should be pari passu with the public they serve in regards to all the laws and regulations they enforce. So for example, until recently Congress was exempt from insider trading and other securities laws. Still today Congress can make non-securities related investments such as real estate or private business investments based on privileged information. Government employees do not have to use government medical insurance (eg Medicaid or the VA). They should be forced to use only government healthcare. They should only be allowed to invest in Social Security for their retirement. Whenever there is a war, Congress, the President, and the top 5% bureaucracy by income should be required to send their appropriate aged children and grandchildren to the front lines (not just military desk jobs). Their incomes increases should follow the percentage increases enjoyed by private citizens (see graph on [page 52](#)).

11. **Create an NGO to expose the Intelligence community's role** in statism and galvanize Americans against it. They disrupt the activities of American citizens on American soil regularly and operate without oversight or direction from any elected official. (This is one of the most dangerous activities you can engage in today. See the [Appendices A, C, D, and E](#) where we expose their status as an extra-legal government and cover some of the atrocities they've engaged in against non-criminal, non-violent American citizens. In short, their founding documents allow them to do whatever they want without any oversight or legal consequences.)

12. **Fight to prevent the further erosion of your Second Amendment rights.** An alarmingly high 50%⁹⁹ of gun owners, most of whom are Republicans, call for some form of gun control. Limitations to the Second Amendment are not only unconstitutional and immoral but misguided. In November 2001, and again in 2016, US Department of Justice, Office of Justice Programs, Bureau of Justice Statistics issued a Special Report titled "Firearm Use by Offenders" in which they revealed that less than 8% of state prison inmates acquire the gun they used from a legal retail source including the less than 1% who acquired their gun in a gun show. 92% of criminals get their guns by illegal means.¹⁰⁰ Expectedly various studies corroborate that gun controls do not diminish gun violence.¹⁰¹

I. **Provide reliable information on the struggle to reestablish absolute property rights.** Fight the misinformation and disinformation on social and mass media that keeps many citizens

⁹⁸ https://en.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Sovereign_immunity_in_the_United_States

⁹⁹ Pew Research Center "America's Complex Relationship With Guns"

<https://www.pewsocialtrends.org/wp-content/uploads/sites/3/2017/06/Guns-Report-FOR-WEBSITE-PDF-6-21.pdf>

¹⁰⁰ <https://bjs.gov/content/pub/pdf/duo.pdf>

<https://bjs.gov/index.cfm?ty=pbdetail&iid=940>

<https://bjs.gov/index.cfm?ty=dcdetail&iid=275>

A similar survey conducted in 2016, came to similar conclusions: NCJ251776, Source and Use of Firearms Involved in Crimes: Survey of Prison Inmates.

<https://bjs.ojp.gov/content/pub/pdf/suficspi16.pdf>

¹⁰¹ <https://crimeresearch.org/2019/01/responding-voxs-popular-americas-unique-gun-violence-problem-explained-17-maps-charts/>

<https://crimeresearch.org/2014/03/comparing-murder-rates-across-countries/>

<https://researchrepository.wvu.edu/cgi/viewcontent.cgi?article=1369&context=etd>

distracted and passive.

1. **Create a reasoning engine**, that is, a Wikipedia-like knowledge database but instead of relying on the authority of “primary sources” rely only on scientifically established facts and the inductive evidence that exists to establish them. So the database, for example, will crowdsource the evidence, crowdsource the arguments that integrate the evidence into facts, crowdsource the use of established facts into deductive arguments or inductive generalizations, crowdsource these arguments into principles and bodies of knowledge. Evidence should be storable in all media types including video, formulas, logical or mathematical proofs, images, aggregation of anecdotes, statistical data, etc. So, to concretize this idea further, let's apply it to the essential argument for the morality or property rights detailed in Appendix H. The deductive part of the argument states that man's nature, as a rational animal, relies on the volitional use of his mind to ensure his ability to discover how to live life. Given the need to be free to think and to rely on the consequences of the actions taken on the basis of that thinking, man must be free, that is, it is moral for him to be free, that is it is life supporting for him to be free. The only way to ensure his freedom is for his property rights to be protected. That's what government is for. So the database would crowdsource the evidence of rationality, volitional consciousness, the requirements for a successful human life, and all other key terms of the argument. Then the database will allow the integration of these concepts into principles. So, for example, the physical needs of man (which the database also would allow the crowd to establish) and his need for self-reliance, would form an argument for property rights. Qualified administrators with sufficient reputation points would be required to vote when some fact is established or an argument proven, etc. [Contact the authors of this manual for any additional information.]
2. **Publish confrontations with Congress and the bureaucracy** over their rights-violations. Confront them with specific and, preferably, recent actions.
3. **Create education program** with certification on property rights.
4. **Encourage educators to adopt textbooks** that defend the Constitution, properly define absolute rights, teach an accurate history of the Founding, the American War for Independence, the Civil War, world history, and show the value of capitalism especially for voting-aged students.
5. **Publish the true history of intelligence in the US** including all the illegal operations against US citizens on US soil and all the illegal and nonconsensual human experimentation based on verifiable facts in the government's own published admissions and the reports published by legitimate journalists. (See Appendices A, C, D, and E where we substantiate that history and reference hundreds of primary sources in the footnotes. Recognize that much of what gets published about that history is disinformation including many of the “limited hangout” whistleblowers that offer no proof of their claims. Also recognize that the agencies engage in creating “limited hangouts” to hide their true operations.)
6. **Reveal pattern of intelligence crimes.** First, for decades they deny X activity on US soil creating misinformation and disinformation campaigns to discredit any suspicions (Usually they'll call it a conspiracy). Next some whistleblower(s) publish allegations or proof that X activity has indeed been ongoing on US soil. Finally, the intelligence community destroys all records of X activity on US soil, admits X activity had been going on US soil, blames some rogue element, passes some limp-wristed reform but says that X is no longer being done. No-one is prosecuted and the politicians make a show at outrage but do nothing. Again and again. Reveal that crimes of this nature have occurred systematically decade

after decade since at least the 1950s. Reveal activities they currently deny. (See the Appendices C, D, and E where we substantiate some of that history and the activities that they are engaged in today and currently deny.)

J . Create content to help people operationalize, that is, live by, the Founding Fathers' implicit ethics. Consider using the guidance Benjamin Franklin gives in his Autobiography describing how he sought to bring about his moral perfection. (See Appendices H, I, and K for our discussion of morality.)

Don't invest too much effort into changing the minds of those who welcome, or think they can adapt, to statism, unless you have a personal interest. If you wish, help them to realize the immoral nature of their stance and that the state will not satisfy itself with only attacking dissidents. If they think they can protect themselves and their loved ones by following orders, help them recognize that historically all tyrannies turn on their own – participants always say “We didn't know they'd go that far” – which means “We didn't know they'd attack things we value”. For example, under Hitler, between 1939 and 1946, Germany lost over 20% of its non-politically targeted population to numerous purges, assassinations, displacements, famines, diseases, and wars.¹⁰² Moreover, he stole all of the Germans' savings accounts and life insurance equity to fund his failing economy.¹⁰³ Few surviving families were left unscarred.

¹⁰² https://www.wikipedia.org/wiki/Census_in_Germany

¹⁰³ Don't be fooled by historians who assert Germany did well under Hitler. The stock market grew and didn't crash until he started wars only because it was feeding on the demand abandoned by middle and smaller businesses, the bankrupted middle class, and the murdered jews. See <https://mises.org/library/business-under-nazis> for a qualitative exposition.

Note to Appendices: Here, as throughout the manual, we substantiate our observations with government reports, historical archives, reliably published speeches, books, and other documents. We never ask you to take us on our word or to have faith in anyone else including so-called experts or authorities. Despite our efforts to provide stable sources, links may be broken. However, the facts our proofs rely on can, with judicious research, be verified. (Do not use your own devices or internet accounts as a pattern of searches continues to be used by the government to profile and target citizens. See [Appendices B and C](#) for information on how the government profiles you.)

Appendix A

Here we prove that the bureaucracy has been actively targeting absolute property rights and supporters and that this oppression has been intensifying in recent years. (If you need more evidence, see Appendix C for government violations of our Constitutional rights going back 75 years, Appendices D and E for substantiation that the government is manipulating and experimenting, non-consensually and illegally, on American citizens, and Appendix G to see time is running out and that soon our rights will be irrecoverable.)

Every tyranny pretends they believe that if only they get rid of dissenters their cockamamie interventions in the economy and the lives of its people would lead them to utopia. If only everybody “believed”, there wouldn’t be any problems. So the tyrants attack those opposed to their agenda in a myriad of ways. They lie to citizens to get them to control other citizens – without due process. It’s no different in America today.

Let’s start by identifying the pattern of political coercion targeting non-crony businessmen and their defenders:

1. Operation Choke Point: From 2013 through at least August 2017, the Department of Justice in conjunction with the FDIC (Federal Deposit Insurance Corporation) pressured banks to drop their business with and deny banking services to small businesses including Firearms Sales, Ammunition Sales, Pharmaceutical Sales, Coin Dealers, Travel Clubs, Telemarketing, On-line Gambling, Lottery Sales, Money Transfer Networks, Dating Services, Tobacco Sales, Credit Repair Services, Payday Loans, Fireworks Sales, Pawn Shops, and Security Equipment. The government did not claim that these businesses were doing anything illegal. The businesses had merely fallen out of political favor. That is the very definition of fascism. Due to public pressure, the bureaucracy claims, the Operation was terminated. It will undoubtedly have lasting effects by the precedent set and the signal it sent financial institutions. No bank wishes to conduct business with clients that were once politically disfavored because they could again fall under disfavor. So some banks, like Citigroup and Bank of America, as a consequence still restrict financial services to the gun industry.¹⁰⁴
2. Since the 1930’s to the present day the government has repeatedly used the IRS to harass, discredit, and criminalize political targets.¹⁰⁵ Here we present some well documented cases which the bureaucracy has admitted, however there are countless others. In the 1930’s political enemies, newspaper publishers, and union leaders who criticized the government were targeted by the IRS. In the 1950’s Kennedy targeted right-wing groups’ and the non-profit status of uncooperative, Fundamentalist Christian ministers’. In the 1970’s the IRS was ordered to target left-wing groups and political rivals. In the 1990’s Clinton’s sex accusers found themselves under IRS scrutiny immediately after going public with their accusations. Some of Clinton’s other enemies appear to have been attacked as well: these included leading conservative publications, think tanks, and interest groups, among them The American Spectator, the National Review, the Heritage Foundation, the National Rifle Association, the National Center for Public Policy Research, the American Policy Center, American Cause, Citizens for Honest Government, Citizens Against Government Waste, Progress and Freedom Foundation, and Concerned Women for America. And, most recently, in 2013, after initially denying any impropriety, the IRS admitted to subjecting conservative political groups to closer scrutiny (and the consequent delay of years)

¹⁰⁴ <https://www.politico.com/story/2019/03/23/ocasio-cortez-banks-guns-immigration-climate-1289321>
https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Operation_Choke_Point

¹⁰⁵ https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List_of_allegations_of_misuse_of_the_Internal_Revenue_Service;
<https://www.csmonitor.com/USA/Politics/DC-Decoder/2013/0517/Playing-the-IRS-card-Six-presidents-who-used-the-IRS-to-bash-political-foes/President-George-W.-Bush-R>;
https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/IRS_targeting_controversy#Controversial_IRS_conduct
<https://aclj.org/free-speech/president-obamas-irs-scandal-seven-years-counting>

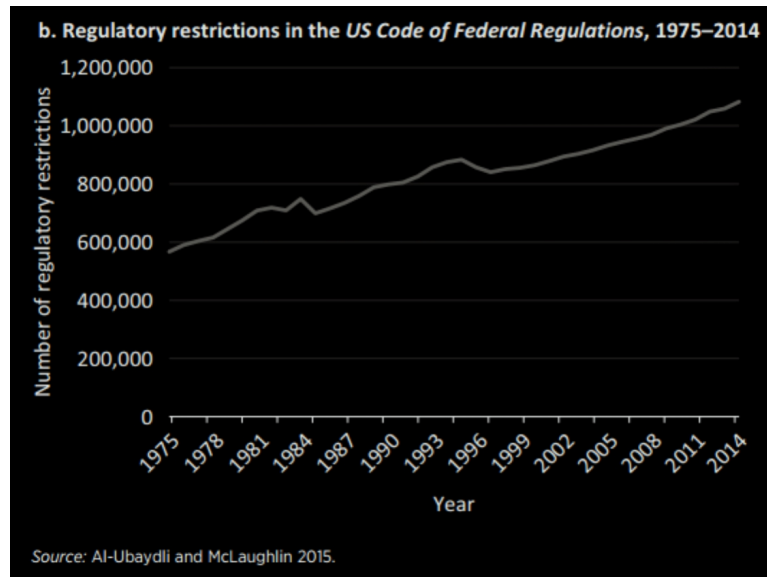
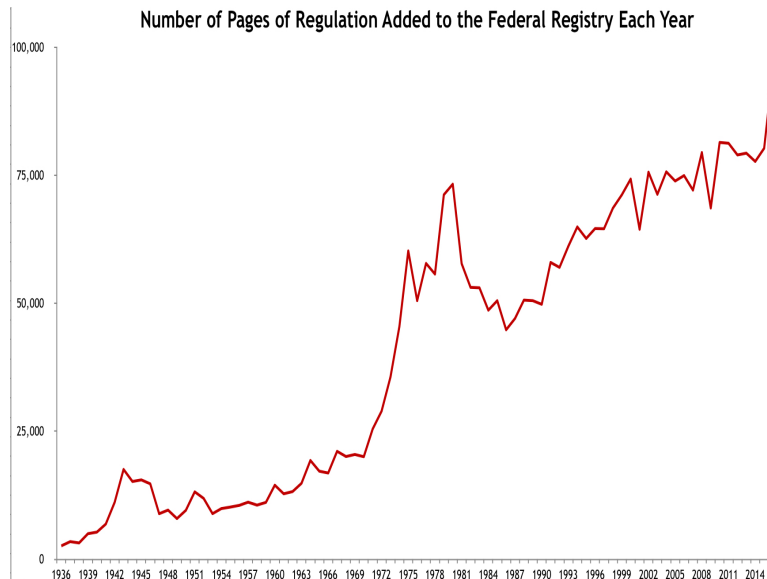
in their applications for tax-exempt status based on particular keywords in their names. When Congress subpoenaed the IRS's leadership emails, the IRS claimed that the computers of 6 top executives had all crashed and that they therefore shredded the computer hard-disks. LOL.

3. Politicians interfere in business everyday at the expense of the business owner's, local communities', and consumers' rights. With Amazon, for example, New York City, the federal government takers, and their supporters attacked one of the most productive and beneficial (to consumers) businesses ever created. Since 2011 Amazon has paid over \$5.3 billion in taxes not to mention the income tax their 200,000+ employees have paid which amounts to over \$2 billion each year, the sales tax they collected, and the capital gains paid by its investors. But this thieving was not enough for the politicians to deem it beneficial to grant Amazon tax credits for building a regional headquarters.¹⁰⁶ Every major industry has had its targets in the last 50 years. Google: antitrust, attorney general, or department of justice "victories" to find a google of examples.
4. Judges across the nation are legitimizing the creation of a new bureaucracy, to increase controls over a variety of industries, including finance and health, that cannot, even theoretically, be removed by the President (in violation of the Constitution). Legislators, judges, and other statists are constantly seeking to increase the independent power of bureaucratic agencies and their unelected leaders.¹⁰⁷ And they have been succeeding. Increasingly the government has sought to regulate research and development and continues to extend regulation into previously unregulated spaces limiting for example stem cell research, biotechnology investments, software and internet innovations. Each year unelected bureaucrats add almost 100,000 new pages of regulations at the Federal level (see the following charts¹⁰⁸) far outpacing the damage our elected officials inflict.

¹⁰⁶ tradingeconomics.com/amzn:us:tax-charge
fortune.com/2019/02/14/amazon-hq2-bezos-queens-aoc-nyc/
finance.yahoo.com

¹⁰⁷ https://en.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Brett_Kavanaugh (see "Notable Cases" section);
https://en.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Independent_agencies_of_the_United_States_government

¹⁰⁸ Competitive Enterprise Institute 'Ten Thousand Commandments'
<https://cei.org/10KC>
<https://onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1111/rego.12107>



5. Striking a blow against privacy and the Fourth Amendment, reversing hundreds of years of legal precedent, and further broadening the draconian applications of the RICO laws¹⁰⁹, on October 2, 2018, for the first time in the history of the United States, a company providing legitimate services, was coerced into pleading guilty to conspiracy – not for anything it did – but for the *potential, not actual* – crimes their customers could have committed. Whether this was a false flag to create precedent or a real case, the precedent has been set and, so, now any company can be found liable for the potentiality of crimes customers could commit with the company's services. The government claims the company, a secure telecommunication provider, required a referral from an existing customer to open an account. Prosecutors also claim the company would remotely

¹⁰⁹ <https://www.tafol.org/bulletins/b05.html#b5racketeers>

wipe any phones that fell into government hands. It is unknown why the company plead guilty, given the weak Department of Justice case.¹¹⁰ If you think they won't make other businesses responsible for the consequences of their customers' operations, see the accusations leveled against Wells Fargo in a March 12, 2019 Senate Financial Services Committee Hearing for (1) financing government contractors who built the government detention centers used to detain illegal immigrant children, (2) for financing the building of an oil pipeline and the *potential* environmental damage that *might* ensue, (3) for financing oil companies' operations that the government claims has led to climate change, and (4) for financing the gun industry.¹¹¹

6. During the 2009 recession, several major bank CEO's revealed that regulators and the Department of Treasury threatened them. They were explicitly told that if they did not take TARP money, they would find themselves under greater regulatory scrutiny. The threats became explicit when some of the CEO's initially rejected the offers for TARP money stating that their banks were healthy. And when the CEOs relented under pressure, took the money and then tried to pay it back, the government refused to take the payments, passed regulations to recoup TARP payments in a way that hurt the stronger banks, and eventually proposed taxing the banks who sought to refuse TARP.¹¹²
7. Seventeen attorneys general vowed, at a March 29, 2017 press conference, to charge fossil fuel companies and their supporters with "fraud" for engaging in "climate denial". By suppressing the free speech rights of oil companies and their advocates the attorneys general, and the bureaucracy that controls them, have once again joined the ranks of despots.¹¹³
8. The EPA and the Army Corps of Engineers impose environmental law to arrest and fine land owners, and restrict private land use most actively since 1990 and increasingly in recent years. Notice that the property owner's rights do not exist in the context of protecting the environment.¹¹⁴ In truth, and de facto, American citizens do not have a right to any land they purchase. They must get government permission to build or plant on any land purchased, are not allowed to collect rain water, minerals, or other resources, and if taxes are not paid on the land for consecutive years, the legal owner is evicted from the land. Land ownership has long ceased to be a right.
9. Treatment of whistleblowers reveals further tyranny: Countless known government whistleblowers, including Dr. Frederic Whitehurst¹¹⁵, Daniel Ellsberg, Dr. Christian Head, Joshua Wilson, Carmen

¹¹⁰ <https://www.arstechnica.com/tech-policy/2018/10/ceo-that-sold-encrypted-blackberry-phones-to-drug-dealers-pleads-guilty>;
<https://www.lawfareblog.com/illegal-secrecy-prosecution-phantom-secure-and-its-implications-going-dark-debate>;
<https://www.fbi.gov/news/stories/phantom-secure-takedown-031618>

¹¹¹ Full video: <https://www.c-span.org/video/?c4786065/aoc-wells-fargo>
<https://www.politico.com/story/2019/03/23/ocasio-cortez-banks-guns-immigration-climate-1289321>

¹¹² <https://www.newsmax.com/t/newsmax/article/346447?section=johnberlau&keywords=johnberlaun-financialcrisisresponsibilityfee-tarp>
<https://fedsoc.org/commentary/publications/the-financial-crisis-and-the-free-market-cure-a-conversation-with-john-a-allison>
<https://www.bizjournals.com/sanfrancisco/blog/2012/06/wells-fargo-dick-kovacevich-occupy-tarp.html>
<https://www.cnsnews.com/news/article/jpmorgan-chase-ceo-bank-took-tarp-because-we-were-asked-treasury-secretary>
<https://bigthink.com/videos/how-the-fed-caused-the-crisis>
<https://www.theatlantic.com/business/archive/2009/12/why-the-tarp-covered-all-big-banks/32130/>
https://www.wikipedia.org/wiki/Emergency_Economic_Stabilization_Act_of_2008

¹¹³ <http://m.washingtontimes.com/news/2016/jun/15/exxon-fights-mass-ags-probe-climate-dissent/>

¹¹⁴ <https://fee.org/articles/private-property-rights-an-endangered-species/>
<http://scholar.smu.edu/cgi/viewcontent.cgi?article=2846&context=smulr>

¹¹⁵ Dr. Whithurst, was forced to resign as Supervisory Special Agent in the FBI Laboratory once he whistleblaw

Segarra, David P. Weber, John Crane, J. Kirk McGill, John Bitterman, Robert J. McCarthy, Cathy Harris (Customs), Justin Hopson, Anthony D'Armiento, Rosemary Johann-Liang, Edward Snowden, William Binney, Ben Strickland, Philip Haney, report being harassed, demoted, terminated, illegally surveilled, having their pets killed, etc., despite the fact that the vast majority attempted to use officially sanctioned channels to report Constitutional rights violations to their superiors.^{116 117}

10. Recently the Department of Homeland Security (DHS) has created broad policy changes in law enforcement that legitimize the targeting of non-criminal, non-violent citizens. DHS's new definition of extremist groups is indicative: In 2009 DHS released the "Domestic Extremism Lexicon" identifying domestic non-Islamic terrorist groups. The definitions included many groups (including the alternative media, the patriot movement, and Cuban and Puerto Rican independence extremism, that is, groups that merely wish to avail themselves of Constitutional rights. The report insisted the groups are willing to commit violence and other crimes. This qualifier begs the question of the groups' terroristic intent. DHS, given media reaction, withdrew the definitions, claiming that it was published by a "maverick" group within DHS. This excuse was obviously disingenuous given that their own report states that the "Definitions were derived from a variety of open source materials and unclassified information [that is, government information products], then further developed during facilitated workshops with DHS intelligence analysts knowledgeable about domestic, non-Islamic extremism in the United States." Since the definition's derivation process used internal, unclassified materials and its paid experts as sources, it is clear how, in general, our government views groups seeking to restore their Constitutional rights.¹¹⁸ Of course, there is a sordid history of ideological and inappropriate targeting of non-criminal, non-violent American citizens. For a well-referenced compilation of this history see Appendix C.
11. Eminent Domain (aka Land Condemnation) and Civil Asset Forfeiture: The rights-violating and, thus inconsistent, Constitutional power of government to take land and other property, has seen ever increasing abuses, tactics which amount to extra-legal harassment, which are well documented all over the internet by Land Use attorneys, their clients, and several civil rights organizations including wethegoverned.com, the Freedom Foundation, and the Cato Institute. In 2005, the Supreme Court affirmed this power expanded to takings for economic development. So now, when a crony real estate developer wants to create a new mall, for example, he can have the local government force people who don't want to sell to him to give up their properties at a government-determined, not market-determined, price. With this baseless and rights-violating and thus unconstitutional expansion of this power into non-governmental, commercial activities, abuses have consequently increased significantly in recent years. Also "in scores of cities and towns, law enforcement simply takes property from citizens, then sells or keeps it. They say the property is related to a crime. But no one needs to prove that the property owner broke any law.... 'Let's be clear... Civil asset forfeiture is an evil... It gives law enforcement the right to strip Americans who've not been convicted of any crime — and in many cases, not even formally charged — of their properties, including cash, cars, homes, airplanes, boats, etc....'" "People who

on the FBI's forensic fraud involving the evidence of the Oklahoma City Bombing. Dr. Whitehurst now fights for defendants rights.

<https://www.famous-trials.com/oklacity/729-whitehursttestimony>

<https://www.kkc.com/whistleblowers/?id=59>

¹¹⁶ Google any of the names and you will find various news stories and the testimony from multiple lawsuits. When discussing with co-worker the illegal mass surveillance he'd discovered, Snowden heard, "It's probably unconstitutional... but you know what happens to people who speak up." Documentary Meeting Snowden, 00:29:50.

¹¹⁷ <https://www.google.com/amp/amp.kentucky.com/news/politics-government/article44543421.html>
<https://bostonreview.net/global-justice/lauren-carasik-government-targeting-immigration-lawyers-activists-journalists>

¹¹⁸ http://constitution.org/abus/dhs/hsra-domestic-extremismlexicon_165213935473.pdf

are victims of civil forfeiture are often poor, African-American or Hispanic, and people who can't afford an attorney to try to get the money that's taken from them by the government...."¹¹⁹ ¹²⁰ In a recent Ninth District appellate court case the judges had the opportunity to set precedent that police could not steal personal property when executing a warrant. In the case, policemen were accused of taking about \$270,000 worth of currency, presenting approximately \$50,000 to their supervisors, and keeping the rest for themselves. While the judges hid their contempt for justice behind the cowardly declaration that the policemen had "behaved immorally," they declared that the victims, according to the Constitution, had no right to be free from theft by the police when the police executed a warrant. So these judges have set the precedent, which can now only be reversed by the Supreme Court, that whenever a policeman is executing a warrant, he can also steal whatever he'd like from the location without fearing any repercussion.¹²¹

12. Further indication of how little our government respects our property rights come from Congressional Voting Records: As of August 2017, according to <https://www.thenewamerican.com/freedom-index>, only 4 Congressmen vote Constitutionally over 90% of the time. Another 14 vote Constitutionally 80-89% of the time. While Democrats tend to vote unconstitutionally over 40% of the time, historically, it doesn't matter, Republican or Democrat, they all vote consistently to violate your property rights, the Constitution, and their party's promises.¹²²
13. As Appendix C shows, the intelligence community and its kangaroo courts, legislative subcommittees, and regulatory bureaucracy have been passing laws to make legal what had been rightly recognized as unconstitutional, illegal, and even criminal, including:
 - mass surveillance of non-criminal, non-violent citizens
 - mass warrantless targeting of citizens by police, FBI, and other agencies
 - mass propaganda targeting citizens
 - unwarranted sharing of private information including biometrics of non-criminal, non-violent citizens with several government agencies
14. The first line of defense of our country, journalism, has long been compromised.¹²³ Today the

¹¹⁹ <https://forfeiture.gov> provides some sense of monthly takings.

<https://www.theatlantic.com/politics/archive/2017/07/jeff-sessions-treads-on-the-property-rights-of-americans/533979/>

¹²⁰ <https://www.usnews.com/news/best-states/mississippi/articles/2018-10-09/mississippi-police-took-property-without-legal-authority>

¹²¹ <http://cdn.ca9.uscourts.gov/datastore/opinions/2019/09/04/17-16756.pdf>

¹²² https://www.thenewamerican.com/freedom-index_
<https://www.rollcall.com/wealth-of-congress>

¹²³ <https://www.corporations.org/media/>

<https://www.amazon.com/Into-Buzzsaw-LEADING-JOURNALISTS-EXPOSE/dp/1591022304>

The CIA's own documents show it used over 400 journalists "But top officials of the CIA, including former directors William Colby and George Bush, persuaded the [Church Committee] to restrict its inquiry into the matter and to deliberately misrepresent the actual scope of the activities in its final report. The multivolume report contains nine pages in which the use of journalists is discussed in deliberately vague and sometimes misleading terms. It makes no mention of the actual number of journalists who undertook covert tasks for the CIA. Nor does it adequately describe the role played by newspaper and broadcast executives in cooperating with the Agency."

"After Colby left the Agency on January 28, 1976, and was succeeded by George Bush, the CIA announced a new policy: "Effective immediately, the CIA will not enter into any paid or contractual relationship with any full-time or part-time news correspondent accredited by any U.S. news service, newspaper, periodical, radio

intelligence community and bureaucracy embed spokespeople in all the major media networks¹²⁴ and, as Freedom House have documented, dozens of governments pay contributors to skew online discussion.¹²⁵ Even the journalists that Snowden chose to give copies of the documents he stole in 2013, have only published 1% of the trove as of 2018 according to Bill Evanini, Director of the National Counterintelligence and Security Center¹²⁶ and nothing new has been published since – as of 2021. The Founders and the Constitution proposed that journalism protect the citizens from government overreach. They've abrogated their function. Speaking just prior to the Iraq war in May 2002, Dan Rather put it this way¹²⁷:

“It is an obscene comparison – you know I am not sure I like it – but you know there was a time in South Africa that people would put flaming tires around people's necks if they dissented. And in some ways the fear is that you will be necklaced here, you will have a flaming tire of lack of patriotism put around your neck. Now it is that fear that keeps journalists from asking the toughest of the tough questions... What we are talking about here – whether one wants to recognize it or not, or call it by its proper name or not – is a form of self-censorship.”

15. Can you name a single public figure who has dared criticize the government for its corruption or rights violations, in the last 20 years, that has not suffered a significant tragedy in their career or personal life? Read Appendices D and C to see how our government attacks dissidents.

This list, while incomplete, should convince you of a systemic violation and disregard of property rights at every level of government. You are in a dictatorship. Some may think these are selective targets, that they'll never come for us. Realize that tyranny begins by attacking the unpopular but always extends its attacks to the main population and even the leadership involved. Once rights and due process are no longer adhered to as principals, it's only a matter of time before it's extended to encompass more and more behavior. See also Appendix C below. You may also wish to google: government violating property rights. Also do a search for “property rights” at cato.org, freedomworks.org, and aclu.org for many additional examples.

If you are not by now convinced that our government is actively violating our property rights and targeting those who stand for absolute property rights it is likely that you don't see the importance of principled, inviolate property rights to support man's life and his morality. Read Appendices H, I and K where we prove why inviolate property rights are required by the nature of man's life.

or television network or station” At the time of the announcement, the Agency acknowledged that the policy would result in termination of less than half of the relationships with the 50 U.S. journalists it said were still affiliated with the Agency. The text of the announcement noted that the CIA would continue to “welcome” the voluntary, unpaid cooperation of journalists. Thus, many relationships were permitted to remain intact.”

http://carlbernstein.com/magazine_cia_and_media.php

Bernstein, Carl. "The CIA and the Media: How Americas Most Powerful News Media Worked Hand in Glove with the Central Intelligence Agency and Why the Church Committee Covered It Up". originally appeared in Rolling Stone, 1977, reprinted on author's website

¹²⁴ Rania Khalek “Spies Take Over Cable News,” October 16, 2019: <https://www.raniakhalek.com> and @RaniaKhalek and Alex Jones Radio Show on Youtube.com 10/6/19 42:48.

¹²⁵ https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Russian_web_brigades
<https://www.theatlantic.com/international/archive/2013/10/russias-online-comment-propaganda-army/280432/>

¹²⁶ <https://apnews.com/797f390ee28b4bfbb0e1b13cfedf0593/Costs-of-Snowden-leak-still-mounting-5-years-later>

Only 1% of Snowden files published-Guardian editor

<https://www.bbc.com/news/uk-25205846>

¹²⁷ https://www.bbc.co.uk/pressoffice/pressreleases/stories/2002/05_may/16/dan_rather.shtml

<https://www.theguardian.com/media/2002/may/17/terrorismandthemediabroadcasting>

First they came for the Fourth Amendment,
and I did not speak out because – I had nothing to
hide.
Then they came for the Fifth Amendment,
and I did not speak out because – I always thought
the government knew best.
Then they came for the Sixth Amendment,
and I did not speak out because – I thought surely I'd
never be accused of a crime.
Then they came for the Second Amendment,
and I did not speak out because – I don't even like
guns.
Then they came for the First Amendment,
and I did not speak out because – I was not
allowed.¹²⁸

3742
3743
3744
3745
3746
3747
3748
3749
3750
3751
3752
3753
3754
3755
3756
3757
3758

¹²⁸ Unknown author based on “First they came for...” by Reverend Martin Niemoller

Appendix B

Here we discuss some of the precautions that may help you remain anonymous in connection to your activism.

If you found this manual online, you have probably already been identified as a property rights defender and a potential extremist by your search history, still you'll want to minimize the attention you'll attract. **In short, behave as if Big Brother and the Thought Police are always watching because in fact they are.**

Security researchers and privacy advocates have proven that government capabilities have made it nearly impossible to communicate anonymously, and our expanding surveillance state has almost reached the same capabilities in the physical realm.¹²⁹

Any device that has ever been connected to the internet or cell network is being surveilled¹³⁰. Any device that can be linked to you, by purchase or use, has your unique identifier. Your television, gaming console, automobile, and other connected appliances can be used to track your activities. Your DNA and fingerprints can be used to track and identify you even on seemingly unlikely surfaces such as paper. Facial recognition, gait analysis, smell identification, voice print identification, the surveillance camera network, and license plate readers are being used to track everyone constantly in the physical world. Printers, networks, fax machines, and copiers now track everything that goes over them or is produced by them¹³¹. They even insert a microscopic identifier to show what specific printer produced each document. Remember that NSA, FBI, and CIA exposed crimes have revealed that these agencies have hacked Congress without Congresses security staff knowing. How could any one of us hope to stay anonymous?¹³²

Google (on a computer that can't be linked to you) the security research of Jacob Appelbaum, Edward Snowden, Tor, Bitcoin, and Julian Assange for additional information.

Precautions:

1. Do not share your activities with anyone unless you are certain they will die for you.
2. Do not express criticism of the government especially when asked. Put your energy and desire for change into your activities.
3. Avoid any activity that makes you appear suspicious to anyone or creates a pattern of behavior.
4. Remain anonymous by paying for anything in connection with your activities in cash and hide identifying information. Since 2003 US currency contains security features that allow it to be

¹²⁹ Read about how, in 2016, Sean Penn led the DEA to El Chapo. Penn claims to have followed extreme security protocols to protect El Chapo as a source for a potential movie. If Penn was not in fact assisting the DEA, then this story is suggestive of the state's physical surveillance capabilities. Google: Sean Penn El Chapo security precautions 2016.

¹³⁰ <https://tjoe.org/pub/direct-radio-introspection>

Against the Law: Countering Lawful Abuses of Digital Surveillance

¹³¹ Tiny microdot signatures, unique to each device, are printed on any document that comes out thus identifying each page with the machine it came from.

Seth Schoen, Staff Technologist, Electronic Frontier Foundation

<https://www.eff.org/issues/printers>

<https://www.eff.org/pages/list-printers-which-do-or-do-not-display-tracking-dots>

¹³² <https://theintercept.com/2018/01/19/voice-recognition-technology-nsa/>

<https://thehackernews.com/2017/07/gnupg-libgcrpt-rsa-encryption.html?m=1>

<https://www.technocracy.news/index.php/2017/12/13/bitcoin-evidence-points-nsa-original-engineer/>

<https://wikileaks.org/ciav7p1/>

tracked and identified remotely.¹³³ Get cash from check cashing establishments that tend to have less stringent cash tracking capabilities or exchange it for smaller denominations at local stores by making small purchases before utilizing it for any of your activities. (Cash in excess of \$900 is best spent by purchasing gift cards in smaller denominations. Buy them from a different location than where you intend to spend the gift cards.)

5. Use only devices that have never been on the internet, never been on a cell or other network, and have never been registered to you. (Purchasing the device using a credit card or online automatically connects you to the device. Pay in cash, avoid retailers with surveillance cameras, and do not use your real name.) To keep your device unlinked to you do not travel with it, do not ever connect to a network, do not ever add software to it, do not register it, and do not connect it to a printer. Your device's software will ask for identifying information. Always provide false information.
6. Any documents you wish to take out of your device to print, email, copy or otherwise transfer, do so on a memory stick you buy with cash. Use the memory stick only once, never connect it to your device once it's been connected to another device and destroy it and dispose of it after you do what you want to do.
7. Do not use Tor¹³⁴, a VPN, a satellite phone, the dark web, or other resources that claim to allow you to remain anonymous. All of these resources have been compromised or are actively under attack.¹³⁵
8. Set up servers redundantly with Amazon Glacier Vault-like deletion protections in non-extradition countries and make sure they have military-resistant security procedures in place. Study how Phantom Secure maintained its secret email servers.¹³⁶
9. Use the internet only on devices you don't own and in public places with relatively large populations located at a significant distance from your home, work, and other places you frequent (think libraries that don't require a library card for internet use and don't surveil their patrons, device retailers without surveillance cameras, college campuses, internet cafes without surveillance, etc.). Use only disposable accounts you create for one time use (for email, social media, etc.). Vary registration information and password usage for these disposable accounts.
10. Use software to anonymize your writing style. A journalist claims an anonymous government informant intimated that the NSA identified Satoshi Nakamoto, Bitcoin's supposed founder, by using algorithms to compare his writing style in emails to the trillions of communications they have copied from people's devices. Apparently your writing style is as unique as a fingerprint.¹³⁷

¹³³ Financial Action Task Force (FATF) Report: Money Laundering Through the Physical Transportation of Cash; "Methods used to detect and prevent criminal cash shipments" and "Indicators" pages 84 – 88
<https://www.fatf-gafi.org/media/fatf/documents/reports/money-laundering-through-transportation-cash.pdf>
<https://www.newscientist.com/article/mg21328576-100-metal-detector-knows-how-much-cash-is-in-your-wallet/>

¹³⁴ <https://blog.torproject.org/day-action-stop-changes-rule-41>

¹³⁵ Appendix C details some of the governments efforts to leave no place online for privacy.
[https://www.wikipedia.org/wiki/Tempest_\(codename\)](https://www.wikipedia.org/wiki/Tempest_(codename))

¹³⁶ <https://www.arstechnica.com/tech-policy/2018/10/ceo-that-sold-encrypted-blackberry-phones-to-drug-dealers-pleads-guilty>;
<https://www.lawfareblog.com/illegal-secrecy-prosecution-phantom-secure-and-its-implications-going-dark-debate>;
<https://www.fbi.gov/news/stories/phantom-secure-takedown-031618>

¹³⁷ <https://medium.com/cryptomuse/how-the-nsa-caught-satoshi-nakamoto-868affcef595>

11. The Pentagon has a laser that can identify people from a distance of over 200 yards by their heartbeat. An individual's cardiac signature is unique and unlike faces or gait, which computers can use to identify someone at great distances, elements of the cardiac signature remains constant over time and cannot yet be altered or disguised. The system detects cardiac signatures through typical clothing.¹³⁸

3836
3837
3838
3839
3840
3841
3842

¹³⁸ <https://www.technologyreview.com/s/613891/the-pentagon-has-a-laser-that-can-identify-people-from-a-distanceby-their-heartbeat/>
<https://blog.ansi.org/2018/05/gait-analysis-walk-biometric-identification/>
<https://www.technologyreview.com/f/613045/the-pentagon-wants-smartphones-to-track-how-you-strut/>
<https://www.technologyreview.com/s/613536/facial-recognition-ban-san-francisco-surveillance-privacy-private-corporate-interests/>

Appendix C

Proof counterintelligence targeting non-criminal and non-violent citizens is escalating.

The recent government attacks against Tea Partiers¹³⁹ and Constitutionally-minded Sheriffs, non-consensual human experiments, and Edward Snowden's revelations proving illegal surveillance against lawful citizens, etc, etc, are merely part of a long-standing historical trend of repeated violations of our property and Constitutional rights, and repeated lies and denials – that goes back to the beginning of the 20th Century. Some of these violations have been subsumed under COINTELPRO. If you think you know this history, read on. There has been a tremendous amount of misinformation purposefully meant to obfuscate this history.

Our government has been caught violating our rights, the rights of American companies, the rights of non-criminal activists, and even the rights of our elected officials for every decade since the beginning of the 20th Century. Each time they are accused they discredit the accusers by calling them conspiracy theorists, then when their criminal actions are proven, they claim to stop or instill reforms, and yet, they engage in similar atrocities to the present day. Most Congressional- and other government-level outrage, is for show and leads to no arrests or dismantling of the system because the ultimate goal of their actions is not the protection of our rights but the preservation and expansion of their governance over us.

How do they keep so many of their rights-violating activities secret? The government is expert at deceiving the populace, its own employees, collaborators, and the public. Obviously thousands of government employees kept quiet while aware of the illegal surveillance revealed by Snowden. Another example, the Manhattan Project had 130,000 employees yet only a relatively small core group knew the purpose of their daily activities. Extreme security measures were maintained and employees who pried were were likely to be dismissed.¹⁴⁰

You'll see this pattern again and again: Each and every time a whistleblower, journalist, or government watchdog reveals our government's rights violations, a chorus of media lapdogs call it a conspiracy. Yet, invariably, decades later, proof emerges that the so-called conspiracy was a fact. And, invariably, the government investigates the goings on, the guilty agency destroys all relevant documents and evidence, pretends to be shocked at its findings (pretends, because years later it becomes clear that they knew all along), creates a media circus to manipulate the citizens' perceptions, hides behind a veneer of ineptitude blaming rogue participants, passes some vaguely worded laws as reform, and says they've stopped doing it. And, again, usually less than a decade later, evidence emerges that they are perpetrating the same crimes only with improved technology and methods. Hence, the creation of "limited hangouts".

The dates below reference the last piece of evidence available – substantiated by official government documents identified in the footnotes. As you will see, it is clear that these violations of property rights and the Constitution continue to this day, are enacted, overseen, and witnessed by multiple government agencies, including the CIA¹⁴¹, and many have been, and continue to be sanctioned by Presidential and Congressional Administrations (Democrat and Republican alike) and the courts.

We document the government's history to at least 2017 and as early as 1942 of violating the Fourth Amendment including using intelligence tactics to target non-criminal, non-violent American citizens on US soil: COINTELPRO remained secret until March 8, 1971, the night of the Ali-Frazier fight.

¹³⁹ <https://thehill.com/policy/finance/357298-doj-settles-tea-party-groups-lawsuits-over-irs-scrutiny>

¹⁴⁰ <https://www.atomicheritage.org/history/security-and-secrecy>
https://en.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Manhattan_Project

¹⁴¹ https://nsarchive2.gwu.edu//NSAEBB/NSAEBB222/family_jewels_full_ocr.pdf;
<https://nsarchive2.gwu.edu//NSAEBB/NSAEBB222/index.htm>

Everyone was watching the fight. The Citizens' Commission to Investigate the FBI, a group of activist friends, broke into the two-man Media, Pennsylvania office of the Federal Bureau of Investigation (FBI) and stole over 1,000 classified documents that revealed the government's illegal surveillance and harassment of citizens and activist groups in the US. The activists mailed these documents anonymously to several US newspapers. Their actions precipitated a crisis of confidence in the government which the government attempted to resolve in their usual manner: They suppressed the press telling them that publishing these documents could endanger the lives of agents. They destroyed all of the corroborating government documents pertaining to the illegal activities referenced in the stolen documents and then did a soft-ball, necessarily limited (since the documents had been destroyed), investigation. They hid behind a veneer of ineptitude blaming some rogue elements within the agency for the destruction of the evidence. Then the government passed some vaguely worded laws and said they would never do it again. Of course, as you will see below, this activity never stopped and continues to this day. Today, as is almost always the case with the "official story", the official history of these revelations omits the impetus for the investigations, that is, the Citizens' Commission to Investigate the FBI, and pretends that Congress was just merely investigating the intelligence agencies on its own initiative.

The documents stolen by the activists revealed that the FBI engaged in break-ins, illegal surveillance, and mail theft using postal workers, switchboard operators, local police, etc., to spy on, disrupt, and frustrate citizens' non-criminal, non-violent, political activities under the internal rubric "COINTELPRO" (Similar tactics have been extensively used by modern tyrants. See Zersetzung, the Lenin and Stalin regimes, and read about Informal Collaborators¹⁴² in East Germany, USSR, Germany under Hitler, etc.)

Tactics included anonymous harassing phone calls, IRS audits, warrantless breaking into homes and offices, and inserting agents to enact violence and create artificial rifts in organizations. Among the targets were a Supreme Court Justice, several members of Congress, whistleblowers¹⁴³, political opponents, women's rights activists, attorneys, Ernest Hemingway and other authors¹⁴⁴, Martin Luther King, professors, colleges and alternative schools, college students via the CIA-funded National Student Association (then the largest student group in the US) and other such organizations, various non-violent peace activists, celebrities, prominent businessmen, Jews, a boy scout troop interested in

¹⁴² The best information appears in the German Wikipedia: <https://de.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Zersetzung>
[https://de.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Zersetzung_\(Ministerium_f%C3%BCr_Staatssicherheit\)](https://de.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Zersetzung_(Ministerium_f%C3%BCr_Staatssicherheit))
<https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Zersetzung>;
[https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Unofficial_collaborator_\(Stasi\)#Activities](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Unofficial_collaborator_(Stasi)#Activities)
<https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Zersetzung>; https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Informal_collaborator;
<https://www.theatlantic.com/international/archive/2019/11/lingering-trauma-east-german-police-state/601669/>

The Lingering Trauma of Stasi Surveillance by Charlotte Bailey

¹⁴³ For example, Morton Halperin: <http://apjff.org/2017/20/Golden.html>

¹⁴⁴ <https://theintercept.com/2015/08/15/fbi-spy-james-baldwin/>

visiting the Soviet Union, and many many others^{145 146 147 148}.

Under COINTELPRO the FBI secretly instructed its field offices to propose schemes to "misdirect, discredit, disrupt and otherwise neutralize specific individuals and groups" purely on political basis. More than 2,000 individual targets were officially approved. Close coordination with local police and prosecutors was encouraged.

From 1952 to 1973, numerous citizens had accused the government of stealing their mail only to be labeled conspiracy theorists. The stolen FBI documents revealed that the CIA and FBI were in fact stealing, copying, recording, and destroying parcels illegally. While thousands of ordinary citizens were impacted some prominent targets included Bella Abzug, Bobby Fischer, Linus Pauling, John Steinbeck, Martin Luther King, Edward Albee, and Hubert Humphrey. The Church Committee report found that the CIA was zealous about keeping the United States Postal Service from learning that government agents were opening, stealing, and destroying mail. Posing as postal employees, CIA agents moved mail to a private room to open the mail or in some cases opened envelopes at night after stuffing them in briefcases or in coat pockets to deceive postal workers.¹⁴⁹

The documents reveal the government used three primary methodologies:

1. Infiltration: Agents and informers did not merely spy on political activists. Their main function was to discredit, disrupt, and induce infighting in the organizations and the individuals involved. For example, an agent who had reported that the Black Panthers in his jurisdiction appeared non-violent, was told by his superior that his career goals would be directly impacted by presenting evidence that showed the Black Panthers were "a violence-prone organization seeking to overthrow the Government by revolutionary means."
2. Psychological warfare: The FBI and police also waged psychological warfare from the outside – through bogus publications, forged correspondence, anonymous harassing letters and telephone calls, and other forms of deceit.

¹⁴⁵ <https://www.scribd.com/document/46984771/The-Complete-Collection-of-Political-Documents-Ripped-off-from-the-FBI-Office-in-Media-Pa-March-8-1971-WIN-March-1972>

¹⁴⁶ <http://apjff.org/2017/20/Golden.html>

¹⁴⁷ <http://apjff.org/2017/20/Golden.html>: The CIA manipulated professors into helping compromise foreign students, many of whom, it must be understood, were seeking to escape tyrannical regimes. "A professor would invite an international student — often from [the USSR], or perhaps Iran — to his office to get acquainted.... The professor would then arrange for the student to meet a wealthy "friend" in publishing or investing. The friend would... pay [the student] generously for an essay about his country or his research specialty. "Unaware he was being compromised, the grateful student would compose one well-compensated paper after another. By the time the professor's friend admitted that he was a CIA agent, and asked him to spy, the student had little choice but to agree. He couldn't report the overture to his own government, because his acceptance of CIA money would jeopardize his reputation in his homeland, if not his freedom, [or life or the life of his family] ." In 1978, years later, Harvard President Derek Bok, testifying before the Senate, would explain: "Many of these students are highly vulnerable. "They are frequently young and inexperienced, often short of funds and away from their homelands for the first time. Is it appropriate for faculty members, who supposedly are acting in the best interests of the students, to be part of a process of recruiting such students to engage in activities that may be hazardous and probably illegal under the laws of their home countries? I think not."

¹⁴⁸ <http://forward.com/news/world/336876/during-world-war-ii-us-intelligence-targeted-american-jews/>

¹⁴⁹ <https://nsarchive2.gwu.edu//NSAEBB/NSAEBB222/top02a.pdf>;
https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Church_Committee;
<https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/HTLINGUAL>;
https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Mail_cover;
http://www.salon.com/news/feature/2007/01/05/mail_cover/

For example, agents tried to blackmail Martin Luther King Jr. into committing suicide before he received the Nobel Prize and was subsequently assassinated under strage cirucumstances. They sent him a tape made from microphones planted without warrants in his hotel rooms when he was with women other than his wife – and threatened to expose him.

3. Harassment, intimidation, violence, eviction, job loss, break-ins, vandalism, grand jury subpoenas, false arrests, frame-ups were threatened, instigated or directly employed, in an effort to frighten and disrupt activists and whistleblowers. Government agents either concealed their involvement or fabricated a legal pretext. In the case of the Black and Native American movements, these assaults – including outright political assassinations – were so extensive and vicious that they amounted to terrorism on the part of the government.

A 1977 Department of Justice review concluded that COINTELPRO-like activities targeting American citizens and organizations began in 1942, evincing "a 35-year failing of Presidents and Congress," both Democrat and Republican¹⁵⁰. Through 1945, for at least two decades, for example, Project SHAMROCK collected American's foreign telegraphs sent or received¹⁵¹. Since these activities, under different project names and breaches of legality, continue 75 years later, one cannot call this a "failing" it is merely their modus operandi in relation to citizens' rights.

The FBI and CIA are not the only agencies involved in domestic COINTELPRO-like activities¹⁵². In January 1970, Christopher Pyle, a former Military Intelligence Officer, revealed, just after he left the Army, that Army intelligence had 1,500 plainclothes agents watching every demonstration of 20 people or more throughout the United States in the 1960's. They had a giant warehouse in Baltimore, Maryland, full of information on the non-criminal activities of law-abiding, American citizens. Mr. Pyle testified in and participated in subsequent investigations hosted by two congressional committees: Senator Ervin's Committee on Constitutional Rights and Senator Church's Select Committee on Intelligence. As usual for our government, the Army said it would stop spying on it's own citizens and said all of the evidence of their operations had been destroyed.¹⁵³

A later investigation, prompted by the Citizens' Commission to Investigate the FBI's revelations, led by the Senate's Church Committee, erroneously concluded that "COINTELPRO began in 1956. The official excuse for its genesis was the intelligence community's frustration with the Supreme Courts Constitutionally-consistent rulings limiting the Government's power to violate the Constitutional rights of targeted groups. The report also noted that the courts were reluctant to grapple with cases of domestic spying. Of course, the range of targets, methods, and outcomes (suicides and assassinations) contradict the veracity of this explanation. These activities never came and were never intended to come before any court. Moreover, as we show below, these activities were expressly prohibited by the charters of the agencies that engaged in them.

Make no mistake, to this day, COINTELPRO authorized by the highest levels of the FBI, ignored by the courts, and sanctioned and utilized by 6 Presidential administrations, Democrat and Republican,

¹⁵⁰ https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Project_MINARET; cited by Stephen Budiansky in "Code Warriors".

¹⁵¹ https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Project_SHAMROCK

¹⁵² In 1970 the Whitehouse approved a plan "calling for the use of such, illegal activities as burglaries and wiretapping to combat antiwar activities and student turmoil...." The CIA was found to illegally have carried out operations on 10,000 Americans on US soil.

<https://s3.amazonaws.com/s3.documentcloud.org/documents/238963/huge-c-i-a-operation-reported-in-u-s-against.pdf>

<https://www.cia.gov/library/readingroom/docs/CIA-RDP77-00432R000100340001-9.pdf>

¹⁵³ https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Church_Committee

is simply the means by which our government covertly oppresses its own citizens. And the only reason why they put on a show of investigating COINTELPRO was because they got caught. COINTELPRO, and indeed similar more recent operations, represent a failure of government, as the Church Committee's final reports concluded. As consequence of these revelations, in 1960's, prior to his assassination, President Kennedy, who became aware of intelligence improprieties as a Senator involved in the investigations, "wanted to splinter the C.I.A. in a thousand pieces and scatter it to the winds."¹⁵⁴

M. Wesley Swearingen a former FBI Special Agent who retired after securing his pension and 25 years (1951-1977) in the FBI, wrote a tell-all called FBI Secrets in 1995. He described his participation in illegal burglaries of targets, their attorneys, and others who maintained relationships with targets. His book not only corroborates the evidence but provides us with an example of the character of the men who engaged in these illegal activities. Mr. Swearingen makes no compunction about his main concerns being keeping his pension, not making an enemy of Mr. Hoover, and maintaining the lavish lifestyle his cash bonuses afforded him -- bonuses which were specifically given for engaging in criminal behavior. One of thousands such agents engaged in illegal activities, he writes that his conscious bothered him for his failure to uphold the Constitution, as his oath demanded, but, like the others, he did nothing about it.

Of course, the standard narrative promoted by the FBI and the Church Committee, and propagated by the press, blames FBI Director Hoover for COINTELPRO and for most FBI criminality during his tenure. This is so obviously disingenuous as we shall see, COINTELPRO-like activities targeting Americans continued without him, in fact preceded him, and were sanctioned by several Presidential administrations.

Though the FBI claimed to have stopped COINTELPRO in April 1971, immediately after they got caught "for security reasons," when pressed by the Senate committee, the bureau acknowledged two new instances of "COINTELPRO type" operations. And the committee discovered a third, illegal operation on its own. In fact, COINTELPRO has never stopped -- it's merely gone further underground as we shall see.

On August 17, 1975 Senator Frank Church anticipated the modern COINTELPRO operation as revealed by Snowden and other whistleblowers. He appeared on NBC's "Meet the Press", and discussed the NSA, without mentioning it by name: "the United States government has perfected a technological capability that enables us to monitor the messages that go through the air.... We must know, at the same time, that capability at any time could be turned around on the American people, and no American would have any privacy left: such is the capability to monitor everything -- telephone conversations, telegrams, it doesn't matter. There would be no place to hide.... I know the capacity that is there to make tyranny total in America..."¹⁵⁵

By 1976 COINTELPRO had ballooned: the government maintained records on over 100,000 Americans with information gleaned from wide-ranging and illegal computer surveillance and other

¹⁵⁴ April 25, 1966 edition of the New York Times
<https://timesmachine.nytimes.com/timesmachine/1966/04/25/80004358.html> Committee

¹⁵⁵ https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Church_Committee;
The Intelligence Gathering Debate". NBC. August 18, 1975.
<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=YAG1N4a84Dk>;
<http://www.politico.com/news/stories/0911/62999.html>;
"UK Hosts Historical Reunion of Members of Church Committee". University of Kentucky News. September 14, 2006.
https://web.archive.org/web/20080320020134/http://news.uky.edu/news/display_article.php?category=1&artid=1568

tactics in what was then called their PRISM system¹⁵⁶ ¹⁵⁷. Moreover they relied on journalists to publish propaganda and to provide intelligence.¹⁵⁸

In 1978, based on the recommendations of the Church Committee, the Foreign Intelligence Surveillance Court (FISC or FISA Court) was established to authorize domestic spying including many of the COINTELPRO tactics. Calling it a court, is of course deliberately deceptive as no legal process actually takes place and the “court” merely rubber stamps requests: from 1978 through 2013, of the 35,529 electronic surveillance requests put before FISC, only 12 were ever denied and only 533 where ever required to be modified before receiving FISC approval. At least one Attorney General has found that FBI and Justice Department officials had “supplied erroneous information to the court” in more than 75 applications for search warrants and wiretaps, including one application signed off by an FBI Director.

To get a sense of how much of our Constitutional rights the FISC is willing to violate, note that in 2013, an order, designated top-secret, was issued by the court commanding a subsidiary of Verizon to provide a daily, on-going feed of all call detail records – including those for domestic calls – to the NSA. The other telecommunication companies had either already received such orders or received them subsequently.

The existence of the FISC procedure merely provides a semblance of legality to ongoing Fourth Amendment due process violations by our government.

Elizabeth Gotein of the NYU School of Law observes:
"Like any other group that meets in secret behind closed doors with only one constituency appearing before them, [the FISC court is] subject to capture and bias."

¹⁵⁶ <http://www.nytimes.com/1971/03/18/archives/justice-aide-says-government-has-the-right-to-put-a-senator-under.html>

¹⁵⁷ Senator John V. Tunney, Head of Constitutional Rights Subcommittee, Surveillance Technology Report, 1976.

¹⁵⁸ http://carlbernstein.com/magazine_cia_and_media.php

Bernstein, Carl. "The CIA and the Media: How Americas Most Powerful News Media Worked Hand in Glove with the Central Intelligence Agency and Why the Church Committee Covered It Up". originally appeared in Rolling Stone, 1977, reprinted on author's website

The CIA's own documents show it used over 400 journalists "But top officials of the CIA, including former directors William Colby and George Bush, persuaded the [Church Committee] to restrict its inquiry into the matter and to deliberately misrepresent the actual scope of the activities in its final report. The multivolume report contains nine pages in which the use of journalists is discussed in deliberately vague and sometimes misleading terms. It makes no mention of the actual number of journalists who undertook covert tasks for the CIA. Nor does it adequately describe the role played by newspaper and broadcast executives in cooperating with the Agency."

"After Colby left the Agency on January 28, 1976, and was succeeded by George Bush, the CIA announced a new policy: "Effective immediately, the CIA will not enter into any paid or contractual relationship with any full-time or part-time news correspondent accredited by any U.S. news service, newspaper, periodical, radio or television network or station" At the time of the announcement, the Agency acknowledged that the policy would result in termination of less than half of the relationships with the 50 U.S. journalists it said were still affiliated with the Agency. The text of the announcement noted that the CIA would continue to "welcome" the voluntary, unpaid cooperation of journalists. Thus, many relationships were permitted to remain intact."

What follows is a necessarily incomplete accounting to present day of COINTELPRO activities.¹⁵⁹

By 1986, an FBI whistleblower and plaintiffs in several sporadic court cases accused the government of ongoing COINTELPRO-like violations, though, investigators found, undocumented within Bureau files."¹⁶⁰ Through 1985 and starting in 1965, for example, Pulitzer Prize winning journalist and author David Halberstam was illegally targeted by the FBI which included keeping records of calls made to him. And in 1991, Federal Magistrate Joan Lefkow stated "The record before this court, shows that despite regulations, orders and consent decrees prohibiting such activities, the FBI had continued to collect [illegal] information concerning only the exercise of free speech."

More recently, the following activities show the government has no regard for citizens' privacy rights, Fourth Amendment rights, nor property rights:.

Intelligence agencies hacked consumer device manufacturers and violated the property rights of distributors and retailers.¹⁶¹

As early as 1991, the government was targeting and modifying computer and mobile device software to allow illegal surveillance on any business or government agency using the software.¹⁶²

In 2002, Operation TIPS started using service workers who had access to private citizens' homes, including cable installers, postal workers, and telephone repair workers, as spies. The government asked workers to report on what they saw in people's homes if they deemed anything "suspicious." The program began in August 2002 and included one million workers in ten US cities but was to be expanded nationwide. Operation TIPS was officially cancelled when the Homeland Security Act was passed by Congress in November 2002 but instead of getting rid of the unconstitutional invasion of privacy, the program was replaced by an extensive amateur spying network that utilizes even Walmart employees and shares information about American citizens who appear "suspicious" without warrant, adjudicated evidence, or probable cause. (See below.)

Around 2006, American intelligence began sponsoring an annual conference that featured means of hacking the iPhone and other consumer technology. The documents Snowden stole from the NSA proved that by 2012 they had the ability to¹⁶³:

- disable core security on Apple devices,
- "force all OS applications" to send data to Intelligence agencies,
- force all Mac applications to create a "remote backdoor" allowing undetected access to an Apple computer, and
- secretly embed an app developer's private key into all iOS applications. (This would allow spies to take complete control of the app.)

¹⁵⁹ For a brief infographic on NSA spying see this NSA spying timeline: <https://www.eff.org/nsa-spying/timeline>.

¹⁶⁰ Hobson v. Brennan, 646 F. Supp. 884 (D.D.C., 1986)

¹⁶¹ Less than 1% of the 1.7 million documents Snowden stole have been published, so we have no idea how far the government's violations have gone. In 2018 Bill Evanini, Director of The National Counterintelligence and Security Center, speaking at a conference stated that only 1% of the documents Snowden stole have been published. Corroborating the claim five years earlier, in 2013, Alan Rusbridger, the Guardian editor, estimated that only 1% of the documents had been published. Nothing new has been published since.

¹⁶² https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Michael_Riconosciuto; <https://web.archive.org/web/20080220064431/http://backissues.cjrarchives.org:80/year/91/6/octopus.asp>

¹⁶³ <https://theintercept.com/2015/03/10/ispy-cia-campaign-steal-apples-secrets/>

By the end of 2013, the annual tech conference focused on “develop[ing] new capabilities against 50... [consumer devices] to exploit emerging technologies,” as well as new methods that would allow spies to recover user and device passwords on new products. The iPhone had been a leader in security. These 50 other devices did not stand a chance.

In 2010 (but starting as early as 2001)¹⁶⁴, the Inspector General's report uncovered FBI practices akin to COINTELPRO. The FBI forced 3 major American cell phone providers to collect information about citizens' phone calls. Their process ignored the legal restraints on surveillance (subpoenas, ongoing investigations, and other requirements) including bringing employees from the 3 cell phone companies to work within the FBI offices. Targets included at least four journalists. In some cases, the FBI conducted investigations of people affiliated with activist groups for, what the Inspector General's report called, "factually weak" reasons. Also, the FBI extended investigations of some of the groups "without adequate basis" and improperly kept information about activist groups in its files. The report also found that FBI Director Robert Mueller III lied to Congress about the FBI's illegal infiltration of a peace march under the excuse that terrorists would be in attendance. The Inspector General did not find any evidence that the FBI could have expected terrorists to attend. On January 20, 2010, FBI Director Robert S. Mueller III said that the Bureau had stopped using emergency letters (an official letter that the government claims allows illegal surveillance in emergency situations) in 2006 after he and the inspector general became aware of problems.

Again in 2010, to further expand it's cellphone surveillance capabilities, the NSA along with British intelligence agency GCHQ, stole the encryption keys to the sim cards produced by Gemalto, the largest producer of sim cards in the world. Gemalto has offices in several countries including the US and produces some 2 billion sim cards annually. With this theft intelligence agencies could now monitor mobile communications without alerting anyone, including the cell service providers, while leaving no evidence on the wireless provider's network that the communications were intercepted. This type of bulk key theft additionally enables the intelligence agencies to unlock any previously encrypted communications they had already intercepted, but did not yet have the ability to decrypt. The Intercept told Gemalto of the government's theft in 2015, and the company had no idea their product had been compromised even though the government had installed spying software (malware) on the Gemalto network to record all of the company's communications and had hacked companies like Yahoo and Google to see Gemalto's communications on social media. The government targeted all major sim card manufacturers and all wireless network providers¹⁶⁵. Despite these illegal capabilities the government lied saying they were only getting metadata, pretended to need Apple to decrypt an iPhone, and claimed that they used FISC to protect non-criminal citizens. The CIA, of course, has been conducting the same types of activities against American citizens.¹⁶⁶

Also in 2010, The Washington Post wrote the FBI was building a database with the names and certain personal information, such as employment history, of thousands of US citizens and residents whom a police officer or a citizen merely believed were acting suspiciously. In 2010, over 24 innocent individuals were targeted as terrorists due to this practice¹⁶⁷.

Through April 2013, when several whistleblower disclosures and lawsuits precipitated public scrutiny, and starting in February 2002, FISC forced all telecommunications companies to provide a daily feed to the NSA containing comprehensive call detail records, including location data, about all calls its customers made, including local calls and all calls initiated within the United States¹⁶⁸.

¹⁶⁴ <https://www.theatlantic.com/politics/archive/2014/12/civil-libertarians-need-to-infiltrate-the-nsa/383932/>

¹⁶⁵ <https://theintercept.com/2015/02/19/great-sim-heist/>

¹⁶⁶ <https://wikileaks.org/ciav7p1/>

¹⁶⁷ <http://archive.li/T4mGd>; <http://projects.washingtonpost.com/top-secret-america/articles/monitoring-america/>

¹⁶⁸ <https://www.dni.gov/index.php/newsroom/press-releases/press-releases-2013/item/868-dni-statement-on-recent-unauthorized-disclosures-of-classified-information>

For over 20 years, the DEA's intelligence unit maintained another secret and illegal database of calls between Americans and 116 countries. The database was used to identify Americans who might be associated with illegal drugs. The database searchers bypassed the need for judicial review by relying on administrative subpoenas issued by the agency. Again, these unconstitutional procedures were approved by 4 administrations, Democrat and Republican. The DEA would then surveil the targets to try to build a case. They also shared the information with the IRS which would then also try to build a case. In direct violation of criminal procedure, the DEA's intelligence unit instructed the IRS and the DEA to lie to judges about the original source of the information^{169 170 171}.

Also in 2013, as we detailed in Appendix A, after initially denying any impropriety, the IRS admitted to subjecting conservative political groups to "closer scrutiny" (and the consequent delay of years) in their applications for tax-exempt status based on particular keywords in their names. And similarly, in the 1990's Clinton's sex accusers found themselves under IRS scrutiny immediately after going public with their accusations. Leading conservative publications, think tanks, and interest groups, among them, The American Spectator, the National Review, the Heritage Foundation, the National Rifle Association, the National Center for Public Policy Research, the American Policy Center, American Cause, Citizens for Honest Government, Citizens Against Government Waste, Progress and Freedom Foundation, and Concerned Women for America have been targeted by the IRS.

In 2018 it was revealed that starting in 1995, the federal government, and now more recently, local and state governments, have deployed cell phone towers that hijack cell phone user communications to locate and gather data from cell phones without getting necessary warrants. Any phone that happens to use the cell tower in the area has all of its communications collected.¹⁷²

In 2016 the Washington Post reported that the Obama Administration obtained a FISC warrant to monitor Carter Page, a member of Trump's election campaign. Mr. Page was a Merrill Lynch investment banker working in Russia, so they accused Mr. Page of having political ties with Russia so they could spy on Trump's campaign. FBI Director Comey revealed that Page had been referenced in a recording by Russian spies in 2013 as a target. Page responded that the information he had provided the Russians was in the nature of his business and was all publicly available information such as research reports which investment bankers commonly provide to their potential clients and which can be obtained from publicly available research sources.¹⁷³

At least through 2017, and starting in 2002 for the CIA, FBI and NSA, and for 14 other intelligence agencies, Obama, just before leaving office, signed executive orders commanding the NSA to share the unconstitutionally collected raw satellite transmissions, phone calls, and emails that cross network switches abroad, and messages between people abroad that cross domestic network switches. Nearly all US emails cross such switches simply because of the location of the servers used (and not because the location of the intended recipients). Before this executive order the NSA's analysts were told to screen out the identities of innocent people and irrelevant personal information before passing it on. Now 17 different government agencies root through Americans' emails without ever obtaining a warrant. Intelligence agencies now study social links between people "without regard to the location or nationality of the communicants.": Any American, at any time, is a target. Today COINTELPRO has

¹⁶⁹ <https://www.usatoday.com/story/news/nation/2015/01/16/phone-database-justice/21868063/>

¹⁷⁰ <https://theintercept.com/2015/04/08/dea-surveillance-phone-records-crisscross-nsa/>

¹⁷¹ <https://www.eff.org/deeplinks/2013/08/dea-and-nsa-team-intelligence-laundering>

¹⁷² <https://www.eff.org/deeplinks/2018/04/dhs-confirms-presence-cell-site-simulators-us-capitol>
<https://epic.org/foia/fbi/stingray>

¹⁷³ <https://www.zerohedge.com/news/2018-10-20/fbi-admits-using-multiple-spies-infiltrate-trump-campaign>
<https://assets.documentcloud.org/documents/5013785/Show-Temp.pdf>
https://www.washingtonpost.com/world/national-security/fbi-obtained-fisa-warrant-to-monitor-former-trump-adviser-carter-page/2017/04/11/620192ea-1e0e-11e7-ad74-3a742a6e93a7_story.html?noredirect=on&utm_term=.2e8998cda1a4

expanded to every single citizen.¹⁷⁴

And again through 2017, starting in 2002, the government put in place the Nationwide Suspicious Activity Reporting Initiative permitting the collection and sharing of information of American citizens deemed suspicious by ordinary citizens, again without adjudicated evidence or reasonable cause. Targets can be anyone and spies can be anyone including utility workers, Walmart employees, letter carriers, ambulance drivers, teachers, all in violation of the Fourth Amendment. In 2005 and 2006, for example, 53 Americans involved with peace groups, the anti-death penalty movement, and other civil rights causes were improperly added to a terrorist and drug trafficking database by the Maryland State Police. Former Maryland Attorney General Stephen Sachs said the 14 months of covert police surveillance targeting these citizens in 2005 and 2006, was “not predicated on any information indicating that those individuals or groups had committed or planned any criminal misconduct.” As is consistent with COINTELPRO, these surveillance systems have been used to monitor Occupy Wall Street and other protests and their members.¹⁷⁵

In August 2017, the FBI without legislative or judicial review, and therefore, unconstitutionally, excluded the biometrics of US citizens, including non-criminals, from privacy laws.¹⁷⁶

In February 2018, Congress passed the CLOUD Act of 2018 (Clarifying Lawful Overseas Use of Data) which was appended to the 2,000 plus page spending bill approved by Congress. The CLOUD Act allows the government to capture all of your data without due process or judicial review as long as it crosses or resided in a foreign server, which all data today does. This law bypasses all privacy laws and has basically “legalized” all of the computer-based activities prohibited by the Fourth Amendment.¹⁷⁷

Finally, at present, and starting in 2003, we come to the full realization of COINTELPRO tyranny: Fusion Centers. Fusion Centers bring to bare all of the aforementioned activities of the COINTELPRO approach to rights violations, codifies them, adds additional capabilities (discussed below), veneers the effort in legitimacy, and enlists the participation of the entire community. Everyone from your neighbor, a chance passer-by, your kids soccer coach, utility company, and local businesses to intelligence and military agencies are now a part of the COINTELPRO effort. Fusion Centers encompass a bureaucratic citizen rating system perniciously enforced by other citizens, many civilians, (not unlike the communist Chinese's Social Credit System or the Stasi's Zersetzung¹⁷⁸). As of 2010, there were 3,984 federal, state and local organizations with counterterrorism responsibilities sharing your private information to various degrees. Americans are actively targeted, without ever having been accused of a crime.¹⁷⁹

Fusion Centers operate the way the Stasi operated using civilians and non-civilians to spy on other

¹⁷⁴ <https://www.zdnet.com/article/days-before-trump-takes-office-obama-expands-nsa-powers/x>

¹⁷⁵ <https://www.aclu.org/other/more-about-suspicious-activity-reporting>

¹⁷⁶ <https://www.federalregister.gov/documents/2017/08/01/2017-15423/privacy-act-of-1974-implementation>

¹⁷⁷ <https://www.projectcensored.org/8-congress-passes-intrusive-data-sharing-law-under-cover-of-spending-bill>

¹⁷⁸ The best information appears in the German Wikipedia: <https://de.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Zersetzung>
[https://de.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Zersetzung_\(Ministerium_f%C3%BCr_Staatssicherheit\)](https://de.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Zersetzung_(Ministerium_f%C3%BCr_Staatssicherheit))
<https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Zersetzung>;
[https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Unofficial_collaborator_\(Stasi\)#Activities](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Unofficial_collaborator_(Stasi)#Activities)
<https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Zersetzung>; https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Informal_collaborator;
<https://www.theatlantic.com/international/archive/2019/11/lingering-trauma-east-german-police-state/601669/>

The Lingering Trauma of Stasi Surveillance by Charlotte Bailey

¹⁷⁹ <https://privacysos.org/fusioncenters/>

citizens^{180 181}. They unconstitutionally target, manipulate, infiltrate, entrap, and suppress:

- journalists and their sources, and whistleblowers^{182 183 184 185 186},
- non-criminal and non-violent political activists^{187 188 189}
- professors and university leadership^{190 191 192 193 194 195 196}
- students^{197 198 199}

¹⁸⁰ The best information appears in the German Wikipedia: <https://de.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Zersetzung>
[https://de.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Zersetzung_\(Ministerium_f%C3%BCr_Staatssicherheit\)](https://de.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Zersetzung_(Ministerium_f%C3%BCr_Staatssicherheit))
<https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Zersetzung>;
[https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Unofficial_collaborator_\(Stasi\)#Activities](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Unofficial_collaborator_(Stasi)#Activities)
<https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Zersetzung>; https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Informal_collaborator;
<https://www.theatlantic.com/international/archive/2019/11/lingering-trauma-east-german-police-state/601669/>

The Lingering Trauma of Stasi Surveillance by Charlotte Bailey

¹⁸¹ <http://projects.washingtonpost.com/top-secret-america/articles/monitoring-america/>

¹⁸² <https://theintercept.com/2017/01/31/secret-rules-make-it-pretty-easy-for-the-fbi-to-spy-on-journalists-2/>

¹⁸³ <https://www.rt.com/usa/349081-leaked-fbi-doc-journalists/>

¹⁸⁴ https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/2013_Department_of_Justice_investigations_of_reporters

¹⁸⁵ <https://www.nytimes.com/2016/12/30/opinion/sunday/if-donald-trump-targets-journalists-thank-obama.html>

¹⁸⁶ <https://www.google.com/amp/amp.kentucky.com/news/politics-government/article44543421.html>

¹⁸⁷ Note the ACLU sometimes defends criminal and violent activists who should, properly, be investigated. However, some of their effort serves to defend innocents, including in this case some non-violent, non-criminal individuals/organizations: <https://www.aclu.org/news/documents-obtained-aclu-expose-fbi-and-police-targeting-political-groups>; <https://aclu-co.org/new-documents-confirm-fbis-joint-terrorism-task-force-targets-peaceful-activists-for-harassment-political-surveillance/>

¹⁸⁸ <https://www.sott.net/article/229572-US-FBI-Targeting-Political-Activists-as-Terrorists>

¹⁸⁹ <https://www.usnews.com/news/politics/articles/2017-09-29/doj-wants-facebook-info-on-thousands-of-anti-administration-activists>

¹⁹⁰ https://www.democracynow.org/2014/7/10/spied_on_for_being_muslim_nsa

¹⁹¹ <http://apjif.org/2017/20/Golden.html>: Despite Senate orders that they not engage in covert activities on American campuses, the CIA promulgated its own “Regulation on Relationships with the U.S. Academic Community,” which remains in effect today. The one-page regulation ratified the status quo, permitting the agency to “enter into personal services contracts and other continuing relationships with individual full-time staff and faculty members.” The CIA would “suggest” that the staff or faculty member alert a senior university official, “unless security considerations preclude such a disclosure or the individual objects.” The CIA moved to expand its hold on campuses nationwide: In 1977 it started a “scholars-in-residence” program in which professors on sabbatical from their universities were given contracts to advise CIA analysts and made “privy to information that would never be available to them on campus.” In 1985 the agency added an “officers-in-residence” component, which placed intelligence officers nearing retirement at universities at CIA expense.” “The CIA supplied not only teachers but also students, intervening in a cherished academic bailiwick: admissions. In some cases it arranged schooling for valuable foreign informants who were in danger and had to flee to the United States.” “In other instances, the CIA compensated foreign agents by arranging their children’s or grandchildren’s admission to an American college and paying their tuition....” Academic ties deepened further still with the CIA’s creation of the National Security Higher Education Advisory Board (NSHEAB), which has, since 2005, included 20 to 25 university presidents and higher-education leaders. Members receive special intelligence agency funding consideration, security clearances, and go to FBI and CIA offices periodically for classified briefings. Members in turn introduce the CIA and FBI to non-member university and college leadership, help them with access to military or intelligence funding, and help to keep tabs on faculty activity and relationships with foreign powers. Just as Hoover had been scapegoated decades earlier, the Chairman of the National Security Higher Education Advisory Board, Spanier, after helping to firmly establish the intelligence and military community’s hold over academia, resigned in 2011

- the politically disfavored such as those involved in campus sports²⁰⁰
- businesses who they are unable to charge criminally²⁰¹
- non-violent activist organizations^{202 203 204 205 206 207 208 209 210 211 212}
- apparently neutral individuals enticed and entrapped by the FBI to contemplate terrorist activity²¹³

4249
4250
4251
4252
4253
4254
4255
4256
4257

The training these amateur spies receive is laughable. For example, the Bureau of Justice Assistance's, State and Local Anti-Terrorism Training Program asserts that "Most domestic

4258
4259

and was jailed over a child sex abuse cover up at Penn State where he was President.

¹⁹² http://www.research.ucf.edu/documents/PDF/Sex%20Lies%20and%20Espionage_%20Did%20a%20Professor%20Spy%20for%20the%20FBI%20-%20Bloomberg%20Bu....pdf;
<https://www.bloomberg.com/news/articles/2015-02-25/sex-lies-and-espionage-did-a-professor-spy-for-the-fbi->

¹⁹³ The FBI have become completely integrated with most campus leadership:
<https://sites.ed.gov/whhbcu/category/funding/grants/>

¹⁹⁴ Trump uses the Justice Department to target college admissions discrimination. Every business has a right to choose its customers even if that business is forced to accept money from the government (since government is the largest financier of education in the country. If you don't like a businesses policies don't do business with it, find a competitor to your liking, or start of a business that runs how you'd like it.
<https://www.nytimes.com/2017/08/01/us/politics/trump-affirmative-action-universities.html?hp&action=click&pgtype=Homepage&clickSource=story-heading&module=first-column-region®ion=top-news&WT.nav=top-news>

¹⁹⁵ Whereas in the past, intelligence and military influence in higher education was looked upon suspiciously, today, when the government is the biggest customer and biggest financier of education in the country, the Defense Intelligence Agency officially designates Intelligence Community Centers of Academic Excellence funding the training and thinking they desire: <http://www.dia.mil/Training/IC-Centers-for-Academic-Excellence/>

¹⁹⁶ The penetration of military and intelligence influences, especially post-9/11, in academia, has led Vice News to rank, the 100 colleges where intelligence community personnel and funding have the greatest influence:
<https://news.vice.com/article/the-most-militarized-universities-in-america-our-ranking-methodology-explained>

¹⁹⁷ <http://www.thedp.com/article/2016/11/black-students-respond-to-racist-group-message>

¹⁹⁸ <https://www.splcenter.org/news/2017/05/02/white-nationalists-are-targeting-college-campuses-and-these-students-are-fighting-back>

¹⁹⁹ The FBI published a guideline for high schools to target students based on behavior models that are vague and inappropriately broad including feeling lost, lonely, hopeless, or abandoned or for students exhibiting mental health issues. In a time where over 25% of all high school students take or have taken some kind of psychiatric drug, these guidelines only encourage high schools to target anyone. Anyone with a teenage child will understand how intrusive and unhelpful these guidelines are. Imagine that merely expressing ideas or their negative emotions in high school will now make your children susceptible to targeting by the FBI and the very people who you entrust to educate them. <https://info.publicintelligence.net/FBI-PreventingExtremismSchools.pdf> (pages 6-7, 22).;

<https://cve.fbi.gov/>;

<https://cve.fbi.gov/whatis/?state=propagandaSection1>

Of course, academics have rejected the legitimacy of this approach and argue that the government's conception of radicalization is deeply flawed.

<https://www.brennancenter.org/publication/rethinking-radicalization>

Already an excessive 37% of American children experience a Child Protective Services investigation by age 18.

Search CPS on reason.com for dozens of stories covering CPS overreach and its impact on kids

Burden of Proof Begone: The Pernicious Effect of Emergency Removal in Child Protective Proceedings:

<https://lsr.nellco.org/cgi/viewcontent.cgi>

<https://www.theatlantic.com/national/archive/2014/07/in-a-year-child-protective-services-conducted-32-million-investigations/374809/>

terrorists/extremists are relatively easy to detect. Warning signs include their dress, speech, writing, actions, [and] markings.”²¹⁴ Of course, if this were true, if terrorists were “relatively easy to detect”, we wouldn’t have a domestic terrorist problem. What the training accomplishes is that it gives the hundreds of thousands local and state law enforcement that have gone through this training the latitude to target any citizen based on “dress, speech, writing, actions, [and] markings”, which does not constitute probable cause, and none of which are illegal or indicative of terroristic intent. While the training details illegal activities that precede an attack, they also warn of activities that are legitimate in many contexts. These include:

- repeated need of law enforcement or emergency response help,
- claims of conspiracy and/or attacks.
- loud/boisterous behavior,
- loitering around sensitive areas,
- repeated use of “God” not coupled with profanity,
- carrying video cameras or zoom lenses near potential targets,
- use of night vision,

²⁰⁰ <https://www.sportsbusinessdaily.com/Daily/Issues/2017/09/28/Colleges/NCAA.aspx>

²⁰¹ <http://www.chron.com/news/houston-texas/article/FBI-swarms-Houston-engineering-firm-cluster-of-11100852.php>

²⁰² <https://www.theatlantic.com/national/archive/2010/09/oig-fbi-inappropriately-tracked-domestic-advocacy-groups/63276/>; PETA and Greenpeace have a history of violent and criminal behavior and are therefore appropriately investigated by the FBI but “Catholic Worker” organizations have not advocated nor engaged in violence or criminality of any kind but have been targeted and infiltrated by the FBI and other government agencies.

²⁰³ <https://www.justice.gov/oig/special/s1009r.pdf>

²⁰⁴ [https://vault.fbi.gov/FBI%20Domestic%20Investigations%20and%20Operations%20Guide%20\(DIOG\)](https://vault.fbi.gov/FBI%20Domestic%20Investigations%20and%20Operations%20Guide%20(DIOG)); Here the FBI outlines how it uses internal authority to violate non-violent and non-criminal citizens rights.

²⁰⁵ <https://www.documentcloud.org/documents/3416775-DIOG-Redactions-Marked-Redacted.html#document/p229/a336287>

²⁰⁶ <https://theintercept.com/2017/01/31/hidden-loopholes-allow-fbi-agents-to-infiltrate-political-and-religious-groups/>

²⁰⁷ <https://www.theweek.com/articles/481129/agent-provocateur-who-infiltrated-occupy-wall-street;>

<http://www.justiceonline.org/commentary/fbi-files-ows.html>;

<https://www.theguardian.com/commentisfree/2012/dec/29/fbi-coordinated-crackdown-occupy>

²⁰⁸ <https://www.google.com/amp/s/amp.theguardian.com/environment/2017/feb/07/cliven-bundy-bunkerville-standoff-trial>

²⁰⁹ <http://glendalecherrycreekchronicle.com/fbi-agent-provocateur-charles-johnson-issued-cease-and-desist-order-from-colorado-agency/>;

<http://glendalecherrycreek.com/2017/01/fbi-agent-provocateur-charles-johnson-issued-cease-desist-order-colorado-agency/>

²¹⁰ <https://www.thenation.com/article/wonderful-american-world-informers-and-agents-provocateurs/>

²¹¹ Former Icelandic minister claims FBI tried to frame Julian Assange:

<http://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-4021166/Former-Icelandic-minister-claims-FBI-tried-frame-Julian-Assange.html>

²¹² FBI poses as filmmakers to gain confessional hyperbole and uses violence inducing informant to entrap Malheur occupiers: <https://www.redoubtnews.com/2016/10/confidential-informants-malheur-trial/>;

<https://www.redoubtnews.com/2017/03/bunkerville-defendant-fbi-informant/>

²¹³ <http://www.motherjones.com/politics/2011/07/fbi-terrorist-informants/>

²¹⁴ Slide 16: <https://info.publicintelligence.net/SLATT-TerrorismTraining/terrorismindicators.pdf>

Moreover, the training emphasizes that “traffic stops provide the best opportunity to identify individuals and collect intelligence” and encourages officers to look at the car’s bumper stickers. Examples of bumper stickers are given: “Know your rights or lose them”, “If you love your country, the UN is not your friend”, “Call to arms!”, and “Get US out of the United Nations”. While we could not identify the organizations that put these out, the sentiment is what attracts some potential users, not necessarily their conscious support of the issuing organization.

Once again, after journalist and whistleblower criticism of Fusion Centers, a Senate committee investigated the allegations. They reviewed 13 months of Fusion Center reporting, the reporting of your neighbors, Walmart clerks, cable guy, etc., starting April 1, 2009 and found that not a single terrorist threat was uncovered by these means. even though there were at least 9 terrorist attacks and 4 attempts in the US during that period²¹⁵. The Senate committee found that most Fusion Center reporting took several months and up to a year to be disseminated so that the information was stale. While the reporting violated innocent non-terrorist citizens privacy, it wasn’t even about terrorism but constituted arrest reports pertaining to controlled substances, cash use, or human smuggling. The investigators found that most of the terrorism reporting was based on older news releases or media accounts and was redundant to reports obtained by the FBI. And, of course, just as with any government program, misappropriation of funds is rampant including the purchasing of expensive items for government employees’ private use. The Committee found that the Fusion Centers claimed successes, did in fact not entail the participation of the Fusion Centers. The report concluded that the ineffectiveness was systemic in that the Centers simply did not have the capability to do the work they purported to do.^{216 217}

Obviously COINTELPRO continues to this day, as our government continues to violate our rights and the Constitution. The evidence is incontrovertible: Most recently coming from operational guidance documents released in 2015 that reveal the CIA is involved, illegally and in contradiction to its founding mandate, in extensive domestic activities including human experimentation, surveillance of US persons, contracts with academic institutions, relations with journalists and staff of US news media, and relations with clergy and missionaries.²¹⁸

Once you recognize the horrific crimes our government participates in, recognize what is needed from you. You must do something today to secure your children's future.

²¹⁵ “Terrorists Attacks and Related Incidents in the United States”

<http://www.johnstonsarchive.net/terrorism/wrjp255a.html>

²¹⁶ <https://www.hsgac.senate.gov/subcommittees/investigations/media/investigative-report-criticizes-counterterrorism-reporting-waste-at-state-and-local-intelligence-fusion-centers>, pages 2-3, 96-101. If you want to have a laugh, look at Appendix A of the report which replicates a DoJ brochure, including pictures, of the “Capabilities” of Fusion Centers.

²¹⁷ https://www.dhs.gov/xlibrary/assets/privacy/privacy_pia_ia_slrfci.pdf; DHS’s review of several critical sources came to the same conclusion about Fusion Centers and their threat to privacy

²¹⁸ <https://www.aclu.org/blog/national-security/privacy-and-surveillance/new-docs-raise-questions-about-cia-spying-here-home>

Appendix D

Manipulating Citizens' Behavior^{219 220}

The evidence of the government's deployment of mind control technology rests most compellingly in the following elements:

1. The existence of mind control technology used commercially by psychiatrists which when applied at higher power induces mental disabilities and mental illness.
2. The existence of successfully earned patents that evince brain and mind manipulation capabilities dating back to 1976. (Patents cannot be granted for inventions that do not what they claim.)
3. Academic, military, and other research dating back to 1985 that has documented the science and the increasing capabilities of the government to manipulate the mind.
4. Historical documents in which US agencies and foreign governments admit to the existence of this technology.
5. Real world experiences of mental symptomology caused by proven brain modification validated by independent scientists. including the symptoms, due to brain shrinkage, experienced by American diplomats residing in Cuba. The existence of a similar symptomology reported all over the world by diverse, unrelated, mentally healthy groups where scientists, doctors, and investigators have been able to dismiss environmental factors. (Prior to independent verification these occurrences had been dismissed as "mass hallucinations" in the academic literature.)
6. Legislation and resolutions have been passed by numerous reputable organizations, and at least one Congressman, that seek to curtail the use of this technology. Why legislate for something that does not exist?
7. The government's clumsy attempts at subterfuge, recurring decade after decade, are telling.
8. The effectiveness of and willingness to use non-technological means, including false flags, to manipulate public opinion reveal their long history of controlling Americans.

We'll examine each in turn after a brief introduction. The conclusion is clear: mind control exists and has been deployed by the government. Much of what passes for mental illness these days, the "mental health epidemic", and the puzzling, new, childhood development diseases can be attributed, quite simply, to technology. Today, if your child has an "imaginary friend" he insists is real, it may well be some government agent transmitting voices into your child's head.

Introduction

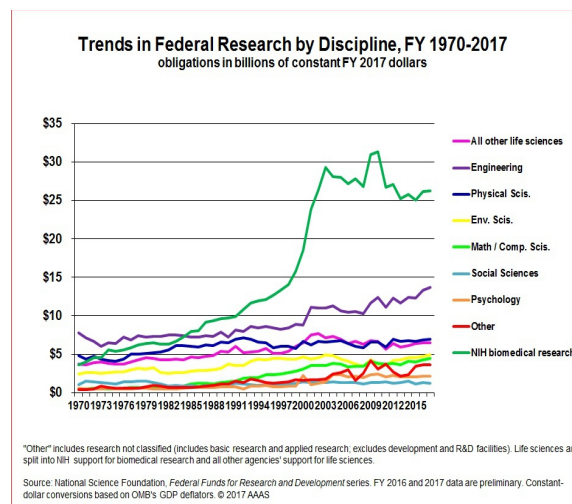
If you think you know this history, and the current state of the art, read on. There has been a tremendous amount of published misinformation on the subject. If COINTELPRO is the means of dominating the individual in the physical sphere (see Appendix C), then MKULTRA and it's progeny are the means of dominating the individual in the mental sphere. **The government's efforts to control human behavior have included manipulating the education system, misinformation,**

²¹⁹ <https://publicintelligence.net/ssci-mkultra-1977/>;
http://www.aarclibrary.org/publib/contents/church/contents_church_reports_book1.htm

²²⁰ https://nsarchive2.gwu.edu//NSAEBB/NSAEBB222/family_jewels_full_ocr.pdf;
<https://nsarchive2.gwu.edu//NSAEBB/NSAEBB222/index.htm>

disinformation, propaganda, staging false flag events, hypnotism, non-consensual drugging, poisoning, irradiation, behavior modification, remote brain modification, and even assassination.^{221 222} (And let's not forget for the government's history of illegal human experimentation. See Appendix E for an exposition.)

The Director of the CIA now is explicitly authorized and has the full power to approve or modify, with no oversight and only vague guidance, any human experimentation without Congressional oversight.²²³ With investments going back to the 1950's and continuously through the present, the government has mastered technology that modifies the brain and behavior.²²⁴ And the sophistication of the brain control technology in the government's hands has only accelerated in recent years, particularly since the commencement of the 2013 Brain Initiative – the government's effort to map the entire human brain.²²⁵



Since 2001 federal funding for brain research has exceeded \$25 billion per year.²²⁶ In 2017, in celebration, over 30,000 brain researchers convened at the largest neuroscience conference in the

²²¹ http://www.nytimes.com/packages/pdf/national/13inmate_ProjectMKULTRA.pdf: Project MKUltra, the CIA's Program of Research in Behavioral Modification: Joint Hearing before the Select Committee on Intelligence and the Subcommittee on Health and Scientific Research of the Committee on Human Resources United States Senate Ninety-Fifth Congress First Session, August 3, 1977. page 43
Electromagnetic or other directed energy pulse launcher, US Patent US4959559A assigned to US Department of Energy in 1989.

²²² Inside The Archive Of An LSD Researcher With Ties To The CIA's MKULTRA Mind Control Project by Tom O'Neill and Dan Piepenbring
<https://theintercept.com/2019/11/24/cia-mkultra-louis-joylon-west/>

²²³ <https://www.aclu.org/blog/national-security/privacy-and-surveillance/new-docs-raise-questions-about-cia-spying-here-home>
<https://www.scribd.com/document/268722667/Human-experimentation-and-the-CIA>, page 19
<https://www.theguardian.com/us-news/2015/jun/15/cia-torture-human-experimentation-doctors>

²²⁴ <https://sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/S0165027014002702>; DARPA-funded efforts in the development of novel brain-computer interface technologies, April 15, 2015, Journal of Neuroscience Methods

²²⁵ <https://www.darpa.mil/program/our-research/darpa-and-the-brain-initiative>

²²⁶ Historical Trends in Federal R&D: <https://www.aaas.org/page/historical-trends-federal-rd#Disc>

world.²²⁷

It's not difficult to imagine the government maintaining all of this secret. Note that the government is expert at deceiving the populace, its own employees and supporters. The Manhattan Project, for example, had 130,000 employees yet few actually knew the purpose of their daily activities. Extreme security measures were maintained and any employees who pried were dismissed.²²⁸ Also, thousands of government employees were aware of the illegal surveillance revealed by Snowden and said nothing about the treasonous rights violations they were privy to.

Let's turn now to the evidence:

1. The existence of mind control technology used commercially by psychiatrists which when applied at higher power induces mental disabilities and mental illness.

For about \$50,000 (second-hand) a psychiatrist can purchase a machine that will manipulate patients' brains to treat anxiety, fears, neuroses, or other mental ailments. The Neurostar is the best seller. The machines work by creating a magnetic field that induces electrical currents in the brain and modifies the brain, the mind, and, therefore, attendant behavior. Alas, while the government attempts to conceal their mind control capabilities, academics have already substantiated the weaponization capabilities of this technology. Transcranial magnetic stimulation (TMS), as its called, outside the prescribed parameters, can induce many forms of mental illness. The debilitating effects, caused by longer than prescribed exposure or stronger than prescribed magnetic energies, include:²²⁹

Loss of Consciousness

Psychiatric illness

Endocrine disruptions which can cause cancers, birth defects, learning disabilities, ADD, gender disruption, physical deformation, and obesity

Histotoxicity, meaning, Inducing the effects of some poisons

Hypomania, or creating negative moods

Seizures

Cognitive disruption

2. The existence of successfully earned patents that evince brain and mind manipulation capabilities dating back to 1976.

Quoting the the US Patent and Trademark Office "The patent law specifies that the [invention] must

²²⁷ <https://www.sfn.org/annual-meeting/neuroscience-2017>

²²⁸ <https://www.atomicheritage.org/history/security-and-secrecy>

https://en.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Manhattan_Project

²²⁹ <https://www.mayoclinic.org/tests-procedures/transcranial-magnetic-stimulation/about/pac-20384625>

<https://www.health.harvard.edu/blog/transcranial-magnetic-stimulation-for-depression-2018022313335>

Risk and safety of repetitive transcranial magnetic stimulation: report and ... - NCBI – NIH by EM

Wassermann

<https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/9474057/>

<http://www.tmslab.org/publications/168.pdf>

Safety of rTMS to non-motor cortical areas in healthy participants and patients, by Katsuyuki Machii, etal

https://en.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Endocrine_disruptor

<https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pmc/articles/PMC3260536/#!po=17.5000>

Safety, ethical considerations, and application guidelines for the use of transcranial magnetic stimulation in clinical practice and research by Simone Rossi, etal, 2009

https://en.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Transcranial_magnetic_stimulation

be 'useful'. The term 'useful'... also includes operativeness, that is, a machine which will not operate to perform the intended purpose would not be called useful, and therefore would not be granted a patent.... A patent cannot be obtained upon a mere idea or suggestion.”²³⁰ So the existence of a patent is proof that the claims have been demonstrated in reality and, therefore, that the technology exists.

The following referenced patents reveal the existence of mind control and brain modification technology since 1976. For example:

–“Thought transmission unit sends modulated electromagnetic wave beams to human receiver to influence thoughts and actions without electronic receiver”, granted in 1976.²³¹

–Sound, including fully coherent speech, is induced in the head of a person by radiating the head with microwaves or electromagnetic radiation without the need of a receiver, granted in 1989, 1983, and 1993 respectively.^{232 233 234 235}

–Brain and nervous system manipulation: “The [technology] could be used to alter neural activity... via directly [manipulating] neurons. Likewise, the method for stimulating biological tissue... including cardiac stimulation,... could be used to alter muscular activity [that is, cause heart failure]....

“Furthermore... [the system can] enact procedures including sensory augmentation, sensory alteration, anesthesia induction and maintenance, brain mapping, epileptic mapping, neural atrophy reduction, neuroprosthetic interaction or control with nervous system, stroke and traumatic injury neurorehabilitation, bladder control, assisting breathing, cardiac pacing, muscle stimulation, and treatment of pain syndromes, such as those caused by migraine, neuropathies, and low-back pain; or internal visceral diseases, such as chronic pancreatitis or cancer. Granted in 2015.”²³⁶

–Since 1982 “the described invention [embodies] an electronic system for the activation, inhibition, and/or modification of the development and functioning of cells, organs, and... human beings....” “The above... system is based on... electrical fields, induced remotely by electromagnetic means, with... effects which depend on the programming and on preselected parametric characteristics.”²³⁷

²³⁰ <https://www.uspto.gov/patents-getting-started/general-information-concerning-patents#heading-4>
<https://www.uspto.gov/patents-getting-started/general-information-concerning-patents>

²³¹ <https://patents.google.com/patent/US3951134A>: Apparatus and method for remotely monitoring and altering brain waves 1976

<https://patents.google.com/patent/DE10253433A1> priority given to patent DE2002153433, 2002

²³² patents.google.com/patent/US4877027A 1989

²³³ <https://patents.google.com/patent/US4385634A> 1983

²³⁴ <https://patents.google.com/patent/US5217011A> 1993

²³⁵ Non-invasive Brain Stimulation and Auditory Verbal Hallucinations: New Techniques and Future Directions
<https://www.frontiersin.org/articles/10.3389/fnins.2015.00515/full>

²³⁶ patents.google.com/patent/US20080046053A1 2015

<https://patentimages.storage.googleapis.com/15/04/47/17c43194819eb3/US20080046053A1.pdf>

²³⁷ <https://patents.google.com/patent/US4641633A> 1987

This research had started immediately after WWII with Operation Paperclip. A pioneer in his field, Jose Delgado's research explored the effects of some of his brain modification and manipulation inventions. For example:

"Since 1947 the inventor and some of his collaborators [conducted]... investigations... [leading to] new discover[ies]. References 12 and 18, show that some parameters of electromagnetic waves may have detrimental [fetal development] effects.

"... [With] determined parameters of stimulation, local tissue infections can be reduced and by using other stimulation parameters, cellular development and calcification of broken bones may be accelerated. In other cases, tissue grafts, nerve repair, local chemistry, physiological activities, and other processes may be influenced and improved...."

"Studies have involved unitary neuronal activity, electrical activity of the cerebellum, biological viability, embryological development, spatial orientation, motility, brain chemistry, pregnancy, conditioning, free behavior and sleep-wakefulness..."²³⁸

-
- ²³⁸ Reference 1: Delgado, J. M. R. and R. B. Livingston. SOME RESPIRATORY, VASCULAR AND THERMAL RESPONSES TO STIMULATION OF ORBITAL SURFACE OF FRONTAL LOBE. J. Neurophysiol., 11:39-55, 1948.
- Reference 2: Mihailovic, L. and J. M. R. Delgado. ELECTRICAL STIMULATION OF MONKEY BRAIN WITH VARIOUS FREQUENCIES AND PULSE DURATIONS. J. Neurophysiol., 19:21-36, 1956.
- Reference 3: Delgado, J. M. R. MULTICHANNEL TRANSDERMAL STIMULATION OF THE BRAIN. Tech. Doc. Rep. #ARL-TR-70-1. Holloman AFB, New Mexico, 24pp. 1970.
- Reference 4: Delgado, J. M. R. PHYSICAL CONTROL OF THE MIND: TOWARD A PSYCHOCIVILIZED SOCIETY. Vol. XLI, World Perspectives Series, R. N. Anshen (Ed.), New York: Harper & Row, 280pp., 1969.
- Reference 5: Delgado, J. M. R. RADIOCOMMUNICATION WITH THE BRAIN. (10p. brochure for exhibit). Gold Medal Award, Amer. Psychiat. Assoc. Meeting, May 3-6, Washington, D.C., 1971.
- Reference 6: Delgado, J. M. R. COMMUNICATION WITH THE CONSCIOUS BRAIN BY MEANS OF ELECTRICAL AND CHEMICAL PROBES. Pp. 25-40 in: "Biological Diagnosis of Brain Disorders". Proc. V. int. Conf. on the Future of Brain Sciences. New York: Spectrum-Wiley, 1973.
- Reference 7: Delgado, J. M. R., V. Lipponen, G. Weiss, F. del Pozo, J. L. Monteagudo, and R. McMahon. TWO WAY TRANSDERMAL COMMUNICATION WITH THE BRAIN. Amer. Psychologist, 30:265-273, 1975.
- Reference 8: Delgado, J. M. R. TRANSDERMAN COMMUNICATION WITH THE BRAIN IN ANIMALS AND MAN. Invited lecture, XXVI int. Congr. physiol. Sci., New Delhi, October, 1974. Proc. int. Union physiol. Sci. XI: 27, 1974.
- Reference 9: Delgado, J. M. R. NEW ORIENTATIONS IN BRAIN STIMULATION IN MAN. Pp. 481-503 in: "Brain-Stimulation Reward", Proc. 1st int. Conf., A. Wauquier and E. T. Rolls (Eds.), Amsterdam North Holland Publ. Co., 622 pp., 1976.
- Reference 10: Delgado, J. M. R. INSTRUMENTATION, WORKING HYPOTHESES, AND CLINICAL ASPECTS OF NEUROSTIMULATION. Appl. Neurophysiol., 40:88-110, 1977/78.
- Reference 11: Delgado, J. M. R., J. L. Monteagudo, M. Garcia Gracia and J. Leal. TERATOGENIC EFFECTS OF WEAK MAGNETIC FIELDS. IRCS med. Sci., 9:392, 1981.
- Reference 12: Delgado, J. M. R., J. Leal, J. L. Monteagudo and M. Garcia Gracia. EMBRYOLOGICAL CHANGES INDUCED BY WEAK, EXTREMELY LOW FREQUENCY ELECTROMAGNETIC FIELDS. J. Anat., 134:533-551, 1982.
- Reference 13: Delgado, J. M. R., J. Leal, A. Parreno, M. Garcia Gracia and J. L. Monteagudo. BIOLOGICAL EFFECTS OF WEAK ELECTROMAGNETIC FIELDS. En Proc. 5th Europ. Neurosci. Conf. Liege, September, 1981.
- Reference 14: Monteagudo, J. L., M. Garcia Gracia, J. Leal, C. Hernandez-Ros, E. Ramirez, J. Ortega Klein, J. Palacios Carvajal y J. M. R. Delgado. APLICACION BIOMECANICA DE ESTIMULOS MAGNETICOS. Abstr. en Proc. IV Simp. Soc. iber. Biomecanica, Valencia, November, 1981.
- Reference 15: Garcia Gracia, M., J. L. Monteagudo, E. Ramirez and J. M. R. Delgado.

Continuing with patents:

–Methods for the invasive desynchronization of neural brain activity²³⁹

–Since 1980's brain activity stimulation, modification, and training including with non-invasive and portable units^{240 241 242 243 244 245 246 247 248 249}

–By 1988, sleep pattern manipulation²⁵⁰

–By 1985 remote motor cortex manipulation²⁵¹, a device to manipulate muscle movement²⁵², a patent granted in 1989 for a method and device which can induce locomotion,²⁵³ in 1993 inhibiting body movement induced by transcranial cortical stimulation²⁵⁴, and in 2001 sensory stimulation and sensory anesthesia are induced by means of a device

4484
4485
4486
4487
4488
4489
4490
4491
4492
4493
4494
4495
4496
4497

ELECTROMAGNETIC MODIFICATIONS OF THE BRAIN. In Proc. 1st World Congr. IBRO, Lausanne, April, 1982.

Reference 16: Leal, J., A. Ubeda, A. Trillo, J. L. Monteagudo and J. M. R. Delgado. MODIFICATION OF EMBRYOGENESIS BY MAGNETIC FIELDS. In Proc. 1st World Congr. IBRO, Lausanne, April, 1982.

Reference 17: Ubeda, A., M. A. Jimenez, M. A. Trillo, J. Leal, and J. M. R. Delgado. FAVORABLE AND TERATOGENIC EFFECTS OF ELECTROMAGNETIC FIELDS ON CHICK EMBRYOGENESIS. In Proc. EDBO Conf., Strasburg, June, 1982.

Reference 18: Delgado, J. M. R. ELECTROMAGNETIC EFFECTS: FROM INSECTS TO HUMANS. In Proc. Symposium on "Biomagnetism in Psychophysiology" 1st. Int. Conf. on Psychophysiology, Montreal, August, 1982.

Reference 19: Ramirez, E., J. L. Monteagudo, M. Garcia Gracia and J. M. R. Delgado. ELECTROMAGNETIC EFFECTS IN DROSOPHILA. In Proc. 6th Europ. Neurosci. Congr., Torremolinos, September, 1982.

Reference 20: Paino, C. L. and J. M. R. Delgado. RUNWAY PERFORMANCE MODIFIED BY ELECTROMAGNETIC FIELDS. In Proc. 6th Europ. Neurosci. Congr., Torremolinos, September, 1982.

²³⁹ <https://patents.google.com/patent/US20160243364A1> 2017

<https://patents.google.com/patent/EP3183030A1> 2019

<https://patents.google.com/patent/WO2016071236A1> priority given to patent DE102014115997.7 2014

²⁴⁰ Fry, W. J., Electrical Stimulation of Brain Localized Without Probes—Theoretical Analysis of a Proposed Method, J Acoust Soc Am 44(4): 919-31. (1968)

²⁴¹ Donald I. McRee, Howard Wachtel, Pulse Microwave Effects on Nerve Vitality, Radiation Research, Vol. 91, No. 1 (July, 1982).

²⁴² Rutten, W. L. C., E. Droog et al.; The influence of ultrasound and ultrasonic focusing on magnetic and electric peripheral nerve stimulation

²⁴³ Mihran, R. T., F. S. Barnes et al., Temporally-Specific Modification of Myelinated Axon Excitability in Vitro Following a Single Ultrasound Pulse. Ultrasound Med Biol 16(3): 297-309. (1990)

²⁴⁴ <https://patents.google.com/patent/FR2650188A1> priority granted to patent FR8910012A 1989

²⁴⁵ <https://patents.google.com/patent/US4998532A> 1991

²⁴⁶ <https://patents.google.com/patent/US8892200B2> 2014

²⁴⁷ <https://patents.google.com/patent/US20050021107A1> priority granted to patents US09/802,808 and US10/606,202 and US10/913,183 in 2001, 2003, and 2004 respectively

²⁴⁸ <https://patents.google.com/patent/WO2016118811A2> priority granted to patents US201562107358P and US62/107,358 and US201562238871P and US62/238,871 in 2015

²⁴⁹ <https://patents.google.com/patent/US5047005A> priority granted to patents US07/008,210 and US07/548,025 and US07/698,397 in 1987, 1990, 1991, and 1991, respectively

²⁵⁰ <https://patents.google.com/patent/US5169380A> granted 1992

²⁵¹ <http://www.bem.fi/library/1985-002.pdf>

²⁵² <https://pdfs.semanticscholar.org/4054/52c78bb62d20043e67abacb331ea326da822.pdf>

²⁵³ <https://patents.google.com/patent/US5002053A> granted 1991

²⁵⁴ <http://www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/S016855979390098A>;
<https://patents.google.com/scholar/1692383289621575497>

which creates a time varying magnetic field²⁵⁵

- In 1991 a patent was issued for a device that could be used to manipulate the so-called acid/base balance. This balance must be maintained at a constant level within narrow limits because otherwise serious [fatal] disturbances of [organ] functions [occur]²⁵⁶
- In 1992 a patent was issued for a non-particle, non-photonic device and method for controlling and disabling angiogenesis, that is, the physiological process through which new blood vessels form from pre-existing vessels. Angiogenesis is a vital process in growth, development, and wound healing²⁵⁷
- In 1997 a patent was issued for a magnetic field device and method for inhibiting angiogenesis²⁵⁸
- In 1998 a patent was issued for a wound creation and healing device using electromagnetic stimulation²⁵⁹
- In 2001 an international inventor was granted a patent for an electromagnetic device for manipulating DNA and related biological processes²⁶⁰
- In 1995 ultrasound techniques used to induce electrical field in the brain²⁶¹
- In 1998 Brain stimulation via magnetic fields with a combined ultrasound field and/or microwave fields in order to change the membrane potential of neurons²⁶²
- In 1976 a patent was granted for a surgically non-invasive method of and apparatus for altering the growth, repair and maintenance behavior of living tissues and/or cells through electrical stimulation²⁶³
- Cruder patents granted since 1957²⁶⁴

²⁵⁵ <https://patents.google.com/patent/US6712753B2> granted 2004

²⁵⁶ <https://patents.google.com/patent/US5480373A> granted 1996

²⁵⁷ <https://patents.google.com/patent/US6007476A> granted 1999

²⁵⁸ <https://patents.google.com/patent/US6083149A>

²⁵⁹ <https://patents.google.com/patent/US6334069B1>

²⁶⁰ <https://patents.google.com/patent/US20050059153A1> priority granted to other patents 2003-2006

²⁶¹ U.S. Pat. No. 5,476,438 Edrich et al. 1995

²⁶² U.S. Pat. No. 5,738,625 1998

²⁶³ <https://patents.google.com/patent/US4315503A> granted 1982

²⁶⁴ "Currents can also be produced in tissues with sources external to the tissues, such as via external magnetic fields which induce currents in tissues. This method is shown, for example, in U.S. Pat. No. 6,066,084 to Edrich et al., U.S. Pat. No. 5,061,234 to Chaney, U.S. Pat. No. 6,234,953 to Thomas et al. Another example is shown in U.S. Pat. No. 7,146,210 to Palti which implements electromagnetic radiation." "Methods employing currents produced via electric sources placed in external contact to the tissue such that the currents attenuate through other tissues superficial to the region of tissue to be stimulated are illustrated in U.S. Pat. No. 4,989,605 to Rossen and U.S. Pat. No. 4,709,700 to Hyrman."

patents.google.com/patent/US20080046053A1 2015

<https://patentimages.storage.googleapis.com/15/04/47/17c43194819eb3/US20080046053A1.pdf>

-By 1900 inventors had started exploring the impacts of electromagnetic forces on biological tissue²⁶⁵

3. Academic, military, and other research dating back to 1985 that has documented the science and the increasing capabilities of the government to manipulate the mind.

In 1985, decades after military scientists had weaponized their discoveries (see the previous and next section), the academic world finally discovered the ability to manipulate the mind with magnetic fields when an English physicist, Dr. Anthony Barker, and his colleagues remotely induced a hand twitch using magnetic stimulation to the brain. The academic study of mind control was born.

Over the next 35 years, and accelerating to this day, academic researchers on 6 continents have studied and improved upon mind control, testing its efficacy on more than 465 conditions, including mental disorders, psychotic disorders, depression, stroke, schizophrenia, Dyskinesia, Nervous System trauma, dementia, Tinnitus, the brain disease causing tau protein buildup, obsessive compulsive disorder, bipolar, Alzheimers, hallucinations, and paralysis.²⁶⁶

To get a sense of exactly how sensitive the brain and mind are to electromagnetic interference note that researchers have documented that even the slight emissions of cell phones interfere with the brains alpha waves, sleep patterns, and internal vs. external attention mediation.²⁶⁷ In one study environmental researchers found that "Children living in front of [high power transmitters] had less developed memory and attention, their reaction time was slower and their neuromuscular apparatus endurance was decreased."²⁶⁸

Irrespective of the government's official story, the psychiatric community's evasions, and the medias' abandonment of its purpose, current financial and market analysis reports on Directed Energy, Low Frequency, and Radiation Weapons can be had for a few thousand dollars from dozens of publishers.²⁶⁹ Or you could just watch a video on what was possible to poorly funded graduate

²⁶⁵ <https://patents.google.com/patent/US703989A>

²⁶⁶ https://clinicaltrials.gov/ct2/results/browse?cond=%22Transcranial+magnetic+stimulation%22&brwse=cond_alpha_all

²⁶⁷ The Effect of Mobile Phone Electromagnetic Fields on the Alpha Rhythm of Human Electroencephalogram: <https://onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1002/bem.20352>

Mobile Phone 'Talk-Mode' Signal Delays EEG-determined Sleep Onset:

<https://www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/abs/pii/S0304394007006003?via%3Dihub>

Mind Control by Cell Phone: <https://www.scientificamerican.com/article/mind-control-by-cell/>

²⁶⁸ Kolodynski AA and Kolodynska VV., "Motor and psychological functions of school children living in the area of the Skrunda Radio Location Station in Latvia" Sci Total Environ 180: 87-93, 1996

²⁶⁹ <http://m.digitaljournal.com/pr/3851443>

<https://transparencyjournal.com/terahertz-radiation-devices-market-top-players-are-e-bruker-corporation-jena-optronik-gmbh-applied-research-photonics-inc-novatrans-group-sa-northrop-grumman-corporation-menlo-sy/>

<https://www.openpr.com/news/1427429/Directed-Energy-Weapon-Market-Overview-By-Lockheed-Martin-Raytheon-Northrop-Grumman-Boeing-BAE-Textron-Rheinmetall-L-3-Moog-and-Quinetiq.html>

<https://amarketjournal.com/latest-report-on-directed-energy-and-military-lasers-market-2018-2023-top-companies-like-coherent-dilas-diodenlaser-gmbh-epilog-corporation-jenoptik/34833/>

<https://securitymarketresearch.com/13545/non-lethal-weapons-market-2018-pin-point-analysis-of-changing-competition-dynamics-2023/>

<http://www.centralfloridalawjournal.com/2018/12/10/directed-energy-laser-system-market-latest-advancement-and-demand-2018-to-2025/>

<http://www.centralfloridalawjournal.com/2018/12/10/directed-energy-laser-system-market-latest-advancement-and-demand-2018-to-2025/>

<https://chollywood.info/global-directed-energy-weapons-market-upcoming-2/>

<https://dailyfinancialreporter.com/directed-energy-weapons-market-share-analysis-and-forecast-report-to-2023/>

<https://theautomarket24.com/global-directed-energy-weapons-market-upcoming/>

students in 2011 on NOVA.²⁷⁰

Authoritative sources, including academic and military researchers, verified, what patents already revealed, that²⁷¹:

–As early as 2012, the capability of reading thoughts (decoding speech from the brain) and converting to text existed²⁷²

–In 1995 persistent symptoms which included headache, parasthesiae, diarrhoea, malaise and lassitude were induced in several men exposed to high levels of very high frequency radiofrequency radiation²⁷³

<https://dosdigitos.com/2018/12/07/non-lethal-biochemical-weapons-market-2018-effect-factors-analysis-sales-revenue-growth-rate-trend-and-price-forecast-by-regions-applications-types-to-2023/>
<https://thefuturegadgets.com/208270/global-directed-energy-weapons-market-will-propel-huge-growth-and-share-in-near-future/>
<http://www.marketresearchnewswire.com/global-directed-energy-weapons-market-report-2018/>
<https://leadingjournal.com/51245/directed-energy-weapons-market-key-market-trends2017-to-2022/>
<https://www.prnewswire.com/news-releases/directed-energy-weapons-market-forecast-to-2023-300744844.html>
<https://www.businesswire.com/news/home/20181106005454/en/Directed-Energy-DE-Weapons---Global-Market>
<https://pioneerreporter.com/global-lethal-non-lethal-directed-energy-weapons-market-size-status-forecast-2019-2024/>

²⁷⁰ <http://www.pbs.org/video/nova-sciencenow-magnetic-mind-control/>

NOVA SCIENCE NOW, Magnetic Mind Control, Clip: Season 5 Episode 3 | 10m 50s

²⁷¹ <https://www.sciencedirect.com/book/9780122699504/pharmacological-and-biophysical-agents-and-behavior>
Thompson WD and Bourgeois AE. "Nonionizing Radiations" In: Furchtgott E (ed.) Pharmacological and Biophysical Agents and Behavior Academic Press, New York, London, p 65-98, 1971.

"Microwave irradiation... consistently alters some areas of the central nervous system, whereas other regions appear unaltered. The hypothalamus and subthalamus are consistently affected. At the light microscopic level, neuronal somas in the hypothalamus and subthalamus display vacuolization and chromatolysis. Observations of the central nervous system with the electron microscope revealed a decrease in the protein synthesis apparatus. There was a distinct scarcity of rough endoplasmic reticulum and polyribosomes. In addition, myelin figures and swollen membranous structures were frequently detected in hypothalamic neuropil dendrites."

Albert EN and DeSantis M. "Do Microwaves Alter Nervous System Structure?" Ann N Y Acad Sci 247: 87-108, 1975.

<https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pmc/articles/PMC1637696/>

Shandala MG, Dumanskii UD, Rudnev MI, Ershova LK, and Los IP. "Study of Nonionizing Microwave Radiation Effects upon the Central Nervous System and Behavior Reactions" Environ Health Perspect 30: 115-21, 1979.

[https://books.google.com/books?](https://books.google.com/books?hl=en&lr=&id=bezTBwAAQBAJ&oi=fnd&pg=PA1&dq=Fundamental+and+Applied+Aspects+of+Non+Ionizing+Radiation&ots=_w5AyFRKvb&sig=0N-zC6k97-W1pDK95h3ao6vfwTM#v=onepage&q=Fundamental%20and%20Applied%20Aspects%20of%20Non%20Ionizing%20Radiation&f=false)

[hl=en&lr=&id=bezTBwAAQBAJ&oi=fnd&pg=PA1&dq=Fundamental+and+Applied+Aspects+of+Non+Ionizing+Radiation&ots=_w5AyFRKvb&sig=0N-zC6k97-W1pDK95h3ao6vfwTM#v=onepage&q=Fundamental%20and%20Applied%20Aspects%20of%20Non%20Ionizing%20Radiation&f=false](https://books.google.com/books?hl=en&lr=&id=bezTBwAAQBAJ&oi=fnd&pg=PA1&dq=Fundamental+and+Applied+Aspects+of+Non+Ionizing+Radiation&ots=_w5AyFRKvb&sig=0N-zC6k97-W1pDK95h3ao6vfwTM#v=onepage&q=Fundamental%20and%20Applied%20Aspects%20of%20Non%20Ionizing%20Radiation&f=false)

<https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/9392690>

Reiser H-P, Dimpfel W, and Schober F. "The Influence of Electromagnetic Fields on Human Brain Activity" Eur J Med Res 1: 27-32, 1995.

Michaelson SM. "Sensation and Perception of Microwave Energy" In: Michaelson SM, Miller MW, and Carstensen EL (eds.) Fundamental and Applied Aspects of Nonionizing Radiation Plenum Press, New York, p 213-29, 1975.

<https://academic.oup.com/aje/article-abstract/97/4/219/171190?redirectedFrom=fulltext>

Silverman C. "Nervous And Behavioral Effects of Microwave Radiation in Humans" J Epidemiol 97: 219-24, 1973.

<https://jamanetwork.com/journals/jama/article-abstract/370267> Castillo M and Quecer R. "Sublethal exposure to microwave radar" JAMA 3: 355, 1988.

- By 1991 using rapid-rate transcranial magnetic stimulation to induce speech arrest and counting errors²⁷⁴
- According to military publications, as early as 1985, the military maintained capabilities of remotely inducing electromagnetic fields in the human body, including at the lower frequencies required for brain manipulation,^{275 276}
- In 1982 an article in Nauka, a Russian science journal, surveyed US mind control capabilities: "Over the past years, US researchers have confirmed the possibility of affecting functions of the nervous system by weak electromagnetic fields (EMFs), as it was previously said by Soviet researchers. EMFs may cause acoustic hallucination ('radiosound') and reduce the sensitivity of humans and animals to some other stimuli, to change the activity of the brain (especially the hypothalamus and the cortex), to break the processes of information processing and information storage in the brain. These nonspecific changes in the central nervous system can serve as a basis for studying the possibilities of the direct influence of EMFs on specific functions of CNS [Central Nervous System]," it stated. Obviously Nauka was not aware that Russian scientists were already weaponizing mind control technology or were providing cover. See the next section, page 124, for an article from Military Defense News revealing how far the Russians had progressed by the 70's and then the early 90's.
- As early as the 1980's, DARPA developed 'distance' methods to control or manipulate brain and thought processes, by high intensity microwave beams and by magnetic pulses through TMS²⁷⁷ "In addition to chemical incapacitation [of the nervous system], directed energy weapons have also been designed to act directly on the central or peripheral nervous system."²⁷⁸

4571
4572
4573
4574
4575
4576
4577
4578
4579
4580
4581
4582
4583
4584
4585
4586
4587
4588
4589
4590
4591
4592
4593
4594
4595
4596
4597
4598
4599
4600
4601
4602

"The reaction of the central nervous system to microwaves may serve as an early indicator of disturbances in regulatory functions of many systems":
https://www.researchgate.net/publication/237116784_Neurological_Effects_of_Radiofrequency_Electromagnetic_Radiation
<https://link.springer.com/content/pdf/10.3758/BF03329505.pdf>
<https://link.springer.com/article/10.3758/BF03329505>
 Frey AH and Gendleman S. "Motor coordination or balance degradation during microwave energy exposure" Bull Psychonomic Soc 14(6): 442-4, 1979.
²⁷² <https://www.nature.com/articles/s41467-019-10994-4>
 Real-time Decoding of Question-And-Answer Speech Dialogue Using Human Cortical Activity by David A. Moses, et al.
²⁷³ <https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/10795393>
 Schilling CJ. "Effects of exposure to very high frequency radiofrequency radiation on six antenna engineers in two separate incidents" Occup Med 50(1): 49-56, 2000.
²⁷⁴ <http://n.neurology.org/content/41/5/697.short>
²⁷⁵ <http://www.dtic.mil/dtic/tr/fulltext/u2/a205402.pdf>, page 1
²⁷⁶ Taylor, Sid (1992). "A History of Secret CIA Mind Control Research". all.net. Nexus Magazine. Retrieved August 24, 2016; http://all.net/journal/deception/MKULTRA/www.profreedom.free4all.co.uk/skeletons_1.html
²⁷⁷ Brain Waves Module 1:
https://royalsociety.org/~media/Royal_Society_Content/policy/publications/2011/4294974932.pdf, page 76
²⁷⁸ https://royalsociety.org/~media/Royal_Society_Content/policy/projects/brain-waves/2012-02-06-BW3.pdf, page iv

- In 1974 scientists revealed that the Federal Government's efforts to modify citizen behavior continued: "The federal government is heavily involved in a variety of behavior modification programs ranging from simple reinforcement techniques to psychosurgery."²⁷⁹
- As early as 1972, academic scientists Michael A. Persinger, who maintained strong connections to CIA funded researchers, and used electrodes and drugs to stimulate the brain inducing mystical feeling and experiences. A decade of research later, Dr. Persinger famously concluded, "Well one thing is really clear, you can control the person's [mental] experiences and they don't know they are being controlled..."²⁸⁰
- By 1968 a large body of experimental evidence had accumulated which shows that respiratory arrest can be induced by stimulating, electrically or mechanically, a number of areas in the cerebral hemispheres²⁸¹
- By 1968 intracerebral radio stimulation was used on epileptics to record and stimulate their brain activities²⁸²
- As early as 1962, researchers had the ability to remotely induce the perception of sound in someone's mind without others being able to hear it.²⁸³ "Using extremely low average power densities of electromagnetic energy, the perception of sounds was induced in normal and deaf humans. The effect was induced several hundred feet from the antenna the instant the transmitter was turned on, and is a function of carrier frequency and modulation."²⁸⁴ Others developed the ability to induce auditory hallucinations in non-psychotic individuals by conditioning²⁸⁵ (Hearing voices is of course a primary symptom for the diagnosis of schizophrenia.)
- As early as 1962, researchers had the ability to remotely induce "pins and needle sensation" via electromagnetic energy,²⁸⁶

²⁷⁹ <https://eric.ed.gov/?id=ED103726>

<https://www.amazon.com/Individual-rights-federal-behavior-modification/dp/B002ZVPKLQ>

²⁸⁰ <https://www.worldcat.org/title/elf-and-vlf-electromagnetic-field-effects/oclc/643669890?referer=br&ht=edition>;
<http://journals.sagepub.com/doi/10.2466/pms.1983.57.3f.1255>;
<https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/m/pubmed/6664802/>; Lilly, J. C(1972), "Brain Mechanisms and Anomalous Experience"

²⁸¹ <https://jamanetwork.com/journals/jamaneurology/article-abstract/568296?redirect=true>

²⁸² http://journals.lww.com/jonmd/Citation/1968/10000/INTRACEREBRAL_RADIO_STIMULATION_AND_RECORDING_IN.1.aspx

²⁸³ Today, advertisers take advantage of the technology to beam sounds into the skulls of passersby that is inaudible to their neighbors: <https://adage.com/article/news/hear-voices-ad/122491>: "Hear voices? It may be an ad"

<http://jap.physiology.org/content/17/4/689>; Journal of Applied Physiology, Human auditory system response to modulated electromagnetic energy, Allan H. Frey;

<https://www.mitchelleffect.com/pdfs/Human-Auditory-System-Response-to-Modulated-Electromagnetic-Energy.pdf>

²⁸⁴ <http://www.physiology.org/doi/abs/10.1152/jappl.1962.17.4.689>

²⁸⁵ Pavlovian Conditioning-induced hallucinations result from overweight of perceptual priors; Powers, et. al.: <https://science.sciencemag.org/content/357/6351/596>

²⁸⁶ <http://jap.physiology.org/content/17/4/689>; Journal of Applied Physiology, Human auditory system response to modulated electromagnetic energy, Allan H. Frey, page 689;
<https://www.mitchelleffect.com/pdfs/Human-Auditory-System-Response-to-Modulated-Electromagnetic-Energy.pdf>

Apparently, even pedophilia may be induced by damaging part of the brain.²⁸⁷

4. Historical documents in which US agencies and foreign governments admit to the existence of this technology.²⁸⁸

In 1993, it became clear that from 1973, immediately after the MKULTRA scandal, the CIA had funded Soviet scientists' search for mind control technology. From a CIA released document, originally published in Defense News in 1993, we see significant advancement in the deployment of mind control technologies:

"As far as it has become possible to probe and correct psychic contents of human beings despite their will and consciousness by [technological] means... [the political world order] can get out of control..." "The Russian government is perfecting mind control technology developed in the 1970's..." "[The technology] involves the transmission of specific commands... into the human subconscious without upsetting other intellectual functions." "...[We have seen] encouraging results after exposure of less than one minute." "...[Our research] has produced the ability to alter behavior on... unwilling subjects..." "In an effort to restrict potential misuse [the Russian government] are beginning to provide limited demonstrations for their US counterparts." "Experts, including George Kotov, a former KGB general... present in their report a list of software and hardware associated with their psycho-correction program that could be procured for as little as \$80,000."

"Janet Morris of the Global Strategy Council, a Washington-based think tank established by Ray Cline, former [CIA] deputy director, is a key US liaison [in receiving the mind control technology from the former Soviet Union]..." "...Morris... briefed senior US intelligence and Army officials about the Russian capabilities [in mind control]... which include hand-held devices for [mobile] operations." "Ground troops, she said, risk exposure to [the technology] that cannot be offset by earplugs or other current protective gear." "...the US Army Armament Research, Development & Engineering Center is conducting a one-year study of acoustic beam technology that may mirror some of the effects reported by the Russians." (This technology was used publicly and successfully during the first Gulf War has been in existence since the 70's.)²⁸⁹

In 1986 a book by a military captain revealed that this technology could at least:²⁹⁰

Energy.pdf

²⁸⁷ https://royalsociety.org/~media/Royal_Society_Content/policy/projects/brain-waves/Brain-Waves-4.pdf, page 15

²⁸⁸ <https://publicintelligence.net/ssci-mkultra-1977/>;
http://www.aarclibrary.org/publib/contents/church/contents_church_reports_book1.htm
https://nsarchive2.gwu.edu/NSAEBB/NSAEBB222/family_jewels_full_ocr.pdf;
<https://nsarchive2.gwu.edu/NSAEBB/NSAEBB222/index.htm>

²⁸⁹ <https://www.cia.gov/.../do.../CIA-RDP96-00792R000600440002-2.pdf>;
<https://www.cia.gov/.../do.../CIA-RDP96-00792R000500680013-5.pdf>

²⁹⁰ Low Intensity Conflict and Modern Technology by Captain Paul E. Tyler with a foreword by Congressman Newt Gingrich
<https://archive.org/details/LowIntensityConflictAndModernTechnology>
https://books.google.com/books/about/Low_intensity_conflict_and_modern_techno.html?id=oqFWJvAqusC
<https://trove.nla.gov.au/work/5010807?selectedversion=NBD4452155>

- Induce seizures in the brain,
- modify behavior,
- alter electrical activity in the brain,
- alter the brain's physical size, shape, and other characteristics, and
- alter firing of neurons

They acknowledged that "...applications of electromagnetic radiation have the potential for being a double-edged sword. They... can be exploited and used in a controlled manner for military or covert applications." The report cited "a 1982 Air Force review of biotechnology [that] had this to say: "Currently available data allow the projection that specially generated radio frequency radiation (RFR) fields may pose powerful and revolutionary antipersonnel military threats. Electroshock therapy indicates the ability of induced electric current to completely interrupt mental functioning for short periods of time, to obtain cognition for longer periods and to restructure emotional response over prolonged intervals."

Of course, subsequent developments and patents filed by government scientists further substantiate these reports on mind control weaponry²⁹¹. It's obvious the government has in fact developed these weapons including:

- Directed energy weapons,²⁹² and
- Satellite based mind control weapons.²⁹³

Americans first became aware of the government's mind control efforts with the revelation of MKULTRA. MKULTRA began in the late 1940's²⁹⁴, was officially sanctioned in 1953, and was officially terminated in 1973.²⁹⁵ Clearly, as with COINTELPRO, the CIA continued to develop and deploy brain control techniques beyond the MKULTRA scandal.

True to form, even the earliest history of MKULTRA showed a complete disregard for citizen's Constitutional rights by experimenting non-consensually with methodologies to manipulate citizens'

²⁹¹ "[Controlling the mind with] Ultrasound neuromodulation is something that definitely works... [Like drugs] it can cure you, it can get you addicted, and it can kill you." Antoine Jerusalem, Professor, Department of Engineering Science, Oxford, in an interview under the auspices of the World Economic Forum. <https://europeansting.com/2018/11/08/mind-control-using-sound-waves-we-ask-a-scientist-how-it-works/>

²⁹² According to the Senate's National Defense Authorization Act for 2018, Directed Energy Systems are operational as of July 2017 with over \$1 billion budgeted in 2018 and \$387 million in 2019 for further development. "Significant advances in directed energy in recent years has proven that this technology is effective against the entire find, fix, track, target, engage and assess UAS kill chain." Of course in popular press all you can read is that this technology is still experimental and well into the future. Obviously misinformation for the American public. <https://www.govinfo.gov/content/pkg/CRPT-115srpt125/html/CRPT-115srpt125.htm>
<https://www.govinfo.gov/content/pkg/CRPT-115hrpt874/pdf/CRPT-115hrpt874.pdf>
https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Active_Denial_System

²⁹³ UN Space agreement specifically prohibits the use of these weapons. 2002 Media Guide to Disarmament in Geneva, United Nations Institute for Disarmament Research Programme for Strategic and International Security Studies, IUHEI: <http://www.unidir.ch/pdf/activities/pdf2-act201.pdf>

²⁹⁴ Ibid, page 65

²⁹⁵ Advisory on Human Radiation Experiments, July 5, 1994, National Security Archives

mental states and alter brain functions, including the non-consensual administration of:^{296 297}

- amnesia caused by sound waves²⁹⁸
- mind control by radioactive, chemical, and biological means²⁹⁹
- brainwashing, reprogramming, and brain-damaging techniques³⁰⁰
- concussions caused by sound waves
- electroshock and LSD on **children as young as 3**³⁰¹
- hypnosis³⁰²
- psychosurgery
- amnesia and concussions caused by physical means
- sleep research and analytics
- stimulus response analytics
- sensory deprivation
- isolation
- verbal abuse
- psychotherapeutic intervention
- biological energy research
- harassment techniques
- discrediting, knockout, and disabling materials

²⁹⁶ http://www.nytimes.com/packages/pdf/national/13inmate_ProjectMKULTRA.pdf: Project MKUltra, the CIA's Program of Research in Behavioral Modification: Joint Hearing before the Select Committee on Intelligence and the Subcommittee on Health and Scientific Research of the Committee on Human Resources United States Senate Ninety-Fifth Congress First Session, August 3, 1977. pages 6, 7, 10, 11, 17

²⁹⁷ https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Project_MKUltra#cite_note-2
<https://www.newsweek.com/cia-mkultra-documents-files-remote-control-dogs-1250519>
<https://www.thesun.co.uk/news/7920010/cia-mkultra-mind-control-drugs-hypnosis-electric-documents/>
<http://www.theblackvault.com/documentarchive/cia-mkultra-collection/#behavioral>

²⁹⁸ http://www.nytimes.com/packages/pdf/national/13inmate_ProjectMKULTRA.pdf: Project MKUltra, the CIA's Program of Research in Behavioral Modification: Joint Hearing before the Select Committee on Intelligence and the Subcommittee on Health and Scientific Research of the Committee on Human Resources United States Senate Ninety-Fifth Congress First Session, August 3, 1977. pages 40-41

²⁹⁹ Ibid, appended memo numbered 169, entitled "Material for the Record, MKSearch Often/Chickwit"

³⁰⁰ https://books.google.com/books/about/American_Torture.html?id=wiVqrgS68NoC; Michael Otterman, American Torture

³⁰¹ <http://ahrp.org/1942-1969-dr-lauretta-bender-the-personification-of-an-evil-psychiatrist-who-conducted-diabolical-experiments-on-children/>

³⁰² Ibid, page 67

- toxins and a variety of assassination systems
- electro-shock
- drugs (including LSD, pathogens, biologicals, and others)
- other forms of psychological torture

Experimental logistics were just as dehumanizing. One such experiment utilized cancer patients and the terminally ill.³⁰³ Another rewarded heroin addicts with heroin if they submitted to experiments with LSD.³⁰⁴ Another non-consensually dosed random bar patrons with LSD and used undercover prostitutes to lure the victims to recording studios disguised as motel rooms to record their drugged behavior.³⁰⁵ Another simply added LSD to the drinks of random bar patrons without their consent in San Francisco and New York and without any experimental controls.³⁰⁶

To get a sense of the type of men who carried out these detestable crimes consider a quote from a letter written to Sidney Gottlieb, the then head of MKULTRA, by George Hunter White, who oversaw drug experiments for the CIA as part of Operation Midnight Climax (the undercover prostitute operation), referencing his commitment to his participation in these crimes he writes, “I was a very minor missionary, actually a heretic, but I toiled wholeheartedly in the vineyards because it was fun, fun, fun. Where else could a red-blooded American boy lie, kill, cheat, steal, rape and pillage with the sanction and blessing of the all-highest?”³⁰⁷

Apologists claimed that MKULTRA and preceding non-consensual experimentation were done before prohibitions were in place. (In fact, today some argue that mind control isn't actually illegal.) This is not true. By WWII, the Nazi human “experiments” had precipitated a worldwide awareness of the ethical issues involved and the Nuremberg code prohibiting non-consensual human experimentation had already been defined. In fact, these crimes violated a rich history of medical ethics dating back to at least 1850.

The medical community had defined and enforced its own standards of medical ethics by public and private means.³⁰⁸ For example, by 1873 The American Medical Association, chartered by the government, had founded their Judicial Council to deal with medical, ethical, and constitutional controversies.³⁰⁹ And by 1913 the anti-vivisection movement argued for standards in human and animal experimentation which led George Bernard Shaw to coin the term “human guinea pig”.³¹⁰ No, the apologists are wrong. The men who authorized, funded, and carried out MKULTRA were fully aware of the evils they committed and covered them up.

As with COINTELPRO, Congress could no longer even attempt oversight duties so it did not begin to investigate the CIA operations in the US until a NY Times journalists accused the CIA of human

³⁰³ http://www.nytimes.com/packages/pdf/national/13inmate_ProjectMKULTRA.pdf: Project MKUltra, the CIA's Program of Research in Behavioral Modification: Joint Hearing before the Select Committee on Intelligence and the Subcommittee on Health and Scientific Research of the Committee on Human Resources United States Senate Ninety-Fifth Congress First Session, August 3, 1977. page 40

³⁰⁴ Ibid, page 3

³⁰⁵ Ibid, page 7

³⁰⁶ Ibid, page 21

³⁰⁷ Lee and Shlain. Acid Dreams, 1992; Kreca. How the US Government Created the “Drug Problem in the USA, 2001

³⁰⁸ https://en.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Primum_non_nocere

³⁰⁹ <https://www.ama-assn.org/ama-history>

³¹⁰ <https://ictd2015.lillycoi.com>: Eli Lilly medical ethics timeline

experimentation in the 1960's.³¹¹ Prior accusations had been dismissed. For example, in 1953, when Dr. Frank Olson fell from a window after the intelligence agency non-consensually gave him LSD and two agents half-carried, half-walked him up to the 10th story of a hotel³¹², and a second non-consensually dosed victim died (Harold Blauer, a professional tennis player) from a Department of Defense experiment³¹³, the CIA denied journalists' accusation of experimentation, ignored their families and attorney's queries, suppressed the stories, and continued the program.³¹⁴

What happened to the individuals responsible for the deaths of Dr. Olson and Harold Blauer? Nothing. They weren't even reprimanded. The DOD covered up their involvement in Blauer's death and the Deputy Director of Central Intelligence sent those involved with Dr. Olson's death critical letters, via an agent, to be read and returned. They were specifically told that nothing would be placed in their personnel files. And, in fact, Dr. Olson's death had no impact on their career advancement within the Agency.³¹⁵

As with COINTELPRO, every time the government was caught engaging in the development of mind control technology, they expressed shock, destroyed all of the evidence, made a show of investigation, claimed to stop, blamed some rogue elements, and continued the same criminality.

Of course, the CIA initially denied the existence of MKULTRA to journalists, called the allegations a "conspiracy theory", flouted all CIA administrative regulations requiring the maintenance of records on operations, did not document the planning or approvals, sought and attained an exception to routine administrative oversight, used front organizations to conceal their involvement, and destroyed all documentation just as journalists and Congress began investigating MKULTRA activities.³¹⁶

Because the CIA destroyed all MKULTTRA mind control related files in 1973, what we know about MKULTRA, though horrifying, is only a small fraction of the projects that were operationalized. What we know comes from severely limited Congressional committee investigations³¹⁷ and the government's sparse responses to Freedom of Information Act (FOIA) requests.

The CIA excused their destruction of the MKULTRA program evidence by alternatively lying and stating that nothing came from the research, that the two heads of MKULTRA were retiring, and that since they were no longer going to pursue it, it was deemed unnecessary to maintain those

³¹¹ <https://www.cia.gov/library/center-for-the-study-of-intelligence/csi-publications/books-and-monographs/US%20Intelligence%20Community%20Reform%20Studies%20Since%201947.pdf>, page 29 (regarding New York Times articles authored by Seymour Hersh in December 1974.)

³¹² "Later forensic evidence conflicted with the official version of events; when Olson's body was exhumed in 1994, cranial injuries indicated that Olson had been knocked unconscious before he exited the window. The medical examiner termed Olson's death a 'homicide.'" Olson had stepped down and been replaced as head of Special Operations of the Biological Laboratories Division of the US Army at Fort Detrick just a few months prior to his death. He'd been surreptitiously dosed with LSD at the "Deep Creek Rendezvous" while in the company of several CIA and military high ranking officials including Robert V. Lashbrook a CIA research scientist who shared the hotel room with Olson the night of his death. Sidney Gottlieb, <https://www.nytimes.com/1975/07/18/archives/excia-aide-says-scientist-who-died-knew-about-experiments-with-lsd.html>

https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Project_MKUltra#cite_note-olson-70

³¹³ https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Harold_Blauier

³¹⁴ http://www.nytimes.com/packages/pdf/national/13inmate_ProjectMKULTRA.pdf: Project MKUltra, the CIA's Program of Research in Behavioral Modification: Joint Hearing before the Select Committee on Intelligence and the Subcommittee on Health and Scientific Research of the Committee on Human Resources United States Senate Ninety-Fifth Congress First Session, August 3, 1977. pages 2, 4, 34-35, 66

³¹⁵ Ibid, page 79

³¹⁶ Ibid, page 83

³¹⁷ Ibid

records.³¹⁸ Of course the destruction of these files is in direct violation of CIA archiving protocols which are meant to preserve all CIA activity no matter how trivial. CIA's own researchers commented that since the Watergate scandal implicated the intelligence agencies, Watergate may have precipitated the destruction of MKULTRA files. The MKULTRA files, however, were destroyed two years after Nixon commissioned an intelligence report to investigate CIA shortcomings.³¹⁹ None of these pretexts obviate the reality: the CIA were merely following the protocols they had set up at the inception of MKULTRA. As the CIA's Inspector General wrote in 1957, "Precautions must be taken... to conceal these activities [MKULTRA mind control experimentation] from the American public in general. The knowledge that the Agency is engaging in unethical and illicit activities would have serious repercussions in political... circles...."³²⁰

In 1975. it was The Congressional Committee's cringing solicitude toward the intelligence agencies that alerted observers to how little control our government actually has over these supposed civil servants.³²¹ By June 1980, the evidence was incontrovertible: all efforts at intelligence oversight reform precipitated by the Congressional investigations had been decelerated by the CIA's surreptitious campaigning.³²² In fact, the CIA actively resists all efforts at scrutiny.

As you read our dissection of the Reports, remember "the CIA and other agencies were directed by... President [Ford] to cooperate with the Commission." In fact, it was the Executive Order that Ford issued that launched these Investigative Committees. The CIA's lack of cooperation and destruction of evidence was not mere recalcitrance, it was a direct, and therefore, criminal violation of an Executive Order.³²³ This recalcitrance is not only commonplace but is actually built in to the weak oversight permitted to our elected officials by the founding documents of the CIA. Nixon had famously complained that the CIA was infected with political bias and would not give him information on their past activities³²⁴, "[President John F. Kennedy who'd investigated intelligence as a Senator] wanted to splinter the C.I.A. in a thousand pieces and scatter it to the winds,"³²⁵ but had been unable to garner the evidence he hoped the CIA would provide and was shortly thereafter assassinated.

³¹⁸ Ibid, pages 83-84

³¹⁹ <https://www.cia.gov/library/center-for-the-study-of-intelligence/csi-publications/books-and-monographs/US%20Intelligence%20Community%20Reform%20Studies%20Since%201947.pdf>, pages 22-23

³²⁰ http://www.nytimes.com/packages/pdf/national/13inmate_ProjectMKULTRA.pdf: Project MKUltra, the CIA's Program of Research in Behavioral Modification: Joint Hearing before the Select Committee on Intelligence and the Subcommittee on Health and Scientific Research of the Committee on Human Resources United States Senate Ninety-Fifth Congress First Session, August 3, 1977. page 74

³²¹ Ibid, page 49: See in particular Chairman Inouye's comments exhorting the American people to be happy about this show because it would never occur anywhere else in the world and that the CIA should be commended for their participation. As if they did not owe the American citizen any answers but were where doing us a favor". This in the context of an agency that time and again destroyed evidence of horrifying crimes perpetrated against its own citizens.

³²² <https://www.cia.gov/library/readingroom/docs/CIA-RDP90-00845R000100190004-3.pdf>: Covert Action Information Bulletin, June 1980: pages 2-3

³²³ [https://history-matters.com/archive/church/rock mom/pdf/RockComm_Preface.pdf](https://history-matters.com/archive/church/rock%20mom/pdf/RockComm_Preface.pdf), page xi (Preface)

³²⁴ <https://www.cia.gov/library/center-for-the-study-of-intelligence/csi-publications/books-and-monographs/US%20Intelligence%20Community%20Reform%20Studies%20Since%201947.pdf>, page 21

³²⁵ CIA : Maker of Policy, or Tool? (A series of 5 articles on the CIA)

<https://www.nytimes.com/1966/04/25/archives/cia-maker-of-policy-or-tool-survey-finds-widely-feared-agency-is.html>

April 25, 1966 edition of the New York Times

<https://timesmachine.nytimes.com/timesmachine/1966/04/25/80004358.html>

<https://www.cia.gov/readingroom/docs/CIA-RDP68B00432R000500020031-5.pdf>

JFK Assassination Records – 2018 Additional Documents Release [Trump suppressed part of the release pending a review which was supposed to be completed by 4/26/2018 according to the NY Times but the documents still have not been released as of April 2021.]

<https://www.archives.gov/research/jfk>

Of course, the CIA's withholding information from our elected officials continues to this day. In another incidence, Notre Dame law professor G. Robert Blakey, counsel for the House Select Committee on Assassinations, states that the CIA withheld information from the Warren Commission and the Congressional Committee he represented. A 1977 New York Times article corroborated this claim when it published internal CIA documents that show the CIA conducted a covert propaganda campaign to squelch criticism of the CIA controlled Warren Report. The CIA urged its field stations to use their "propaganda assets" to attack their critics. In a dispatch from CIA headquarters, the Agency instructed its stations around the world to:

- counteract the "new wave of books and articles criticizing the [Warren] Commission's findings...[and] conspiracy theories ...[that] have frequently thrown suspicion on our organization",
- "discuss the publicity problem with liaison and friendly elite contacts, especially politicians and editors," and
- "employ propaganda assets to answer and refute the attacks of the critics. ... Book reviews and feature articles are particularly appropriate for this purpose. ... The aim of this dispatch is to provide material for countering and discrediting the claims of the conspiracy theorists..."³²⁶

Because of their powerlessness, the Congressional Committee's report on MKULTRA reads like a cloistered cry for help from frustrated elected officials intimidated by the CIA's power. Commenting on the CIA's ability to cover up its wrong doing, for example, the Congressional Committee threw up its hands concluding "In spite of persistent inquiries by both the Health Subcommittee and the Intelligence Committee, no additional [MKULTRA] records or information were forthcoming. And no one – no single individual – could be found who remembered the details, not the Director of the CIA, who ordered the [MKULTRA] documents destroyed, not the official responsible for the program, nor any of his associates."³²⁷ The witnesses offered up by the CIA were administrators who could answer few of the Committee's question.³²⁸ And when new materials were unearthed, the CIA failed to re-interview the head of MKULTRA much less make him available to the Executive Order mandated Committee!³²⁹

To humiliate the Congressional Committee further the CIA responded to a FOIA request made by journalists with additional MKULTRA materials that were not given to the Committee. One Congressional Committee member expressed dismay but not outrage: "We believed that the record [of activities under MKULTRA], incomplete as it was, was as complete as it was going to be. Then one [private] individual, through a Freedom of Information request, accomplished what two US Senate committees could not. He spurred the agency into finding additional records pertaining to the CIA's program of experimentation with human subjects. These new records were discovered by the agency in March. Their existence was not made known to Congress until July [even though they were under active investigation]."³³⁰ (They were terrified of the CIA then; they are more terrified now.)

Even answers to the question of whether something like MKULTRA could happen again were deflected with double-talk by the then Director of the CIA, Admiral Turner. Turner's answer that

³²⁶ https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/CIA_activities_in_the_United_States

³²⁷ http://www.nytimes.com/packages/pdf/national/13inmate_ProjectMKULTRA.pdf: Project MKUltra, the CIA's Program of Research in Behavioral Modification: Joint Hearing before the Select Committee on Intelligence and the Subcommittee on Health and Scientific Research of the Committee on Human Resources United States Senate Ninety-Fifth Congress First Session, August 3, 1977. pages 3, 45-46

³²⁸ Ibid, pages 53 and 58

³²⁹ Ibid, page 47

³³⁰ Ibid, page 3

something like this would be unlikely to repeat because “we are all much more conscious of these issues than we were back in the fifties, second, because we have such thorough oversight...” is a lie contradicted by later testimony, and the founding documents of the CIA, and, of course, by their conduct whilst under investigation.³³¹ In fact, MKULTRA was perpetrated under full conscious Director-level budgeting and planning.³³²

Why is the CIA untouchable? By design: in 1954 the DOJ gave the CIA the authority and discretion to investigate its own improprieties to maintain the secrecy of operations. Members of Congress and intelligence subcommittees to this day do not receive “detailed information on CIA operations”.³³³ The CIA is even exempt from scrutiny from the budgetary process and review that constrains every other agency and function of government.³³⁴ “[T]he CIA is not subject to the usual constraints of audit, judicial review,... [journalistic oversight] or open congressional budget review and oversight....”³³⁵ Unsurprisingly, the CIA's own documents show they lie to Congress compulsively.³³⁶

Nonetheless, the Congressional Committee' members were remarkably well prepared for the questioning but the CIA's circumspection led them to discover little that the documents they and their staffs had studied hadn't already shown. Consequently, the Committee members were only able to give real pushback when the testimony contradicted what the discovered documents showed. Still the CIA did nothing to rectify their recalcitrant position and the Congressmen were unable to do anything to enforce the Committee's investigative authority.

Recognizing the unbridled power of the CIA, in the years following the Committee reports, Congressional focus turned to rewriting the CIA charter to constrain their power. Some of the proposals included:

- requiring Congress to authorize covert operations at home and abroad
- strict Congressional oversight,
- requiring the CIA to notify Congress of any clandestine activity
- requirements that the CIA comply strictly with the FOIA (as it stands they comply when they want)

Unfortunately, these reforms were successfully thwarted by the CIA so the charter that did pass Congress included only vague language with lots of loopholes and required none of the oversight that would have reigned in the Agency and would have prevented illegal CIA activity on US soil.³³⁷

Today, the Director of the CIA has the full power to approve or modify, with no oversight and only vague guidance, any human experimentation and spying targeting American citizens.³³⁸ That's right,

³³¹ Ibid, page 35

³³² Ibid, pages 69-72

³³³ Ibid, pages 52-54; <https://www.cia.gov/library/center-for-the-study-of-intelligence/csi-publications/books-and-monographs/US%20Intelligence%20Community%20Reform%20Studies%20Since%201947.pdf>, pages 45, 75-76

³³⁴ <https://www.cia.gov/library/center-for-the-study-of-intelligence/csi-publications/books-and-monographs/US%20Intelligence%20Community%20Reform%20Studies%20Since%201947.pdf>, page 74

³³⁵ <https://www.cia.gov/library/center-for-the-study-of-intelligence/csi-publications/books-and-monographs/US%20Intelligence%20Community%20Reform%20Studies%20Since%201947.pdf>, page 80

³³⁶ https://nsarchive2.gwu.edu//NSAEBB/NSAEBB222/family_jewels_full_ocr.pdf;
<https://nsarchive2.gwu.edu//NSAEBB/NSAEBB222/index.htm>

³³⁷ <https://www.cia.gov/library/readingroom/docs/CIA-RDP90-00845R000100190004-3.pdf>

³³⁸ <https://www.aclu.org/blog/national-security/privacy-and-surveillance/new-docs-raise-questions-about-cia->

illegal human experimentation and spying on citizens is explicitly authorized!

While there is incontrovertible evidence that COINTELPRO has been sanctioned by all administrations, there is no similar record for MKULTRA. Of course, this is no accident. A 1963 Inspector General report noted that "Present practice is to maintain no records of the planning and approval of test programs [including MKULTRA]."³³⁹ Of course, the agency's claimed ignorance as to who authorized these horrific activities is disingenuous. If the CIA had wanted to aid Congressional investigations they could have easily subpoenaed the retired CIA and Congressional personnel to supply testimony, not to mention the dozens of other government and non-government agencies that participated and provided cover to the program.³⁴⁰

Obviously, if you were questioned by your boss regarding secret business practices and you answered in the clearly unconcerned and uncooperative manner with which the CIA staff responded to Committee questioning, you would be terminated, and in the case of a treasonous disregard of an Executive Order, jailed.³⁴¹

Under Congressional testimony, Admiral Turner asserted that nothing learned under MKULTRA had been operationalized. However, the Committee discovered an Inspector General report from 1963 that stated results from these experiments were operationalized regularly.³⁴² Admiral Turner, and the CIA were caught lying to Congress again and again they suffered no repercussions.

The idea that non-consensual experimentation was something that simply got out of hand, as some claim, is false. Non-consensual experimentation was seen as the only way of field testing the knowledge gained. Non-consensual testing was always part of the plan.³⁴³

Buried in Appendix A of the final Congressional Committee report, mentioning only a sliver of the experimentation revealed in the full report, is the Committee's conclusion: "...the nature of the tests, their scale, and the fact that they were continued for years after the danger of [non-consensual experimentation] was known, demonstrate a fundamental disregard for the value of human life."³⁴⁴

Sadly, the men who are appointed within the government to protect our rights and investigate intelligence wrongdoing were no defenders of property-rights. Taking their cue from a corrupted Supreme Court, the Congressmen concurred with the latter's conscription of our rights merely parroting the Court's decisions on intelligence.³⁴⁵

"1. Any intrusive investigation of an American citizen by the government must have a sufficient basis to warrant the invasion caused by the particular investigative practices which are utilized." Obviously this is vague enough to permit a direct violation of the Fourth Amendment which states we have a right to be free of illegal searches and seizures, without exception.

"2. Government monitoring of a citizen's political activities requires even

spying-here-home

<https://www.scribd.com/document/268722667/Human-experimentation-and-the-CIA>, page 19

<https://www.theguardian.com/us-news/2015/jun/15/cia-torture-human-experimentation-doctors>

³³⁹ <https://www.cia.gov/library/center-for-the-study-of-intelligence/csi-publications/books-and-monographs/US%20Intelligence%20Community%20Reform%20Studies%20Since%201947.pdf>, page 5

³⁴⁰ Ibid, pages 101-102

³⁴¹ Ibid, page 24

³⁴² Ibid, page 72

³⁴³ Ibid, pages 72, 79-80

³⁴⁴ Ibid, page 66

³⁴⁵ [https://history-matters.com/archive/church/rock mom/pdf/RockComm_Preface.pdf](https://history-matters.com/archive/church/rock%20mom/pdf/RockComm_Preface.pdf)

greater justification;” What could justify warrantless monitoring?

“3. The scope of any intrusion on personal privacy must not exceed the degree reasonably believed necessary.” Believed by whom? So the CIA's belief of what is necessary can be used to justify any act that violates our rights?

“4. With certain exceptions, the scope of which are not sharply defined, these conditions must be met, at least for significant investigative intrusions, to the satisfaction of an uninvolved governmental body such as a court.”

If you think that these terms have clear, specific legal definitions within the courts, they do not. In fact these terms are so vague that anyone can justify anything and that is how the intelligence agencies have been behaving to the present day. (See Appendix C for additional evidence.)

Notice that each and every one of the crimes we've presented have never been investigated proactively by a government official showing concern over our rights. They have only been investigated once an outsider or whistleblower have made them public, and then, only after they dismiss it as a conspiracy and try to cover it up. Most American bureaucrats, of the last 75 plus years, see nothing wrong with rampant rights violations. And all these atrocities had broad support in the government and were often duplicated in other government agencies.

The evil of MKULTRA infected much of the scientific intellectual and cultural institutions of its time just as our government's evils are leveraging and infecting all our institutions today. MKULTRA was initiated through the Scientific Intelligence Division of the CIA, but was coordinated with the Special Operations Division of the US Army's Chemical Corps. Research was undertaken at CIA built locations and 86 institutions, including 44 colleges and universities, as well as hospitals, prisons, and pharmaceutical companies. The CIA also contracted 185 private researchers. The CIA “used university facilities and personnel [some] without their knowledge. It funded leading researchers, often without their knowledge.”³⁴⁶ The US Army also conducted its own non-consensual experiments in parallel programs.³⁴⁷ (For more recent examples and a partial history of government experimenting non-consensually on American citizens see below and Appendix E.)

5. Real world experiences of mental symptomology caused by proven brain modification validated by independent scientists. including the symptoms, due to brain shrinkage, experienced by American diplomats residing in Cuba. The existence of a similar symptomology reported all over the world by diverse, unrelated, mentally healthy groups where scientists, doctors, and investigators have been able to dismiss environmental factors. (Prior to independent verification these occurrences had been dismissed as “mass hallucinations” in the academic literature.)

The most extensive independent assessment of mind control effects began in the summer of 2017 when various official government statements and news stories came out revealing operationalized “mind control” and sonic weapons³⁴⁸ targeting American and Canadian diplomats stationed in Cuba

³⁴⁶ http://www.nytimes.com/packages/pdf/national/13inmate_ProjectMKULTRA.pdf: Project MKUltra, the CIA's Program of Research in Behavioral Modification: Joint Hearing before the Select Committee on Intelligence and the Subcommittee on Health and Scientific Research of the Committee on Human Resources United States Senate Ninety-Fifth Congress First Session, August 3, 1977, page 3;
<https://www.cia.gov/library/readingroom/docs/CIA-RDP88-01315R000200320001-0.pdf>, page 2

³⁴⁷ Ibid, page 72

³⁴⁸ <https://www.scribd.com/document/371333913/Strange-Reports-of-Weaponized-Sound-in-Cuba-Health-Matters>
Hearing loss of US diplomats in Cuba blamed on covert device:

starting in October 2016. Advanced brain imaging revealed victims' brains were physically modified to be 5% smaller, with greater permeability, and less white matter mass (axons) than a scientific control group revealing definitive physical and neurological causes for the bizarre symptoms experienced by the victims. The neurological changes, are consistent with the documented effects of directed energy weapons (see our review of patents above). Douglas Smith, the director of the University of Pennsylvania's Center for Brain Injury and Repair, where the victims were studied and treated, concluded "It is clear that something structural in the brain was affected.... The mass-hysteria hypothesis [initially proposed by many in the government and the media] is debunked by very obvious neurological findings that you can't imitate, you can't mimic."³⁴⁹

The government statements and investigations were precipitated by the symptoms experienced by 40 diplomatic staff and the consequent removal of two diplomats from Cuba. The affected diplomats reported being targeted in their homes and hotel rooms for several months starting in late 2016. 18 of the 40 affected diplomats reported experiencing a few minutes of a high-pitched noise, often accompanied by a high-pressure sensation, consistent with the documented side-effects of directed energy weapons. Three of the diplomats said they felt a vibration. Canada reported cases with similar symptomology affecting several of its diplomats in Cuba. In China, an unreported number of the total 170 American diplomats housed in a highly secure state of the art facility designed to withstand a variety of attacks experienced similar phenomenon³⁵⁰ almost 2 years later, in 2018. Some of the diplomats reported being followed and harassed.

39 of the 40 American diplomats stationed in Cuba reported immediate symptoms: dizziness, headaches, hearing loss, loss of balance, visual and cognitive problems, pain in one ear, and trouble regulating reactions to emotion. Days or weeks later, other symptoms emerged, including blackouts, memory problems, difficulty concentrating, headaches, fatigue, and mood problems.³⁵¹ "The

<https://www.apnews.com/51828908c6c84d78a29e833d0aae10aa>

<https://ieeexplore.ieee.org/document/8186377>

Microwave Signal at the U.S. Embassy in Moscow [Health Matters] by James C. Lin

<https://ieeexplore.ieee.org/document/8283912>

<https://ieeexplore.ieee.org/xpl/tocresult.jsp?isnumber=8283882>

<https://www.cnn.com/2017/09/29/politics/us-cuba-sonic-attacks-pulls-out-diplomats/index.html>

<https://www.apnews.com/f6d10ac6bc65456e977aae2c93162177/Cuba-mystery:-What-theories-US-investigators-are-pursuing>

Sonic attacks in Cuba hit more diplomats than earlier reported:

<http://www.cnn.com/2017/08/20/politics/havana-sonic-attacks/index.html>

Tillerson says diplomats in Havana suffered 'health attacks':

<https://www.apnews.com/4f71fd3a38f24b60bd131c342483b167>

³⁴⁹ Swanson RL II, Hampton S, Green-McKenzie J, et al. Neurological manifestations among US government personnel reporting directional audible and sensory phenomena in Havana, Cuba. JAMA. 2018;319(11):1125-1133. doi:10.1001/jama.2018.1742

Verma R, Swanson RL, Parker D, et al. Neuroimaging findings in US government personnel with possible exposure to directional phenomena in Havana, Cuba [published July 23, 2019]. JAMA. doi:10.1001/jama.2019.9269

"'Not just in their heads': Scientists find anomalies in brains of 'Havana Syndrome' patients"

<https://ottawacitizen.com/news/local-news/not-just-in-their-heads-scientists-find-anomalies-in-brains-of-havana-syndrome-patients>

<https://www.newyorker.com/news/news-desk/the-mystery-of-what-happened-to-american-diplomats-and-spies-in-havana-deepens>

US Embassy Staff in Cuba Show Unusual Brain Changes After Alleged 'Sonic Attack'

<https://www.livescience.com/66002-brain-changes-cuban-embassy-attacks.html>

³⁵⁰ <https://www.nytimes.com/2018/06/06/world/asia/china-guangzhou-consulate-sonic-attack.html?module=inline>

³⁵¹ <http://mobile.abc.net.au/news/2017-09-15/us-investigates-mystery-acoustic-attacks-on-diplomats-in-cuba/8950568>

"'Not just in their heads': Scientists find anomalies in brains of 'Havana Syndrome' patients"

[American government] officials told The Associated Press that the [symptoms experienced by the diplomats] appeared to have been caused by the deliberate use of some sort of sonic device operating outside the range of audible sound."³⁵² Of course Dr. Smith and his scientists showed that sound waves could not cause the physical modifications to the brains he observed. Dr. Smith's team posited low-frequency infrasound, high-frequency ultrasound, and microwaves which have all been shown to damage the brain (see our review of mind control patents above). The researchers noted:³⁵³

"Immediately after the exposure, the majority of individuals reported intense ear pain in one or both ears and experienced tinnitus. All of the individuals noticed unsteadiness and features of cognitive impairment. On presentation to our center, dizziness (92%) and cognitive complaints (56%) were the most common symptoms. Formal testing revealed that 100% of individuals had an otolithic [ear membrane] abnormality and evidence of cognitive dysfunction....

"[The evidence] includes the universal nature of vestibular injuries [that is, detectable physical damage to the inner ear] and select cognitive deficits [that is, measurable changes to cognitive functioning].

"In this case series of 21 individuals exposed to directional audible and sensory phenomena, a constellation of acute and persistent signs and symptoms were identified, in the absence of an associated history of blunt head trauma. Following exposure, patients experienced cognitive, vestibular, and oculomotor dysfunction, along with auditory symptoms, sleep abnormalities, and headache....

"...Persistent cognitive, vestibular, and oculomotor dysfunction, as well as sleep impairment and headaches, were observed among US government personnel in Havana, Cuba, associated with reports of directional audible and/or sensory phenomena of unclear origin...."

These attacks are a continuation of a long history of Zersetzung and Informal Collaboration³⁵⁴ experienced by American diplomats in Cuba, only with the latest technology. "Former US and

<https://ottawacitizen.com/news/local-news/not-just-in-their-heads-scientists-find-anomalies-in-brains-of-havana-syndrome-patients>

<https://www.newyorker.com/news/news-desk/the-mystery-of-what-happened-to-american-diplomats-and-spies-in-havana-deepens>

US Embassy Staff in Cuba Show Unusual Brain Changes After Alleged 'Sonic Attack

<https://www.livescience.com/66002-brain-changes-cuban-embassy-attacks.html>

³⁵² <https://www.msn.com/en-nz/news/world/us-diplomats-suffer-hearing-loss-after-being-%E2%80%99attacked%E2%80%99-with-sonic-device/ar-AApVwnl>

³⁵³ See the two official government commissioned research reports:

Acute findings in an acquired neurosensory dysfunction, by Michael E. Hoffer MD, etal

<https://onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/full/10.1002/lto.2.231>

Neurological Manifestations Among US Government Personnel Reporting Directional Audible and Sensory Phenomena in Havana, Cuba by Randel L. Swanson II, DO, PhD, etal

<https://jamanetwork.com/journals/jama/fullarticle/2673168>

³⁵⁴ The best information appears in the German Wikipedia: <https://de.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Zersetzung>

[https://de.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Zersetzung_\(Ministerium_f%C3%BCr_Staatssicherheit\)](https://de.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Zersetzung_(Ministerium_f%C3%BCr_Staatssicherheit))

<https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Zersetzung>;

[https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Unofficial_collaborator_\(Stasi\)#Activities](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Unofficial_collaborator_(Stasi)#Activities)

<https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Zersetzung>; https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Informal_collaborator;

<https://www.theatlantic.com/international/archive/2019/11/lingering-trauma-east-german-police-state/601669/>

The Lingering Trauma of Stasi Surveillance by Charlotte Bailey

Canadian diplomats said they had been targets of low-level harassment and intimidation since the 1980s, incidents that included attacks on diplomats' pets and intimidating maneuvers like tailgating and flashing bright lights into diplomats' cars as they drove with their families late at night." "There were things like turning off your electricity, turning off your water, entering your home, leaving little reminders that they were there. Things would be out of place." "A US official said some American diplomats in Cuba had come home to find that someone had used their toilet and not flushed it, in what was interpreted as a deliberate attempt to disgust and unnerve."

Catherine Werner and Mark Lenzi, American diplomats in China, experienced the same mental symptomology several months after the first Cuban reports. Reporting similar symptoms including lost time, blackouts, light headedness, memory failure, etc.³⁵⁵

In recent years, but prior to the publicized occurrences in Havana, several American citizens and whistleblowers have brought suit against a variety of American law enforcement and intelligence agencies because they experienced attacks and harassment causing symptoms similar to those suffered by American and Canadian diplomats in Cuba.³⁵⁶ In 2001, for example, a jury awarded the family of an autistic man \$2.1 million against a CIA-funded doctor whose files indicated that the doctor's treatments were designed to "to erase part of [the patient's] brain and implant new behavioral characteristics" without consent³⁵⁷ Other cases have been covered up since the end of MKUltra.³⁵⁸

The following investigations, patents, and referenced research evince the government's ability to remotely produce mass mind controlled experiences, that involve all of the senses, in normal, that is, non-mentally ill, populations. These experiences are either reported independently, that is, without foreknowledge, by individuals or are experienced simultaneously in groups comprising more than four³⁵⁹ people with a remarkable degree of concordance. Further, the symptoms caused by these neurological weaponry in Havana, are consistent with symptoms reported independently by those who claim to have experienced encounters with aliens, big foot, and other widespread, though unsubstantiated, full-sensory experiences.³⁶⁰

There are hundreds of examples of mass, shared, and, officially "unexplained", mental experiences all over the world. Unexplained experiences have been documented for most of recorded history, what's new today is the advent of shared unexplained experiences among normal, that is non-mentally ill, non-mystical, populations. For example, in the early 2000's people, young and old, men

³⁵⁵ <https://www.cubacenter.org/archives/2019/9/4/cubabrief-cbs-news-program-60-minutes-looks-at-attacks-in-cuba-china-and-asks-are-us-diplomats-being-targeted>
<https://www.cbsnews.com/news/brain-trauma-suffered-by-u-s-diplomats-abroad-could-be-work-of-hostile-foreign-government-60-minutes-2019-09-01/>
"60 Minutes" speaks with survivor of mysterious health attack in China
<https://m.youtube.com/watch?v=8XqGssH3GkEa>

³⁵⁶ https://www.govinfo.gov/content/pkg/USCOURTS-paed-5_17-cv-04000/pdf/USCOURTS-paed-5_17-cv-04000-0.pdf
<https://www.govinfo.gov/content/pkg/USCOURTS-ca3-17-01904/pdf/USCOURTS-ca3-17-01904-0.pdf>

³⁵⁷ Parents community.seattletimes.nwsourc.com/archive?date=20010114&slug=autismsuit14m

³⁵⁸ <https://pando.com/2015/07/15/apa-cia/>
https://www.salon.com/2012/12/02/better_than_bourne_who_really_killed_nick_deak/
<https://pando.com/2014/10/26/the-biggest-cia-drug-money-scandal-you-never-read/>

³⁵⁹ We emphasize groups larger than 4 because the psychiatric industry has attempted to define hallucinations shared by 3 or less individuals as a form of mental illness. Of course the evidence of people convincing each other of having the same hallucination is at best anecdotal and no serious scientific experiments have been done to replicate the purported phenomenon. They have never attempted to even address why larger groups can experience apparently causeless complex sensory experiences. Of course, none of the psychiatric industry's attempts take cognizance of the technology we reference here.

³⁶⁰ By shared hallucination we mean sensations, perceptions, and experiences that appear not to have a referent in reality reported independently by 4 or more not mentally ill or medicated strangers.

and women, with nothing in common except relative geographical proximity, reported remarkably similar auditory, visual, and emotional experiences. (The latter can be defined as apparently causeless emotional sensations like feeling doom, anxiety, fear, etc.) Doctors', World Health Organization investigators', and other professionals' investigations report that symptoms arise suddenly, spread to groups of a dozen to several hundred individuals without evident pattern – with no physical, chemical, or environmental cause. The symptoms last anywhere between weeks or years and inexplicably disappear as suddenly as they arise. It is unknown whether these investigations measured changes in brain structure which might have validated the use of mind control weaponry.

Academics have attempted to dismiss the neurological symptoms and multi-sensory illusions experienced by independent witnesses as “mass hallucinations”, a completely undefined, unsubstantiated term, or some other form of yet unknown mental illness without taking cognizance of the fact that individual brains do not share experience and we know of existing microwave and extremely low frequency technology which has in fact been shown to induce these phenomena (see our descriptions of patents and our review of scientific research above).

Academics and media have misinformed the public by promoting the ideas of “mass hysteria”, “mass hallucination”, “suggestibility”, or “mass psychogenic diseases” without basis. Conceptually, symptoms they group together, have very different features and possible causes that in fact involve different parts of the brain and the nervous system (e.g. groups and isolated individuals have experienced multi-sensory experiences of UFOs, Aliens, Ghosts, Sasquatch, Big Foot, Slenderman, Monkeyman, suggestibility in the Jonestown Massacre, paralysis, chest pain, blindness, anorexia, headaches, seizures, uncontrollable fear, visual experiences, auditory experience, uncontrollable laughing, uncontrollable dancing, sweating, apparently causeless odors, abdominal pains, chest tightness, dizziness, fainting, blackouts, headaches, hyperventilation, nausea, vomiting, palpitations; anxiety, uncontrollable screaming, acute motor and vocal tics, skin rashes, coughing, etc and all get grouped together as “hallucination”). In fact, the only elements the varied instances and attendant symptoms share is that investigators have dismissed environmental causes. Brains operate individually and do not have any means of experiencing shared hallucinations. In fact the evidence garnered from Havana and other investigations shows that physical changes to the brain must occur in order to engender the symptoms academics are trying to explain away.

Reviews by academics of the “mass hysteria” literature reveal a lack of rigor, a lack of explanatory robustness, and scientific shortcomings. Writing in 2006, after reviewing the published studies, academic researchers admit “The diagnosis of mass hysteria [meaning its definition] remains contentious, and the mechanisms underlying its perpetuation are similarly ambiguous.” There is no known reason, in the vast majority of observed cases, as to why the symptoms spread to geographically proximate locations and even less for geographically distant locations.³⁶¹

Other researchers observe that “[In some instances of these unexplained experiences] many of the symptoms (fatigue, nausea, vomiting, headache, dizziness, lightheadedness, and anorexia) are common in combat and after toxic chemical exposure, chemical weapon exposure, prodromal infectious illness, and acute radiation sickness,” all factors that operate via their impact on the brain and nervous system, suggesting that traumatic brain modification is at least possible.³⁶²

To give you a sense of these phenomena here are some examples: At a school in Malaysia, in 2016, a small group reported having seen a figure dressed in black from head to toe or felt a “supernatural” or “heavy” presence near them. Ten days later, thousands of miles away, in Peru 20 children reported

³⁶¹ Epidemic hysteria: a review of the published literature. LP Boss - Epidemiologic Reviews, 1997

Collective behaviors: mass panic and outbreaks of multiple unexplained symptoms. Ross H Pastel

³⁶² Military Medicine 166 (suppl_2), 44-46, 2001. Mass hysteria revisited. Sivasankaran Balaratnasingam, Aleksandar Janca, Current Opinion in Psychiatry 19 (2), 171-174, 2006

feeling and seeing the same thing. In the subsequent 30 days the symptoms had spread to 80-100 Peruvian children. Symptoms included uncontrollable laughing, and a “shared hallucination” involving being chased by a “tall man in black with a beard” who they said was trying to kill them. Along with the multi-sensory illusion, these children experienced muscular convulsions, seizures, fainting, vomiting, delirium and frothing at the mouth. Investigators were unable to explain the phenomenon but eventually dismissed environmental factors (such as poisoning, disease, etc).³⁶³

In another case, between 2011 and 2012, more than a dozen students – all girls – from Leroy High School in New York suddenly began exhibiting symptoms of Tourette’s Syndrome. Their symptoms came on suddenly, spread quickly, and disappeared as suddenly as they arose.

In March 2019 the Boston globe reported that shoppers and employees independently saw a female ghost dressed in victorian-era garb in a particular grocery store at different times during the day and on different days of the week.³⁶⁴

In 1991 independent reports came into Animal Control of sightings of a large beast on Bray Road in Elkhorn, Wisconsin. Similar sightings have occurred all over North America in small towns. (Sasquatch and Bigfoot sightings may have similar provenance as many of the observers experience symptoms similar to those reported by the Cuban and Chinese diplomats.)

Perhaps the most notorious case of all happened on January 30, 1962 when three girls in a mission-run girls boarding school in Kashasha, Tanzania suddenly began laughing uncontrollably. Within minutes the “laughing sickness” had spread to 95 of the 159 students enrolled at the school. The laughing epidemic spread to the municipality of Nshamba, four miles away, where a few of the girls lived. By May 1962, 217 people, most of them young adults and schoolchildren, but some adults, were reported to have suffered from the attacks of uncontrollable laughter. By June, the syndrome had spread to hundreds of people in other nearby schools and towns. 18 months later, the epidemic stopped as suddenly as it had started.

A specialized case of mass shared experiences occurs with mass shooters. Their backgrounds and claims contain many similarities. Apparently many experience the same symptoms reported independently and often not widely publicized.³⁶⁵ According to the Department of Homeland Security’s database most mass shooters are minors³⁶⁶ and many of both adult and minor mass shooters – for up to several years prior to engaging in the mass shooting – complained of hearing voices, experiencing

³⁶³ <https://www.news.com.au/lifestyle/parenting/school-life/dozens-of-children-from-elsa-perea-flores-school-in-peru-in-outbreak-of-contagious-demonic-possession/news-story/2d5172b98a69028bd61f8c8b2bfd8209>
<https://www.news.com.au/lifestyle/parenting/school-life/mass-hysteria-in-malaysian-school-screams-heard-from-the-classrooms/news-story/42f3d7d2b784a402cb6ec188aed2eb2e>

³⁶⁴ <https://www.bostonglobe.com/metro/2019/03/25/market-basket-says-stores-are-ghost-free-after-reported-sighting-wilmington-store/nWLiWz2Ri2eTqi6yKw4KSL/story.html>

³⁶⁵ School Shootings Perpetrators’ Self-Reported Motives: A Qualitative Analysis of Manifestos and Other Writings

Stephanie A. Miller:

<https://digitalcommons.georgiasouthern.edu/cgi/viewcontent.cgi?article=1327&context=honors-theses>

Nikolas Cruz Stoneman Douglas High School shooter: full confession redacted by police: title: “full interview: Nikolas Cruz breaks down during video confession of Parkland shooting: m.youtube.com/watch?v=u1VaPS3dSBA

https://en.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Charles_Whitman

<https://www.cbsnews.com/news/devin-patrick-kelley-texas-shooting-suspect-sutherland-springs-first-baptist-church-latest/>

<http://murderpedia.org/male.M/m/mcinerney-brandon.htm>

https://en.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Murder_of_Larry_King

³⁶⁶ <https://www.chds.us/ssdb/resources/uploads/2018/09/K-12-School-Shootings-Database-9-27-2018-version-for-release.xlsx>

violent emotions, not being in control of their minds, memory loss, lost time, seizures, difficulty sleeping, communing with demons, etc., in other words, some of the symptoms reported by the Cuban and Chinese diplomats. Many had been prescribed psychiatric drugs undoubtedly to allay their “symptoms”.³⁶⁷ Perhaps not surprisingly, murderous psychosis can be temporarily induced by prescription amphetamines used to treat ADHD, ADD, and other modern psychiatric disorders and can be made more persistent with the simultaneous ingestion of LSD.³⁶⁸ As we've shown above, directed energy weapons operating at extremely low frequencies induce magnetic fields in the brain that can cause these same symptoms.

As the patents above show, utterly impeding behavior has been possible for a long time. Today, we see strange patterns of behavior everywhere in society. Recall for example the dozens of bankers who committed suicide around the world within months of each other³⁶⁹. Or take the long list of (30+ we found) mostly young reporters and others on TV having the symptoms of strokes on air: Serene Branson covering Grammys³⁷⁰, WISC tv reporter³⁷¹, Ron Paul³⁷², Dave Barnett sports announcer³⁷³, Mark McAllister Canada's Global News³⁷⁴, Dan Harris Good Morning America³⁷⁵, Jana Cermakova³⁷⁶, Sarah Kustok sports interviewer³⁷⁷, Brooke Graham KUTV³⁷⁸, Carolyn Crowley reporter KPVJ³⁷⁹, Poppy Harlow CNN reporter³⁸⁰, Cassie Slain QVC host³⁸¹, 9NEWS anchor Kristen Aguirre³⁸², Gary Hall, anchor Philadelphia³⁸³, Wendy Williams TV host³⁸⁴, Rohit Kachroo ITV reporter³⁸⁵, CCTV

³⁶⁷ https://en.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Electronic_harassment

³⁶⁸ Ryan P. Ehlis vs Shire et al: <https://caselaw.findlaw.com/us-8th-circuit/1006282.html>
<https://www.theguardian.com/uk/2000/sep/23/sarahboseley>

Documentary Speed Demons: Killing for Attention

³⁶⁹ <https://www.zerohedge.com/news/2016-06-12/why-are-so-many-bankers-committing-suicide>

<https://www.michaeltlyer.co.uk/list-of-dead-bankers-2015-conspiracy-update>

<https://nypost.com/tag/the-banker-suicides>

<https://www.itmtrading.com/blog/banker-suicides-is-something-going-on>

³⁷⁰ <https://m.youtube.com/watch?v=ZJ4shANmIN8>

<https://m.youtube.com/watch?v=XvkC4t2d9Ok>

<https://m.youtube.com/watch?v=IG7NuH5QTdE>

<https://abcnews.go.com/Health/cbs-reporter-appears-suffer-stroke-live-grammy-broadcast/story?id=12914429>

<https://latimesblogs.latimes.com/showtracker/2011/02/kcbs-reporter-serene-branson-scared-nervous-confused-by-her-grammy-night-emergency.html>

Reporter Serene Branson: Not a Stroke Just a Migraine (02.18.11)

CBS Reporter Serene Branson Appears to Have Stroke on Live TV

³⁷¹ <https://m.youtube.com/watch?v=YGHQjL-kYJQ&list=PLC59852E3D9CDAEC4&index=1>

³⁷² <https://m.youtube.com/watch?v=4kgmqPahsSE>

³⁷³ <https://m.youtube.com/watch?v=z5acEeLJS-0>

<https://abcnews.go.com/GMA/video/texas-rangers-announcer-david-barnett--gibberish-stroke-16609380>

<https://m.youtube.com/watch?v=bL7n6y09aAo>

³⁷⁴ <https://m.youtube.com/watch?v=P0gbOJbqcrE>

³⁷⁵ https://m.youtube.com/watch?v=_qo4uPxxhUzU

³⁷⁶ <https://m.youtube.com/watch?v=QtFYvWPfs9U>

³⁷⁷ <https://www.sbnation.com/lookit/2015/4/28/8508059/sarah-kustok-brook-lopez-video>

³⁷⁸ <https://m.youtube.com/watch?v=6ravZzYKR34>

³⁷⁹ <https://m.youtube.com/watch?v=-2NOhb8flw>

³⁸⁰ <https://m.youtube.com/watch?v=Vpii45d0buk>

<https://m.youtube.com/watch?v=S24pXg3S1-w>

³⁸¹ https://m.youtube.com/watch?v=_SHsZS5AwcY

³⁸² <https://m.youtube.com/watch?v=4xU1IVIGHy0>

³⁸³ <https://m.youtube.com/watch?v=cq37jpHIK14>

³⁸⁴ <https://m.youtube.com/watch?v=tWVMUr33IAk>

³⁸⁵ <https://m.youtube.com/watch?v=9XR3wrx4uNc>

Chinese reporter³⁸⁶, Courtney Roland sports reporter³⁸⁷, Vivian King, journalist³⁸⁸, Egyptian journalist Adel al-Gogary³⁸⁹, Erin Burnett CNN anchor³⁹⁰, Secily Wilson, news anchor³⁹¹, Jose Grinan, anchor Fox26³⁹², Lisa Colagrossi³⁹³, Michael Rennie reporter³⁹⁴, Matthew Scianitti TSN reporter³⁹⁵, Sharon Epperson ABC reporter³⁹⁶, and some celebrity compilations³⁹⁷. All having symptoms consistent with mind control weaponry.

Strokes occur at less than 31 per 100,000 in those 35-44 and far less infrequently in those younger.³⁹⁸ That young reporters would experience this symptomology all within a few years of each other cannot statistically be explained. Of course, doctors have rushed in to provide alternative explanations with even less of a basis and no studies to validate their conjectures. The technology described in this Appendix and the independent studies of the diplomats in Havana and China does.

For a strange case where someone with no memory of events and on psychiatric drugs implicated himself and a friend for a murder they didn't commit because he dreamed and felt he'd been involved somehow see the story of Ryan Ferguson. He experienced psychiatric symptoms that were not easily explained and did not persist.³⁹⁹

6. Legislation and resolutions have been passed by numerous reputable organizations, and at least one Congressman, that seek to curtail the use of this technology. Why legislate for something that does not exist?

The UN and Michigan's State Legislature found it necessary to pass resolutions prohibiting mind-

³⁸⁶ https://m.youtube.com/watch?v=TJ1_CN12EiA

³⁸⁷ <https://www.thedailybeast.com/sports-journalist-courtney-roland-goes-missing-in-texas>

<https://m.youtube.com/watch?v=xQTlxFnXUvg>

<https://www.google.com/amp/s/www.dallasnews.com/news/2018/01/16/texas-am-football-reporter-who-went-missing-said-she-had-adverse-reaction-to-medication/%3foutputType=amp>

³⁸⁸ <https://m.youtube.com/watch?v=PCtt5CLo75k>

³⁸⁹ Editor-in-Chief of al-Anwar newspaper and chairman of the Arab Center for Printing and Publishing

<https://m.youtube.com/watch?v=Ql9hp3NEGPY>

³⁹⁰ <https://m.youtube.com/watch?v=-P2zMjWkyEw>

³⁹¹ <https://m.youtube.com/watch?v=Rwo9zkkGPJw>

³⁹² <https://m.youtube.com/watch?v=cfrau5EdYtQ>

³⁹³ <https://m.youtube.com/watch?v=v4UT7wNeBuc>

³⁹⁴ <https://m.youtube.com/watch?v=0oRma0R-AVQ>

³⁹⁵ <https://m.youtube.com/watch?v=zjXpeJCU890>

³⁹⁶ <https://m.youtube.com/watch?v=S24pXg3S1-w>

³⁹⁷ 6 news reporters found speaking gibberish. What is going on! NEW March 2012

https://m.youtube.com/watch?v=2rWmpgWHG_0

TV Reporters Speaking Gibberish on Live TV...Why Is it Happening?

<https://m.youtube.com/watch?v=JLzbk-WI8XM>

MK Ultra CIA Mind Control in Hollywood Celebrity

<https://www.pinterest.com/pin/768919336371694641>

(Wake Up) Celebrities that have MK Ultra Mind Control Glitches!!!

<https://m.youtube.com/watch?v=RDvLc93zGgE>

OMGFans Believe Celebs are Being Mind-Controlled, and We're Wiggling at the Proof

<https://www.j-14.com/posts/mk-ultra-mind-control-149726/>

Fans Believe Celebs Are Being Mind Controlled, and the Proof Is Kind of Eerie

<https://www.intouchweekly.com/posts/mk-ultra-celebrities-145123>

MK Ultra Glitches and Strange Behaviors, Knowledge is Power

<https://m.youtube.com/watch?v=ID2e80vLjAl&list=PLDhctCjEJEKmeYiJ1yQNE49PO0AIHtgg5>

³⁹⁸ Marini C, Russo T, Felzani G. Incidence of stroke in young adults: a review. Stroke Res Treat. 2011;2011:535672.

<https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pmc/articles/PMC3010685/?report=reader#!po=2.50000>

³⁹⁹ https://en.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ryan_W._Ferguson

<https://www.cbsnews.com/amp/news/ryan-ferguson-wrongfully-convicted/>

control weaponry targeted from orbiting satellites. And The United Nations Institute for Disarmament Research (UNIDIR) formally listed a special category of psychotronic, mind control and other electromagnetic resonance weapons in their 2002 Media Guide to Disarmament.⁴⁰⁰

At least one Congressman, Dennis Kucinich⁴⁰¹, sought to pass legislation that would have prohibited, “through the use of land-based, sea-based, or space-based systems using radiation, electromagnetic, **psychotronic**, sonic, laser, or other energies directed at individual persons or targeted populations for the purpose of information war, mood management, or **mind control** of such persons or populations; or (III) by expelling chemical or biological agents in the vicinity of a person [emphasis added].”

More than 30 years ago, the Red Cross, in its tenth annual “Convention on Prohibition or Restrictions on the Use of Certain Conventional Weapons”, published a review of new energy weapons. They wrote:⁴⁰²

"Depending on the frequency used, the emission mode, the energy radiated, and the shape and duration of the pulses used, electromagnetic radiations directed against the human body may produce... changes in the molecular structure of the tissues they reach.

"Tests have demonstrated that powerful microwave pulses could be used as a weapon in order to put the adversary hors de combat or even kill him... It is possible today to generate a very powerful microwave pulse... Using specially adapted antenna systems, these generators could in principle transmit over hundreds of metres sufficient energy to cook a meal.

"However, it is important to mention that the lethal or incapacitating effects... can be produced with much lower energy levels. Using the principle of magnetic field concentration... the radiated energy can be concentrated on very small surfaces of the human body, for example the base of the brain where relatively low energy can produce lethal effects.

"It seems that with currently available technology, serious consideration could be given to the production of such weapon systems, which could have a range of approximately 15 km and could sweep a zone with a series of fast pulses. Unprotected soldiers within this zone could be put

⁴⁰⁰ 2002 Media Guide to Disarmament in Geneva, United Nations Institute for Disarmament Research Programme for Strategic and International Security Studies, IUHEI: <http://www.unidir.ch/pdf/activities/pdf2-act201.pdf>

<http://legislature.mi.gov/documents/2003-2004/publicact/htm/2003-PA-0256.htm>

⁴⁰¹ Dennis Kucinich introduced a bill (The Space Preservation Act of 2001) specifically prohibiting the use of mind control weapons:

<https://www.congress.gov/bill/107th-congress/house-bill/2977/text>;

<https://fas.org/sgp/congress/2001/hr2977.html>;

<https://carnicominstitute.org/wp/tag/kucinich/>

<https://www.gpo.gov/fdsys/pkg/BILLS-107hr2977ih/content-detail.html>

⁴⁰² INTERNATIONAL REVIEW OF THE RED CROSS NOVEMBER-DECEMBER 1990 CONTENTS No. 279 TENTH ANNIVERSARY OF THE 1980 CONVENTION ON PROHIBITIONS OR RESTRICTIONS ON THE USE OF CERTAIN CONVENTIONAL WEAPONS

https://www.loc.gov/rr/frd/Military_Law/pdf/RC_Nov-Dec-1990.pdf, pp.573-4

Doswald-Beck L and Cauderay GC. “The Development of New Antipersonnel Weapons” Int Rev Red Cross 279: Nov 1 1990.

hors de combat or killed within a few seconds.

"In spite of the rarity of publications on this subject, and the fact that it is usually strictly classified information, research undertaken in this field seems to have demonstrated that very small amounts of electromagnetic radiation could appreciably alter the functions of living cells. Research work has also revealed that pathological effects close to those induced by highly toxic substances could be produced by electromagnetic radiation even at very low power, especially those using a pulse shape containing a large number of different frequencies. As mentioned earlier, the energy necessary to achieve these results is often much lower than the energy required to induce a significant effect of heat in body tissues. Some research seems to have confirmed that low-level electromagnetic fields, modulated to be similar to [normal] brainwaves, could seriously affect brain function. Experiments with pulsed magnetic fields carried out in animals have reportedly produced specific effects such as inducing sleep and triggering anxiety or aggressiveness, depending on the modulation of the frequency used. It is, on the other hand, well known that lethal effects can also be produced by using higher power levels than those used for the experiments on behavior modification...."

Aside from controlling citizenry and disabling enemies, the technology has been used as the ultimate intention detector. "There has also tended to be a significant cross-over between the military and law enforcement contexts in terms of research and development."⁴⁰³ Of course, all these uses entail significant legal and ethical violations. For a very thorough discussion of the problems with using this technology as a "minority report", see Brain Waves Module 4 by The Royal Society.⁴⁰⁴ Other countries have sought to extend their capabilities in this realm including the UK, Russia, and Czechoslovakia.⁴⁰⁵

Despite being a largely government-funded⁴⁰⁶ scientific organization, the UK's The Royal Society's reports are revealing of the state of neural science weapons. In their "Brainwaves Module 3: Neuroscience, conflict and security" published in 2011, they state that the UK Ministry of Defense is seeking to catch up with other countries by creating a PhD technology exchange program targeting the development of techniques for:⁴⁰⁷

- "Brain reading" by associating mental activity with particular perceptions, thoughts, or intentions⁴⁰⁸

- Exploiting the sub-conscious

- Creating "fieldable techniques for neurological imaging"

- Integrating bio-electronics

⁴⁰³ https://royalsociety.org/~media/Royal_Society_Content/policy/projects/brain-waves/2012-02-06-BW3.pdf, page 9

⁴⁰⁴ https://royalsociety.org/~media/Royal_Society_Content/policy/projects/brain-waves/Brain-Waves-4.pdf

⁴⁰⁵ https://royalsociety.org/~media/Royal_Society_Content/policy/projects/brain-waves/2012-02-06-BW3.pdf, page 10

⁴⁰⁶ Roughly 2/3 of The Royal Society annual income comes from UK government grants.

<https://royalsociety.org/~media/about-us/governance/trustees-report-financial-statements-2016-2017.pdf?la=en-GB>, pages 41 and 58

⁴⁰⁷ https://royalsociety.org/~media/Royal_Society_Content/policy/projects/brain-waves/2012-02-06-BW3.pdf, page 7

⁴⁰⁸ Ibid, page 16

-Artificially manipulating the senses

-Creating a synthetic reality

Their concern is that “there are no treaties at present that would directly prohibit [the] use [of these technologies to harm].”⁴⁰⁹ The reports go on to reveal the state of the UK's progress: “The Department of Defense has funded... neuroscience [weapons], such as the application of ultrasound as a brain wave interference technique. While advances in brain stimulation techniques could offer important therapeutic interventions, applications for degrading brain function might also suggest new incapacitating options.”⁴¹⁰ “...Further techniques for degrading human performance [include]... “the use of [neural] interference/stimulation technologies or electromagnetic devices.”⁴¹¹ For example “Focused magnetic or electrical stimulation within specific frequencies causes memory loss and disorientation.”⁴¹²

7. The government's attempts at subterfuge are telling

To cover up their mind control initiatives and weapons capabilities they keep reporting, through their various media relationships and in the voices of their government-sponsored researchers and scientists, that weapons that have been operationalized for more than 30 years, are just over the horizon. Since the 1950's, every few years they've release some report, sometimes in response to FOIA requests, that speaks to the potentiality of mind control technology, asserting that it is still in the future.⁴¹³ They even hold an annual Army-sponsored TRADOC Conference formally referred to as the “Mad Scientist” Conference, to which they invite the public, of course. Year in and year out conference attendees hear from experts at DARPA, the military, and the intelligence community that the government could potentially control minds in the future. In addition some Congressmen, apparently ignorant of the operationalizations and advances made for well over 50 years in the field, introduce new legislation every 10 years or so, in anticipation of the misuse of mind control technology.⁴¹⁴ All this show to cover up the reality of their weaponized technologies evinced in patents, in government documents, in military industry reports, by academic review, by independent researcher appraisals, and validated by other governments.

Whistleblowers have come forward asserting that neurologically disruptive technologies have already begun to be deployed against whistleblowers and non-violent, non-criminal citizens. Of course, without acknowledging the existence of this technology, and the government's long history of deploying available technology against citizens, the government, psychiatrists, and the media unconscionably claim that these individuals are conspiracy theorists and/or suffer from mental illness. Increasingly, as is typical with government pogrom, the culture is rife with resurging representations of a behaviorally controlled present: Under The Silver Lake, , Black Mirror Bandersnatch [the P.A.C.S. storyline], The Matrix, 1984, Brave New World, The Hunger Games trilogy, The Divergent trilogy, etc.

The DSM4 (the psychiatric industry's official guide for diagnosis) does not acknowledge the proven existence of this phenomena and technologies and therefore labels anyone with technologically inducible symptoms as having mental illness. Even in the case of shared symptoms, as in UFO experiencers, Sasquatch witnesses, mass suicides, etc. the psychiatric community fail to see the potentiality of this technology. However, if we take cognizance of the long history of government psyops, the evinced desire to control citizens minds, and the available technology, then the official

⁴⁰⁹ Ibid, pages 23-24

⁴¹⁰ Ibid, page 14

⁴¹¹ Ibid, pages 23-24

⁴¹² Ibid, page 54

⁴¹³ See for example, “Bioeffects of Selected Nonlethal Weapons” originally published in 1998 but “unclassified” in 2006.

⁴¹⁴ See for example H.R. 2977 introduced in 2001.

classification of mass shared mental symptoms as “mass hallucinations” and these evasions are unconscionable.

Providing cover for technology that had been developed since the 1970's and had been weaponized in the 1990's, an Army- and DARPA-funded scientist revealed he had improved on Deep Brain Stimulation (which he claimed had previously required electrode implantation) and lower resolution Transcranial Magnetic Stimulation by using “ultrasound to remotely and directly [target]” the entire brain.⁴¹⁵ The scientist also writes that they “have been... encoding sensory data onto the [brain]” using ultrasound. He stated that [subsequently] they were focused on weaponizing the technologies. By 2015 brain stimulation could improve or diminish brain function, learning ability, and retention.⁴¹⁶ Before that, by 2008, electromagnetic brain stimulation had been used to create hallucinations.⁴¹⁷ Considering that TMS existed in the public domain and its effects had been studied extensively since 1985, its clearly misinformation to call this an innovation or even new research.

Providing cover for technology that had been developed since the 1970's and had been weaponized in the 1990's, implying that the American government's technology had advanced much since then, on May 3, 2012 Anatoly Serdyukov, then Russian Defense Minister, gave a speech to 200 Russian military officials in which he revealed his plan to “catch up” to the US in psychotronic weapons.⁴¹⁸ “Mr. Serdyukov stated that “The development of... direct-energy weapons, geophysical weapons, wave-energy weapons, genetic weapons, psychotronic weapons, etc. is part of the state arms procurement program for 2011-2020.”⁴¹⁹ The goal of catching up with the US was first spoken about by Putin in his election year speeches and by Defense Minister Serdyukov on March 22 in a talk to military insiders.⁴²⁰ Mr. Serdyukov revealed mind control and other behavior modification capabilities. Six months after the May 3rd speech, Mr. Serdyukov was fired and accused of financial improprieties in a country where financial improprieties are everyday government business.⁴²¹ Mr. Serdyukov was ultimately amnestied of these charges in 2014.⁴²² Western media, without any evidence or examination of existing technology, went into overtime claiming that the Russian government's claims went against the laws of physics, were illegal, just bravado left over from the Cold War, and even claimed that Mr. Putin and Mr. Serdyukov must have gotten their technical terms “mixed up”.⁴²³ Rossiyskaya Gazeta, the Russian government's mouthpiece newspaper, confirmed the claims and stated that Russia had in fact already developed weapons with these capabilities. Confirming the information first published in 1993 in Defense News (see above), the Gazeta's military analyst, Sergei Ptichkin wrote, that in the final years of the Soviet Union, there were two laboratories working on these [mind control] top secret projects.⁴²⁴ Other researchers have revealed that the USSR had invested over \$1 billion in this research.⁴²⁵

⁴¹⁵ Emphasis added

⁴¹⁶ <https://science.dodlive.mil/2015/08/09/brain-stimulator/>

⁴¹⁷ <https://science.howstuffworks.com/life/inside-the-mind/human-brain/brain-religion2.htm>

⁴¹⁸ We do not link the speech here because, as of this writing, the full speech can only be found on youtube in Russian. Try searching for the ministers name the word “speech” (in Russian) and the date. Also try searching for a transcript of the speech in English.

⁴¹⁹ <https://sputniknews.com/military/20120322172332421>

⁴²⁰ <http://content.time.com/time/world/article/0,8599,2112637,00.html>

⁴²¹ <https://www.theatlantic.com/international/archive/2013/01/corruption-and-cover-up-in-the-kremlin-the-anatoly-serdyukov-case/272622/>

⁴²² https://sputniknews.com/voiceofrussia/news/2014_03_06/Former-Russian-Defense-Minister-Serdyukov-amnestied-source-9610/

⁴²³ <http://content.time.com/time/world/article/0,8599,2112637,00.html>; <http://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-2123415/Putin-targets-foes-zombie-gun-attack-victims-central-nervous-system.html>

⁴²⁴ <https://rg.ru/>

⁴²⁵ Unconventional Research in USSR and Russia: Short Overview by Serge Kernbach, Cybertronica Research, Research Center of Advanced Robotics and Environmental Science, Stuttgart, Germany. International Journal of Unconventional Science, 2013. <https://arxiv.org/pdf/1312.1148v2.pdf>

The world mass media reacted to the open discussion of psychotronic weapons, as they always do, by mocking the claims, claiming conspiracy and publishing outdated scientific research and conjecture, this time from the 1960s, in which electromagnetic waves were used to transmit simple sounds into the human brain. However, they neglected to show that for over 50 years extensive scientific research has been carried out in this area throughout the world. Colombian newspaper El Espectador was only one of a few to publish an article covering a partial list of the achievements of this research.⁴²⁶ Of course, high level Russian officials had admitted the use of mind control during the Cold War as early as 1990's.⁴²⁷

On March 16, 2016, Polish Defense Minister Antoniego Macierewicza, responded to a question regarding human experimentation with psychotronic weapons and stated that he was investigating the matter.⁴²⁸

8. The effectiveness of and willingness to use non-technological means, including false flags, to manipulate public opinion reveal their long history of controlling Americans.

Importantly, some of the government's most effective behavior control methods, don't rely on technology. All major agencies in the government have engaged in propaganda directed at US citizens on US soil, meaning lying for political gain. Propaganda directed at US citizens was considered illegal up to 2013⁴²⁹ when Congress passed legislation explicitly permitting the government to lie to us. Anything the government funds is used to further their control over us and our money, including Hollywood, television, the education system including higher education, the scientific community, and other cultural assets that receive significant funding and guidance from the CIA, the FBI, the DOD, and various military agencies.⁴³⁰

⁴²⁶ <https://www.elespectador.com/impreso/internacional/articulo-364160-putin-guerra-psicotronica>

⁴²⁷ Major-General Boris Ratnikov, of the reserves of Russia's Federal Security Service and was a key figure in the protection of the Russian president, revealed "that senior officials in Western Europe and the United States unwittingly provided information to his department, which was able to read their minds thanks to Soviet-era scientific achievements." For example, "In the early 1990s, Ratnikov and his colleagues "scanned" the mind of new U.S. Ambassador Robert Strauss to see that the embassy building contained equipment to exert psychotronic influence on Moscow residents..." The general "told Rossiyskaya Gazeta that people in power had resorted to various methods of manipulating individuals' thoughts since ancient times, and that it was hardly surprising that secret services adopted the practice when it acquired a scientific foundation in the 20th century." He said "his department was in charge of safeguarding top officials in post-Soviet Russia against any external influence on their sub-conscious.:"
<https://sputniknews.com/russia/2006122257596889/>

⁴²⁸ <http://www.dziennikzachodni.pl/polska-i-swiat/a/minister-macierewicz-o-broni-elektromagnetycznej-zdjecia-wideo-raport-juz-wkrotce.9741513/>

⁴²⁹ "For decades, a so-called anti-propaganda law prevented the U.S. government's mammoth broadcasting arm from delivering programming to American audiences. But on July 2, [2013 that changed]. The result: an unleashing of thousands of hours per week of government-funded radio and TV programs for domestic U.S. consumption"

"Today, the military is more focused on manipulating news and commentary on the Internet, especially social media, by posting material and images without necessarily claiming ownership," reported the Post."
<https://www.foreignpolicy.com/2013/07/14/u-s-repeals-propaganda-ban-spreads-government-made-news-to-americans/>

<https://www.theatlantic.com/politics/archive/2013/07/americans-finally-have-access-american-propaganda/313305/>

https://en.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Propaganda_in_the_United_States

⁴³⁰ The Cultural Cold War: The CIA and the World of Arts and Letters: <https://thenewpress.com/books/cultural-cold-war>

National Security Cinema: The Shocking New Evidence of Government Control in Hollywood:
<https://researchportal.bath.ac.uk/encations/national-security-cinema-the-shocking-new-evidence-of-government->

<https://medium.com/insurge-intelligence/exclusive-documents-expose-direct-us-military-intelligence->

President Harry Truman admonishes “If you can't convince them, confuse them.”

In addition to technological means of directly manipulating the brain, the government is expert at what the CIA calls psychological operations. Official US military manuals recommend the use of false flags, for example, and the government has developed a rich history of executing them.⁴³¹ The CIA used many tricks to bring about American support for regime change. In Iran, for example, it admits that it hired Iranians in the 1950's to pose as Communists and stage bombings in Iran in order to turn the country against its democratically-elected prime minister.⁴³²

In another instance, to foment journalist, intellectual and citizen approval for our involvement in Vietnam, the CIA recruited Thomas Anthony Dooley III who wrote a monograph in Reader's Digest and a bestseller in 1956 titled “Deliver Us From Evil” which fabricated atrocities by the communists in Vietnam designed to encourage US involvement. Mr. Dooley became very popular and, upon his death, a “Gallup poll ranked him third among the 'world's most esteemed men', right behind Dwight Eisenhower and the Pope....” “Congress posthumously awarded Dooley the Medal of Honor, President Kennedy gave him the Medal of Freedom, and a popular groundswell built to have the doctor canonized.” In the late 1980's the government finally declassified a report submitted officially to the US Information Agency by six US officials who were stationed in Dooley's “killing fields”. They stated that Dooley's accounts were “not the truth” and claims of atrocities were “nonfactual and exaggerated.” Other eyewitnesses corroborated that Dooley had been lying.^{433 434}

In another instance, again to justify our involvement in Vietnam, our government lied to Americans misrepresenting the Vietnamese as aggressors in the Gulf of Tonkin – a false flag. The government leveraged the false flag to have Congress pass the Gulf of Tonkin Resolution authorizing full presidential authority to commit US military power to intervene in Vietnam. On August 2, 1964, the USS Maddox was in the Gulf of Tonkin (in waters claimed by the North Vietnamese) and was pursued by 3 Vietnamese boats. The Johnson Administration insisted that the Vietnamese boats fired on the Maddox first. Two days later, on August 4th, the NSA claimed that the Vietnamese initiated another naval attack. Shortly before midnight, after the second attack, President Johnson interrupted national television to describe the attacks and request authority to undertake a military response. The national press supported the government's stance and the rest is history. In 2005, the government,

influence-on-1-800-movies-and-tv-shows-36433107c307

<https://www.spyculture.com/the-pentagon-rewrites-history-through-movies-in-total-violation-of-its-directives/>

<https://www.spyculture.com/how-and-why-the-fbi-rewrite-hollywood-movies/> or,

<https://www.occhidellag.it/and-why-the-fbi-rewrite-hollywood-movies/>

<https://www.spyculture.com/how-many-movies-has-the-pentagon-prevented-from-being-made/>

<https://www.spyculture.com/space-force-skydives-and-rejecting-rampage-what-is-the-us-army-doing-in-hollywood/>

<https://www.spyculture.com/arnold-schwarzenegger-now-doing-military-outreach-in-hollywood/>

The Collaboration: Hollywood's Pact with Hitler: [https://www.hup.harvard.edu/catalog.php?](https://www.hup.harvard.edu/catalog.php?isbn=9780674088108&content=reviews)

isbn=9780674088108&content=reviews

⁴³¹ https://wikileaks.org/wiki/US_Special_Forces_Foreign_Internal_Defense_Tactics_Techniques_and_Procedures_for_Special_Forces_FM_31.20-3,_2003

⁴³² <http://www.nytimes.com/library/world/mideast/041600iran-cia-index.html>

⁴³³ https://bcm.bc.edu/issues/summer_2002/II_fighting.html: Fighting Words, Tom Dooley was Handsome and Charismatic, and His Tall Tales Helped Get the U.S. Into Vietnam, by Seth Jacobs, Assistant Professor of History, Boston College

⁴³⁴ https://en.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Thomas_Anthony_Dooley_III

declassified an internal NSA historical study that revealed that the Maddox was first to fire on the Vietnamese on August 2nd to “warn them off” and that there had been no naval engagement at all on August 4th. The study revealed that the Administration knew there had been no second attack and that the Maddox had fired first. Still, they used the incident to lie to the American people and escalate our involvement in Vietnam.⁴³⁵

Another political construct rife with false flag operations: Cuba. Throughout the existence of Castro's dictatorship but especially in the 1960's, the US government planned, sometimes developed, and sometimes executed campaigns to blame terrorist attacks carried out by the CIA or other American operatives against Americans to mislead the American public into supporting either the assassination of Castro or the military takeover of Cuba. (And apparently the US executed similar false flag operations to encourage the takeover of the Dominican Republic and Nicaragua.⁴³⁶) The historical details are too well documented to repeat here but what makes them worth mentioning is that they all involved the US government violently attacking its own citizens and lying or misrepresenting key facts to fool the American public to support aggression.

There is evidence that the proposals for compromising Cuba the CIA thought most likely to succeed were presented to the then current Administrations. As a matter of course, Presidents considered these tactics. For example, Operation Bingo, a plan to "create an incident which has the appearance of an attack on U.S. facilities (GMO) in Cuba, thus providing an excuse for use of U.S. military might to overthrow the current government of Cuba." Another, "Operation Dirty Trick, a plot to blame Castro if the 1962 Mercury manned space flight carrying John Glenn crashed, saying: 'The objective is to provide irrevocable proof that, should the MERCURY manned orbit flight fail, the fault lies with the Communists et al. Cuba [sic].' "This [was] to be accomplished by manufacturing various pieces of evidence which would prove electronic interference on the part of the Cubans."⁴³⁷

The best known false flag executed to implicate Cuba, Operation Northwoods, was originated within the US Department of Defense (DoD) and the Joint Chiefs of Staff (JCS) in 1962. The proposals called for the CIA or other US government operatives to commit acts of terrorism against American civilians and military targets, blaming it on the Cuban government, and using it to justify a war against Cuba.⁴³⁸ After the failure of Operation Northwoods, referred to as The Bay of Pigs, Castro invited the USSR to house nuclear missiles in Cuba and Russia agreed.⁴³⁹

A less well known false flag occurred in 2001, the Administration wanted to blame anthrax attacks on Iraq or Al-Qaeda. Evidence of a terrorist attack was controverted so the Administration pinned it on a patsy instead. As usual, the FBI and Center for Disease Control (CDC) had the anthrax destroyed long before the subsequent Congressional Investigation. Bruce Ivins (the patsy) was initially asked to help in the investigation of the 2001 anthrax attacks because he was regarded as a skilled microbiologist though by no means a specialist in anthrax. Results of the investigation were

⁴³⁵ <https://web.archive.org/web/20051204024403/http://www.commondreams.org/headlines05/1202-06.htm>;
https://en.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Gulf_of_Tonkin_Incident

⁴³⁶ [https://en.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Operation_Washtub_\(Nicaragua\)](https://en.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Operation_Washtub_(Nicaragua));
https://nsarchive2.gwu.edu/NSAEBB/NSAEBB222/family_jewels_full_ocr.pdf

⁴³⁷ https://nsarchive2.gwu.edu/NSAEBB/NSAEBB222/family_jewels_full_ocr.pdf

⁴³⁸ https://en.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Operation_Northwoods

⁴³⁹ https://en.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Operation_Northwoods;
https://en.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Operation_Northwoods#Related_Operation_Mongoose_proposals;
https://en.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Cuban_Project;
<http://www.washingtonsblog.com/2010/02/nine-months-before-operation-northwoods-government-leaders-suggested-false-flag-terror-in-the-dominican-republic.html>;
https://en.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/638_Ways_to_Kill_Castro;
https://en.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Assassination_attempts_on_Fidel_Castro;
https://en.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Bay_of_Pigs_Invasion;
https://en.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Cuban_Missile_Crisis

broadcast by ABC News claiming "four well placed sources" attested to the fact that "trace amounts of the chemical additive bentonite" were found in the anthrax, and that this was the chemical signature of Iraqi-made anthrax. It has since been confirmed that bentonite was never actually found in the anthrax. For the subsequent six years, the FBI built a case around Steven Hatfill, a biological weapons expert who had in 1999, in the course of his professional work as a government contractor, commissioned a report on anthrax as a weapon. The CIA was said to have requested the anthrax study but they deny being involved. In March 2008, however, the government exonerated Hatfill and paid him \$5.8 million to settle lawsuits he brought against the government and FBI agents. Then the government turned against Bruce Ivins, the microbiologist originally hired to analyze the anthrax, but before any charges were filed, Ivins was found dead from an overdose of Tylenol with Codeine. Researchers eventually proved Ivins' innocence showing that the anthrax used in the attacks was too sophisticated to be produced by a lone researcher without highly specific training. "In my opinion, there are maybe four or five people in the whole country who might be able to make this stuff, and I'm one of them," said Richard O. Spertzel, former deputy commander of USAMRIID. "And even with a good lab and staff to help run it, it might take me a year to come up with a product as good." The spores of the anthrax in the Daschle letter were 1.5 to 3 micrometres across, many times smaller than the finest known grade of anthrax produced by either the US or Soviet bioweapons programs of the past. The presence of the anti-clumping additive silicon in the anthrax also suggests a high degree of sophistication as specialists working at Lawrence Livermore National Laboratory were unable to duplicate this property despite 56 attempts.⁴⁴⁰ The false flag that some terrorist had created this uber-sophisticated anthrax was nonetheless useful in directing public attention, behavior, and support of anti-domestic terror legislation and pogroms.

Once you analyze the horrific crimes our government has systematically engaged in, their investment in debilitating technologies, their history of attacking non-violent citizens, their deployment of psychological operations against us, once you see that this cannot be blamed on the men of the moment but represents an approach to our rights that must be stopped, recognize what is needed from you.

⁴⁴⁰ [https://mobile.nytimes.com/2001/12/22/us/nation-challenged-anthrax-trail-us-inquiry-tried-but-failed-link-iraq-anthrax.html?referer=;](https://mobile.nytimes.com/2001/12/22/us/nation-challenged-anthrax-trail-us-inquiry-tried-but-failed-link-iraq-anthrax.html?referer=)
http://www.nydailynews.com/news/world/fbi-told-blame-anthrax-scare-al-qaeda-white-house-officials-article-1.312733?force_desktop=true?force_desktop=true;
[https://en.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/2001_anthrax_attacks;](https://en.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/2001_anthrax_attacks)
https://en.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Bruce_Edwards_Ivins

Appendix E

A History of Government Property Rights Violations Via Nonconsensual Human Experimentation^{441 442}
If you think you know this history, read on. There has been a tremendous amount of misinformation purposefully meant to obfuscate this history.

This Appendix will further prove the government has no respect for human life as these types of violations continue to the present day going back 100 years. Of course none of the criminals who committed these atrocities suffered any consequences for their actions. In fact, many went on to hold prominent positions within the government. Note that if a private individual or a business were caught committing any of the following atrocities, they would undoubtedly be convicted and jailed.

In 2019, the treatment of an incarcerated youth can at best be called non-consensual experimentation: a male 16 year old incarcerated in Los Angeles County was diagnosed with Oppositional Defiant Disorder (ODD) just 2 days after his arrest. The attending Probation Department, Eastlake Juvenile Hall doctor forced the boy to take estrogen daily – a treatment which has never been used to treat ODD. The parents were never informed of the experiment and the boy cannot obviously, legally, consent. The boy developed breasts and psychological problems from the treatment and will need surgery to remove the breast tissue. The parents are suing.⁴⁴³

Since 2003 and through at least 2017, in the name of public health, the government, on the recommendations of the New Freedom Commission, has encouraged schools to become sites of mental health screening conducting non-consensual surveys and collating this private information on students without their parents consent. Critics, including Congressman Ron Paul's concerns, led to the introduction of H.R. 181: Parental Consent Act of 2005 in the US House of Representatives on January 4, 2005. The bill, which died in committee, would have forbidden federal funds from being used for any mental health screening of students without the express, written, voluntary, informed consent of parents. Mr. Paul introduced similar bills in May 2007 (H.R. 2387), April 2009 (H.R. 2218), and August 2011 (H.R. 2769);⁴⁴⁴ those, likewise, died in committee.⁴⁴⁴

In 2006, TeenScreen, a screening protocol adopted by many schools in 46 states, amended their policies to require consent from parents before screening adolescents for mental health issues in a school setting. "The[ir] questionnaires included items about depression, thoughts and attempts of suicide, anxiety, and substance use.... Once the responses to the questionnaire had been reviewed, any adolescent identified as being at possible risk for suicide or other mental health concerns would then be assessed by a health or mental health professional [again without the parent's consent]. The result of this assessment determined whether the adolescent could be forced to receive mental health services. If this was the case, parents were [asked to become] involved and [were] provided with help locating the appropriate mental health services."⁴⁴⁵ After collecting the information of hundreds of thousands of students, TeenScreen was shut down in 2012. You only need to be a parent (or principled) to see what a violation of the students' and parents' rights this is.

From 2000 to 2010 the FDA permitted non-consensual clinical trials of artificial blood on injured patients.⁴⁴⁶ Researchers purposefully chose patients that could not consent due to the nature of their

⁴⁴¹ https://en.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Unethical_human_experimentation_in_the_United_States

⁴⁴² <http://archive.gao.gov/t2pbat2/152601.pdf>: Human Experimentation, An Overview on Cold War Era Programs

⁴⁴³ "Boy, 16, was given estrogen for behavioral disorder while in L.A. Juvenile hall, suit alleges." by James Queally
<https://www.latimes.com/california/story/2020-07-15/teenage-boy-was-given-estrogen-developed-breast-tissue-while-in-l-a-county-juvenile-hall-lawsuit-alleges>

⁴⁴⁴ https://en.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/New_Freedom_Commission_on_Mental_Health

⁴⁴⁵ <https://en.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/TeenScreen>

⁴⁴⁶ https://en.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Unethical_human_experimentation_in_the_United_States

injuries nor were the patients given the opportunity to opt out.

In August 2010, a jail in Castaic, California provided prisoners as test subjects to a government weapons manufacturer for its Active Denial System that "fires an invisible heat beam capable of causing unbearable pain." The device, dubbed "death ray" by its critics, was rejected for fielding in Iraq due to Pentagon fears that it would be used as an instrument of torture.⁴⁴⁷

From early 1940's to at least 1994, as revealed by a Senate investigation, the government engaged in illegal nonconsensual human experimentation on enlisted men. Google Senate report "Is Military Research Hazardous to Veterans' Health? Lessons Spanning Half a Century" to read about the extensive atrocities.

From the early 1950's to early 1980's the Army funded research into electrical brain stimulation to cure homosexuality, reward the pleasure centers in the brain, and identify other significantly involved brain structures crucial to behavior. Researchers performed non-consensual deep brain electrical stimulation and chemical stimulation experiments on 42 patients (though as many as 100 were victimized) some with schizophrenia and some prisoners in the Louisiana State Penitentiary.⁴⁴⁸

From approximately 1951 to 1974, the Army used inmates at Holmesburg Prison to test dioxin, a highly toxic carcinogen, herbicides, and other chemicals of unknown toxicity. While the prisoners were paid a small amount for participation they did not legally consent, they were not informed of the possible risks, and did not receive adequate medical attention for the subsequent damage caused by the testing.⁴⁴⁹

From 1944 to 1973, the Stateville Penitentiary was the setting for a controlled study of the effects of malaria on the prisoners. The study was conducted by the Department of Medicine at the University of Chicago in conjunction with the United States Army and the State Department. (At the Nuremberg trials, Nazi doctors cited the precedent of these malaria experiments as part of their defense.) In related studies, from 1944 to 1946, Dr. Alf Alving, a professor at the University of Chicago Medical School, purposely infected psychiatric patients at the Illinois State Hospital with malaria, so that he could test experimental treatments. The inmates were given general information about helping the war effort but they were not informed about the dangers or nature of the experiment.⁴⁵⁰

From 1962 to 1973 the government used servicemen and other armed services personnel as guinea pigs in biological and chemical weapons testing. Most of the men knew of the tests though a small percentage were not told they were guinea pigs at all and none of the men gave informed consent. Of course no one could anticipate the longterm impact to their health. Chronic illness and death afflicted many participants.⁴⁵¹

Starting in the 1950s through 1972, mentally handicapped children at the government run Willowbrook State School in Staten Island, New York were intentionally infected with viral hepatitis by feeding them an extract made from the feces of infected patients and chocolate milk. From 1963 to 1966, researchers promised the parents that their children would be enrolled into Willowbrook in exchange for signing a consent form for procedures that they claimed were "vaccinations".

From 1932 to 1972, the government infected hundreds of Negroes in what has become known as The Tuskegee Study of Untreated Syphilis in the Negro Male. No one should call it an experiment. It was an infamous non-consensual medical crime started in 1932 by the US Public Health Service

⁴⁴⁷ https://en.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Unethical_human_experimentation_in_the_United_States

⁴⁴⁸ Alan Baumeister, The Tulane Electrical Brain Stimulation Program A Historical Case Study in Medical Ethics. Journal of the History of the Neurosciences, Volume 9 Issue 3, 2000

⁴⁴⁹ https://en.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Unethical_human_experimentation_in_the_United_States

⁴⁵⁰ Comfort. The Prisoner as Model Organism 2009; Ethics Protocols, 2010

⁴⁵¹ https://en.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Project_112

(USPHS) to observe the debilitating progress of syphilis and continued till 1972 in direct violation to Congress' Henderson Act of 1943, which expressly required doctors to treat venereal diseases when encountered.⁴⁵² By 1943 the disease was curable but the victims were kept ignorant of the fact. Even at the beginning of the study, major medical textbooks had recommended that all syphilis be treated with other, more difficult to administer treatments, as the disease is severe.⁴⁵³ The USPHS attracted the victims by promising free government healthcare. A total of 600 impoverished, African-American sharecroppers were used. Of these men, 399 had previously contracted syphilis before the study began, and 201 were purposefully infected by the government doctors with the disease. "Published medical reports have estimated that between 28 and 100 men died as a result of their syphilis." Since the government kept the men ignorant, 40 wives contracted the disease, and 19 children were born with congenital syphilis.⁴⁵⁴ None of the men purposefully infected with the disease were ever told they had the disease, and none of the participants were treated with penicillin even after penicillin was proven to successfully treat syphilis in 1943. The men were purposefully given fake medicine to keep them in the dark that they were in fact not receiving any medical care.⁴⁵⁵ Other, more difficult to administer treatments were available by 1910, but the government did not let their victims know of this option either. This means that the government and its doctors purposely withheld a cure for the disease they used to infect 201 men and deceived the rest. In fact, government officials went to extreme lengths to ensure that they received no therapy from any source." When some of the men enlisted to fight in WWII and were required, before enrolling to receive STD treatment, the doctors attempted to prevent them from being treated. The crime was not kept secret: reports and data sets were published in medical journals throughout its duration. In fact, a doctor wrote researchers a letter condemning the experimenters on the basis of these publications. His criticisms were ignored. In reality this crime was sustained and funded over the course of at least two USPHS administrations, involved dozens of doctors and nurses, and came to the attention of thousands of government employees., and tens of thousands of medical researchers and professionals. Only two whistleblowers objected and only one persisted. In November 1966, Peter Buxton, a Public Health Service employee filed an official protest on ethical grounds with the Public Health Service's Division of Venereal Diseases; this was rejected on the grounds that the experiment was not yet complete. He filed another protest in November 1968; again, his concerns were ruled irrelevant. Having had his warnings ignored, in 1972, Mr. Buxton finally leaked information on the Tuskegee Experiment to Jean Heller of the Washington Star.⁴⁵⁶ Did our government redress this injustice? Not until 1996. A \$10million settlement and an apology issued to the 11 living survivors of the crime in the voice of Bill Clinton.⁴⁵⁷ As per usual they blamed a scapegoat. In this case they blamed a founder of the operation who had retired in 1933 and pretended that these crimes were perpetrated out of ignorance and issued a report with suggested medical ethics standards.⁴⁵⁸

In 1971 Planned Parenthood, which receives significant government funding, used 75 poor Mexican women in a randomized study where some were to receive placebo instead of contraceptives. The women were never told that they were being used in a study or that some were going to be given placebo. The researchers claim the women were all told to supplement their contraception with vaginal cream contraception but, as one would expect, people using a pill for convenience could not be expected to follow these instructions. In total the study resulted in 10 unwanted pregnancies to disadvantaged mothers.

Between 1949 and 1969, the Army's Special Operations Division exposed masses of citizens in

⁴⁵² <http://www.nytimes.com/1981/06/21/books/an-experiment-with-lives.html?pagewanted=Allen>

⁴⁵³ <https://en.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Arsphenamine>

⁴⁵⁴ <http://exhibits.hsl.virginia.edu/badblood/report/>

⁴⁵⁵ <http://www.businessinsider.com/the-cure-to-syphilis-was-discovered-as-part-of-the-us-effort-to-win-world-war-ii-2014-12>

⁴⁵⁶ https://en.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Peter_Buxton

⁴⁵⁷ Final Report of the Tuskegee Syphilis Study Legacy Committee — May 1996

⁴⁵⁸ https://en.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Belmont_Report

several major metropolitan areas to biological and chemical warfare agents. The government didn't even bother to trace the impact of these experiments on the affected populations. In 1950, for example, they released a bacterial cloud from a ship off the Golden Gate Bridge . The bacteria wafted inland to cover the entire Bay Area.⁴⁵⁹ And in 1951, a Navy supply shipment from Mechanicsburg, PA to the Norfolk Naval Base was deliberately contaminated with bacteria and driven through civilian areas. Two of the bacteria used were dangerous. The so-called experimenters had no way to determine if anyone had been infected.⁴⁶⁰ And again in 1969, the Army conducted 115 tests that released a toxic chemical 12 miles southwest of Cambridge, Maryland.⁴⁶¹

From 1963 to 1969 as part of Project Shipboard Hazard and Defense (SHAD), the US Army performed tests which involved spraying several US ships with various biological and chemical warfare agents, while thousands of US military personnel were aboard the ships. The personnel were not notified of the tests, and were not given any protective clothing or equipment. Chemicals tested on the US military personnel included VX and Sarin nerve gases, toxic chemicals such as zinc cadmium sulfide and sulfur dioxide, and a variety of biological agents. Again, the victims did not receive medical care or follow up.

In 1966 military researchers spread a *Bacillus subtilis* variant Niger in the NYC subway system by dropping lightbulbs filled with the bacteria onto tracks in stations in midtown Manhattan. The bacteria were considered harmless though the studies validating this claimed innocuousness were scant. At least some researchers were concerned about this particular bacteria's use.⁴⁶² Victims were never followed up on to see if there were any ill health consequences.

In 1965 the government released *Bacillus globigii* (also known as *Bacillus atrophaeus*) in Washington's National Airport and its Greyhound bus terminal. More than 130 passengers were exposed to the bacteria traveling to 39 cities in seven states in the two weeks following. The bacteria are considered harmful.⁴⁶³

From 1945 to 1962, the government conducted hundreds of non-consensual radiological tests and experiments involving enlisted men and civilians. To date, over 200 radiation tests have been identified involving over 210,000 DOD-affiliated personnel, including DOD contractors, scientists, technicians, and other "participants" and an additional 199,000 people who were exposed to radiation through these tests. Some interviewed participants stated that they were not fully informed or did not understand the potential health risks of exposure to radiation. And how could they? The effects of this type of radiation were unknown at the time.⁴⁶⁴ In some tests, participants were directly exposed to radiation. For example, in one test, five individuals were placed directly beneath a high-altitude explosion. In other tests, 37 individuals were placed in trenches from 2,000 to 2,600 yards from ground zero, and in others, approximately 26,000 individuals were placed in trenches, bunkers, and armored vehicles from 2,500 to 5,500 yards from ground zero. According to DOD officials 150,000 of the 210,000 participants were exposed to fallout. In addition, 195,000 US service members may have been exposed to radiation during the occupation of Hiroshima and Nagasaki, and over 4,000 other service members may have been exposed during cleanups at Bikini, Enewetak, and Johnston Atolls after nuclear tests were conducted there.

⁴⁵⁹ <http://jfk.hood.edu/Collection/Weisberg%20Subject%20Index%20Files/C%20Disk/CIA%20CBW/Item%202001.pdf> page 1, column 3

⁴⁶⁰ <http://jfk.hood.edu/Collection/Weisberg%20Subject%20Index%20Files/C%20Disk/CIA%20CBW/Item%202001.pdf> page 4, column 1

⁴⁶¹ <http://jfk.hood.edu/Collection/Weisberg%20Subject%20Index%20Files/C%20Disk/CIA%20CBW/Item%202001.pdf> page 5 and page 6 column 1 and 2

⁴⁶² <https://fixyourgut.com/hso-probiotics-part-2-danger-supplementing-bacillus-subtilis/>

⁴⁶³ <http://www.nationalacademies.org/hmd/~media/Files/Report%20Files/2007/Long-Term-Health-Effects-of-Participation-in-Project-SHAD-Shipboard-Hazard-and-Defense/BACILLUSGLOBIGII.pdf>

⁴⁶⁴ <https://nsarchive2.gwu.edu/radiation>

In 1962, the 250 plus Inupiat residents of Point Hope, Alaska were radioactively contaminated by material the government buried there from a 1962 nuclear explosion at the Nevada Test Site. The radioactive material was transported to the town in August 1962, used in several experiments, then buried. Thirty years later, documentation of the disposal was discovered in archives by a University of Alaska researcher. State officials traveled to the site in the 1990's and still were able to find low levels of radioactivity at a depth of two feet in the burial mound.⁴⁶⁵ Prior to the government's dumping of nuclear waste, the towns population had engaged in activism to defeat Project Chariot which had intended on placing 5 thermonuclear devices in the village.

In a series of experiments conducted between the 1940s and 1960s, the Atomic Energy Commission and the US Public Health Service researched the medical effects of fallout after a nuclear attack or accident. In some of the experiments, university researchers exposed mentally disabled children to radiation. Once again, years after the experiments were completed, a task force found that researchers failed to satisfactorily inform the subjects' families about the nature and risk of the experiments. The president of one of the universities involved in the experiments later apologized for the use of children and the failure to provide adequate information to the victims.

From 1941 to 1958, the government used institutionalized children in infectious disease experiments. The US Committee on Medical Research (USCMR) coordinated 137 institutions in the US that tested chemical warfare agents and infectious diseases on prisoners and children.⁴⁶⁶ Some of the testing involved vaccines for malaria, influenza, dysentery, and sexually transmitted diseases. For example, children at the Ohio Soldiers and Sailors Home, at the Dixon Institution for the Retarded in Illinois, and the New Jersey State Colony for the Feeble-Minded, were used to test experimental vaccines against dysentery that caused severe adverse reactions in the children, thereby precluding the use of the vaccine on military personnel. In some of the USCMR-funded experiments, vaccination was accompanied by deliberate infection with the infectious agent. After vaccination against influenza, children developed painful nodules. Three to six months after being vaccinated, the children were exposed to a preparation of the virus for four minutes. Some of the subjects developed influenza.⁴⁶⁷

In the 1950's the CIA funded researchers to evolve mind control and reprogramming techniques. One such researcher, Harold Wolff requested that the CIA provide him any information they could find regarding "threats, coercion, imprisonment, deprivation, humiliation, torture, 'brainwashing', 'black psychiatry', and hypnosis, or any combination of these, with or without chemical agents." According to Wolff, the research team would then: "...undertake experimental investigations designed to develop new techniques of offensive/defensive... potentially useful secret drugs (and various brain damaging procedures) will be similarly tested in order to ascertain the fundamental effect upon human brain function and upon the subject's mood ... Where any of the studies involve potential harm of the subject, we expect the Agency to make available suitable subjects and a proper place for the performance of the necessary experiments."⁴⁶⁸

In the 1950's, the Louisiana State Board of Health commissioned a study to feed "Negro prisoners" nothing but molasses for five weeks to see if the traces of sulphuric acid are harmful. One report stated that prisoners didn't "object to submitting themselves to the test, because it would not do any good if they did."

In June 1953 the United States Army formally adopted rules regarding the use of human subjects in chemical, biological, or radiological testing and research. The rules closely mirrored the Nuremberg

⁴⁶⁵ https://en.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Project_Chariot

⁴⁶⁶ Lederer. Military Medical Ethics, 2003, page 514

⁴⁶⁷ Lederer. Military Medical Ethics, 2003, page 514

⁴⁶⁸ https://books.google.com/books/about/American_Torture.html?id=wiVqrgS68NoC; Michael Otterman, American Torture

Code defined because of the Nazi atrocities and the Nazi so-called experimentation on humans. The Army rules required that all research projects involving human subjects receive approval from the Secretary of the Army. Since the Army did not define what types of experiments and tests required approval Army officials ignored the rules at will. For example, Operation Top Hat deliberately exposed personnel to biological and chemical weapons, including mustard gas and nerve agents and never received approval nor did it follow the rules that would have protected their victims. Despite the rules the Army continued testing poisons, burning agents, and nerve agents on their men without seeking consent.

In 1952, professional tennis player Harold Blauer died when injected with a fatal dose of a mescaline derivative at the New York State Psychiatric Institute. The United States Department of Defense, which "sponsored" the injection, worked in collusion with the Department of Justice and the New York State Attorney General to conceal evidence of its involvement for 23 years. The doctor who administered the lethal injection claimed that he did not know what the Army had given him to inject into victim.⁴⁶⁹

In 1952, researchers injected live cancer cells into prisoners at the Ohio State Penitentiary. The doctors later testified that they knew at the time that the procedure might cause cancer.⁴⁷⁰

From 1913 to 1951, Dr. Leo Stanley, chief surgeon at the San Quentin Prison, performed a wide variety of experiments on hundreds of prisoners at San Quentin. Many of the experiments involved testicular implants, where Stanley would take the testicles out of executed prisoners and surgically implant them into living prisoners. In other experiments, he attempted to implant the testicles of rams, goats, and boars into living prisoners. Stanley also performed various eugenics experiments, and forced sterilizations on San Quentin prisoners. Stanley believed that his experiments would rejuvenate old men, control crime (which he believed had biological causes), and prevent the "unfit" from reproducing.

In 1950 researchers at the government run Cleveland City Hospital ran experiments to study changes in cerebral blood flow: they injected people with spinal anesthesia, and inserted needles into their jugular veins and brachial arteries to extract large quantities of blood and, after the massive blood loss which caused paralysis and fainting, measured their blood pressure. The experiment was often performed multiple times on the same subject. They never got consent.

In 1947 Prisoners of the New Jersey State Prison were fed hepatic liver and hepatic feces processed in a blender. The study "volunteers" were male prisoners with no history of jaundice or hepatitis. On each of 4 successive days, 5 ml. of feces mixture was administered in chocolate milk to each of the five volunteers. Despicable experiments such as these, in which otherwise healthy people were infected with contagious diseases are credited for spreading hepatitis and other diseases among the prisoner population in the United States. The so-called volunteers never were informed of the dangers of these procedures.

From 1942 to 1944, the US Chemical Warfare Service conducted non-consensual experiments which exposed thousands of US military personnel to mustard gas. Mustard gas penetrates clothing and leaves large burns on skin and inside lungs and causes cancer.

In 1941, at the University of Michigan, a government funded institution, virologists and other researchers deliberately infected patients at several state-run mental institutions with the influenza virus by spraying the virus into their nasal passages.

⁴⁶⁹ https://en.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Harold_Blauer

⁴⁷⁰ https://en.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Unethical_human_experimentation_in_the_United_States

In 1939, what came to be known as the “Monster Experiment” was conceived by and conducted under the supervision of Dr. Wendell Johnson, one of the nation’s most prominent speech pathologists. The experiment induced stuttering in twenty-two children living at the government controlled Iowa Soldiers’ Orphans’ Home in Davenport. The experiment was uncovered and denounced by Jim Dyer who had been a graduate student at the University of Iowa in 2001.⁴⁷¹

Starting in 1920 through 1933, during prohibition, the government poisoned alcohol slated for consumption killing over 10,000 people.⁴⁷²

In 1909, F. C. Knowles released a study describing how he had deliberately infected two children in an orphanage with Molluscum contagiosum—a virus that causes wart-like growths — after an outbreak in the orphanage, in order to study the disease.

In 1908, three Philadelphia researchers infected dozens of children with tuberculin at the St. Vincent's House orphanage in Philadelphia, causing permanent blindness in some of the children and painful lesions and inflammation of the eyes in many of the others. In the study, they refer to the children as "material used".

In 1906, Professor Richard Strong of Harvard University intentionally infected 24 Filipino prisoners with cholera contaminated with the plague. He did this without the consent of the patients, and without informing them of what he was doing. All of the subjects became sick and 13 died.

Once you recognize these horrific crimes are endemic to a government that has no respect for our property rights, recognize what is needed from you.

⁴⁷¹ <http://ahrp.org/article-24/>

⁴⁷² https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Prohibition_in_the_United_States;
http://www.slate.com/articles/health_and_science/medical_examiner/2010/02/the_chemists_war.1.html

Happily, Americans are still among the most moral individuals that have ever lived (See Appendices H and J for additional proof). **Despite how the media and intellectuals misrepresent them, and despite the 100 year long barrage to turn every American into a fascist or a socialist, a significant percentage of Americans, like the Founding Fathers, still believe:**

- in a limited government,
- that there is little difference between the Republican and Democratic parties, and
- that elected officials are the problem that ails the country.

Moreover, 28% of Republican and Republican leaning Americans agree with Tea Party ideals

As we prove below Americans are more politically aware, respect rights, understand the appropriate roles for government, and evaluate the government more correctly than main stream media, intellectuals, and academics misrepresent. According to the 2015 Pew Research Governance Survey which surveys current trends while integrating historical figures, Americans are well-informed about what goes on in government and public affairs. About 50% follow it most of the time and another 25% follow it some of the time.⁴⁷⁵

So what do the surveys reveal Americans want? They want a government that protects their property rights, plays a minor role or no role in other areas in which our government currently intervenes, and otherwise leaves them and the economy alone:

- 53% say they want a “smaller government [and] fewer services.”⁴⁷⁶
- 48% believe “government is doing too many things [which are] better left to businesses and individuals.”⁴⁷⁷
- 55% believe “ordinary Americans would do a better job solving the country’s problems than elected officials.”⁴⁷⁸
- 65% believe “the economic system in this country unfairly favors powerful interests.”⁴⁷⁹
- And many know the government is to blame, and not Wall Street, since 45%

⁴⁷³ <http://news.gallup.com/poll/5263/Civil-Liberties.aspx>
<http://news.gallup.com/poll/1600/Congress-Public.aspx>
<http://news.gallup.com/poll/147626/Federal-Budget-Deficit.aspx>
<http://news.gallup.com/topic/governance.aspx>
<http://news.gallup.com/poll/27286/Government.aspx>
<http://news.gallup.com/poll/4708/Healthcare-System.aspx>
<http://news.gallup.com/poll/14596/Medicare.aspx>

⁴⁷⁴ <http://news.gallup.com/poll/27286/Government.aspx>

⁴⁷⁵ <http://assets.pewresearch.org/wp-content/uploads/sites/5/2015/11/11-23-2015-Governance-release.pdf>, page 147

⁴⁷⁶ Ibid, page 185

⁴⁷⁷ Ibid, page 178

⁴⁷⁸ Ibid, page 179

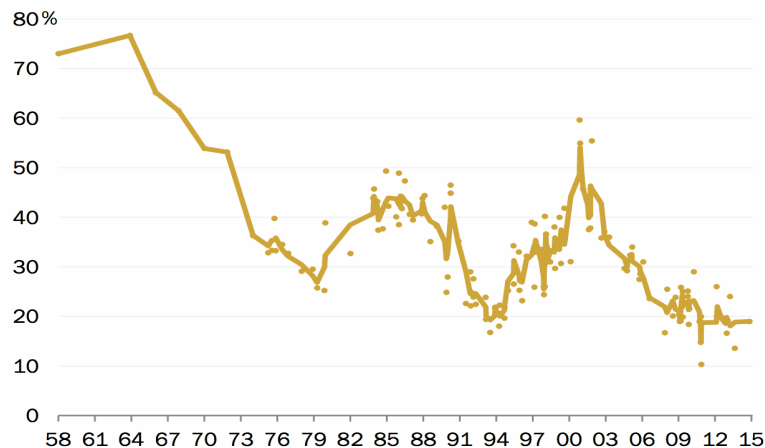
⁴⁷⁹ Ibid, page 179

believe “Wall Street helps the American economy more than it hurts.”⁴⁸⁰

5860
5861
5862
5863
5864

Public trust in government: 1958-2015

Trust the federal government to do what is right just about always/most of the time ...



5866
5867
5868
5869
5870
5871
5872
5873
5874
5875

So what do Americans think about their government? Americans of every age, economic class, race, and party affiliation agree: they do not trust the Federal government.⁴⁸¹ Only 19% believe that the Federal government can be trusted to do what is right “just about always” or “most of the time” down from over 70% in the early 60’s.⁴⁸² 81% of Republicans and Republican-leaning Independents and 71% of Democrats and Democratic-leaning Independents say that a few big interests run the government.⁴⁸³

Americans’ disapproval of the government extends to Congress. When asked whether Congress has a positive or negative effect on the way things are going in the country, 75% say that Congress is having a negative effect.⁴⁸⁴ 69% have a “very” or “mostly” unfavorable view of Congress.⁴⁸⁵ 69% believe that elected officials are dishonest and 74% believe elected officials are not looking out for the public’s interests.⁴⁸⁶ 77% believe “elected officials in Washington lose touch with the people pretty quickly.”⁴⁸⁷ 74% believe “that most elected officials don’t care what people like me think.”⁴⁸⁸ Republicans tend to trust the government less, with only 9% of Conservative Republicans trusting the government and 22% of politically engaged Republicans stating that the government can “never” be trusted.⁴⁸⁹ As a consequence, 59% say the federal government “needs very major reform.”⁴⁹⁰ And, like

5876
5877
5878
5879
5880
5881
5882
5883
5884

⁴⁸⁰ Ibid, page 45

⁴⁸¹ Ibid, pages 23-24, 49

⁴⁸² Ibid, page 18

⁴⁸³ Ibid, page 35

⁴⁸⁴ Ibid, page 147

⁴⁸⁵ Ibid, page 186

⁴⁸⁶ Ibid, page 176, 179

⁴⁸⁷ Ibid, page 165

⁴⁸⁸ Ibid, page 177

⁴⁸⁹ Ibid, page 23

⁴⁹⁰ Ibid, page 150

the Founding Fathers:

- 67% Agree most people are “better off in a free market economy, even though some people are rich and some are poor”.⁴⁹¹
- 57% believe that “government is almost always wasteful and inefficient.”⁴⁹²
- 50% believe that “government regulation of business usually does more harm than good”⁴⁹³
- 47% believe “government should not redistribute wealth by heavy taxes on the rich”⁴⁹⁴
- 47% believe that “government today can't afford to do much more to help the needy”⁴⁹⁵
- 47% want less government services and taxes (while only 20% want more of each)⁴⁹⁶
- 37% would oppose a law that would require households earning \$1 million+ a year to pay a minimum of 30% of their income in taxes
- 39% recognize that what makes America great is freedom and its consequences⁴⁹⁷
- 44% recognize that government aid to the poor does more harm than good
- 42% believe it's not the government's responsibility to ensure healthcare coverage
- 44% recognize that the country would be no better irrespective of which party, Republicans or Democrats, controlled Congress
- 80% either worry a great deal or a fair amount about federal spending and the budget deficit
- 40% want to reduce the deficit either only with spending cuts or mostly with spending cuts (another 45% want equal spending cuts and tax increases)
- 65% believe government should stop terrorism but without violating our rights
- 71% disapprove of the Patriot Act's provision that permits the government to secretly search someone's home
- 80% recognize that US has a unique character that makes it the greatest

⁴⁹¹ <http://www.pewglobal.org/database/indicator/18/country/233/>

⁴⁹² <http://news.gallup.com/poll/14596/Medicare.aspx>, page 162

⁴⁹³ Ibid, page 162

⁴⁹⁴ <http://news.gallup.com/poll/116350/Position-World.aspx>

⁴⁹⁵ <http://news.gallup.com/poll/14596/Medicare.aspx>, page 163

⁴⁹⁶ <http://news.gallup.com/poll/116350/Position-World.aspx>

⁴⁹⁷ Responses compiled from survey when asked “In your view, what is the greatest advantage the United States has over other countries?”, <http://news.gallup.com/poll/116350/Position-World.aspx>.

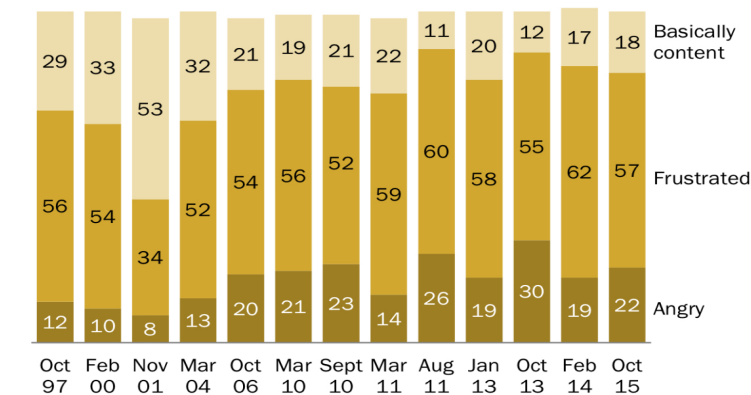
country in the world because of its history and its Constitution and 62% see that it is at risk of losing its status⁴⁹⁸

Moreover, about 33% of Independents and 14% of the politically engaged agree that there is “hardly any” difference between the Democrats and the Republicans.⁴⁹⁹ Consequently, the percentage of Americans who identify as Independent (that is, neither Republican nor Democrat) has increased from 18% in 1939 to 39% in 2015. Thus, Democrats have lost 8% of their affiliation and Republicans 12%, in the same period.⁵⁰⁰

There is a crisis of trust in Government Institutions and Media⁵⁰¹ (By the way this crisis extends to the populations controlled by most other governments on Earth).⁵⁰² A significant percent of Americans believe the system is failing (42% of Trump voters are fearful and they believe the system is failing and an additional 25% of Trump voters are just fearful. For Hilary the percentages are 34% and 11%, respectively).⁵⁰³ Consequently, Americans trust “the people” more than the government.

Continuing public frustration with government

Feeling toward the federal government (%)



Survey conducted Aug. 27-Oct. 4, 2015. Q14. Don't know responses not shown.

PEW RESEARCH CENTER

⁴⁹⁸ <http://news.gallup.com/poll/116350/Position-World.aspx>

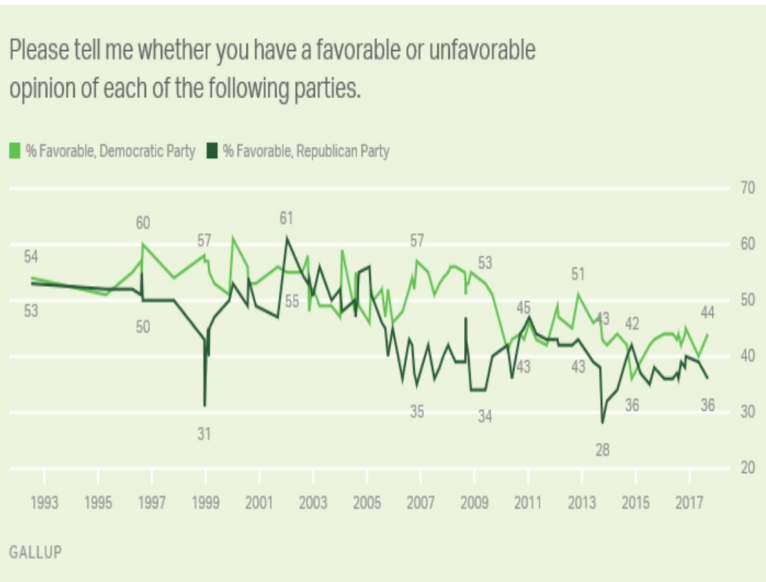
⁴⁹⁹ <http://news.gallup.com/poll/14596/Medicare.aspx>, pages 91, 148

⁵⁰⁰ <http://www.people-press.org/interactives/party-id-trend/>

⁵⁰¹ <http://news.gallup.com/poll/1663/Media-Use-Evaluation.aspx>

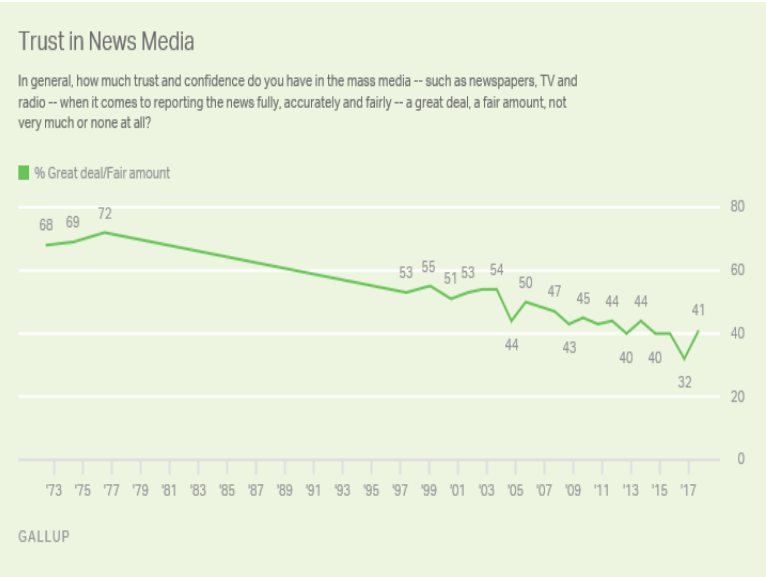
⁵⁰² <https://www.edelman.com/global-results/>

⁵⁰³ Ibid, slide 29



5953
5954
5955
5956
5957
5958
5959
5960
5961
5962

Of course, these facts don't get a lot of play in the media. But most Americans know the media can't be trusted: 65% believe the news media have a negative impact on the country. 60% believe the media provide inaccurate information. 36% have “very little” or “no confidence” in newspapers, 40% have “very little” or “no confidence” in televised news, 34% have “very little” or “no confidence” in news from the internet.^{504 505}



5964
5965
5966

⁵⁰⁴ <http://assets.pewresearch.org/wp-content/uploads/sites/5/2015/11/11-23-2015-Governance-release.pdf>, page 16

⁵⁰⁵ <http://news.gallup.com/poll/1663/Media-Use-Evaluation.aspx>

The report reveals that already a surprisingly huge percentage of Americans are against the rights-violating roles of the government and believe the government is doing a poor job with the roles they take on.⁵⁰⁶ A full 80% of Republicans and Republican-leaning Independents and an astounding 31% of Democrats and Democratic-leaning Independents say they prefer a smaller government with fewer services.⁵⁰⁷

% of all Americans who don't see category as a major role of government / (% of Republicans) / % of all Americans who don't think government is doing a good job)

	All	Republican	Bad Job
– Ensuring safe food and medicine	13%	(18%)	28%
– Maintaining Infrastructure	24%	(29%)	48%
– Strengthening the economy	26%	(36%)	49%
– Ensuring basic income for 65+	31%	(41%)	52%
– Protecting the Environment	25%	(42%)	41%
– Setting workplace standards	34%	(46%)	24%
– Ensuring access to high quality education	30%	(48%)	48%
– Advancing space exploration	53%	(53%)	49%
– Helping people get out of poverty	45%	(64%)	64%
– Ensuring access to health care	39%	(66%)	44%

As you can see, registered Republicans, are somewhat more likely to disagree that rights-violations are a major role of government even if their Republican representatives don't vote Constitutionally.⁵⁰⁸ The Republican numbers would be strengthened if they only counted the 2/3rds of Republican who consider themselves Conservative (given the RINO phenomena, not surprisingly, there about 30% of Americans who identify themselves as Republicans but consider themselves liberal).

American's disapproval of the federal government and Congress extends to almost every major government institution:

- 42% have a “very” or “mostly” unfavorable view of the Supreme Court
- 31% *ibid*... The Department of Health and Human Services
- 38% *ibid*... Environmental Protection Agency
- 37% *ibid*... The Social Security Administration
- 52% *ibid*... The VA
- 50% *ibid*... The Department of Education
- 31% *ibid*... The National Security Agency
- 39% *ibid*... The FDA
- 30% *ibid*... The Department of Homeland Security
- 29% *ibid*... The Defense Department
- 27% *ibid*... The CIA
- 52% *ibid*... The IRS
- 47% *ibid*... The Justice Department

And this disapproval, at least for a significant percentage, is based on the government's violation of property rights. According to a 2017 Gallup poll when asked whether they “think there is too much, too little or about the right amount of government regulation of business and industry”, 45% said there is too much. Even more telling, in the same poll, when asked, “which of the following will be the biggest threat to the country in the future -- big business, big labor or big government”, a whopping

⁵⁰⁶ *Ibid*, pages 4-5

⁵⁰⁷ *Ibid*, page 5

⁵⁰⁸ <https://www.thenewamerican.com/freedom-index>

67% say big government. That's way up from 1965 when only 35% thought big government was the biggest threat.

When probed about their thoughts on the power of government-supported institutions, again we see Americans want less government power in the hands of institutions that don't protect our property rights. For each category below Americans responded "think it has too much power, about the right amount of power or not enough power."⁵⁰⁹

	Too much	About right	Not enough	No opinion
Lobbyists	71%	13%	8%	8%
Major corporations	67	21	9	3
Banks and financial institutions	67	23	8	2
The federal government	58	30	9	3
Labor unions	43	28	24	4
The government in your state	34	49	15	2
The courts, legal system and judges	34	49	14	3
Organized religion and churches	25	46	24	4
Your municipal or local government	22	53	21	3
The military	14	53	28	4

A significant percentage also favor reducing rights violations in the form of government taxes and expenditures. When polled as follows, a surprisingly⁵¹⁰ large percentage want the government to spend less and tax less:

"Please tell me whether you favor or oppose each of the following as a way to reduce the federal debt."

	Favor	Oppose	No opinion
Increasing tax revenues	60%	33%	7%
Cutting defense spending	47	51	2
Reducing costs of SS & Medicare	42	56	2
Cutting spending for other programs	59	37	3
Increasing taxes on upper-income	66	33	1

These findings were confirmed in 2011 when Gallup polled Americans on the debt ceiling. Those polls suggest that most Americans:

- are on the side of limited, fiscally responsible government, and
- understand the economy better than most reporters and therefore reject the mainstream media's portrayal that the government can improve the economy (rather they know that the government can only damage the economy by getting in the way.)

46% disapproved and 39% approved of raising the debt ceiling. 55% were concerned that the ceiling would be raised but that no plans for cutting spending would be put in place. Over 49% understood politicians were putting their political interests ahead of what was best for the country.

⁵⁰⁹ Gallup polled March 25-27, 2011

⁵¹⁰ Surprising because the media and politicians represent Americans as being desirous of more services and more involuntary taxes.

Of those who did not want to raise the debt ceiling, almost all had the perspective that the government was out of control fiscally. 38% stated the government carries too much debt. 34% stated that government needs to reduce spending. 17% thought raising the debt ceiling wouldn't solve our fiscal problems.

Only the most innocent Americans wanted to raise the debt ceiling and in fact 91% were simply misinformed. Of those who wanted the debt ceiling raised 74% bought the Administrations misinformation insofar as they believed, erroneously, that an economic or government collapse would occur or that the US would default on its debt if the debt ceiling remained intact. Another 17% thought no other option existed but to raise the debt ceiling.

As evinced by their 2011 answers, when asked about how the government should go about reducing the debt, many Americans want moral government policies:

- 37% opposed higher taxes for household incomes of \$250,000 or more,
- 33% opposed increasing income tax rates for upper-income Americans,
- 33% opposed increasing tax revenues by making changes to the tax code,
- 47% favored cutting defense spending,
- 42% favored reducing the costs of Social Security and Medicare,
- 59% favored cutting spending for other government programs,
- 45% thought the Democrat budget cuts didn't go far enough,
- 30% thought the Republican budget didn't go far enough,
- 59% favored cutting foreign aid,
- 46% favored cutting funding for the arts and sciences,
- 44% favored cutting aid to farmers,
- 42% favored cutting funding for homeland security,
- 39% favored cutting funding for anti-poverty programs, and
- 32% favored cutting funding for education.

Most Americans want the government out of their lives:

- In 2015, 49% (up from 30% in 2003) agreed the federal government poses an immediate threat to the rights and freedoms of ordinary citizens.
- 50% of Americans believe the government is trying to do too many things that should be left to individuals and businesses.
- 47% (in 2013) would prefer less government services if they could get a

reduction in taxes.

- 51% think the government should not seek to promote any particular set of values.
- 45% believe there is too much regulation of business and industry.
- 45% agree that businesses can do things more efficiently than the government.
- When asked about which theory of government they favor: concentration of power in the state government or concentration of power in the federal government, 55% preferred the concentration of power in the individual states.

And don't get Americans started on government waste: the mean opinion on how much of each government dollar spent is wasted is 51%. 77% thought America would be better off if the government followed the views of the public more closely.

Moreover, 2012 polls showed that many don't want the government involved in traditionally socialist roles:

- 44% said the government should have little or no role in reducing income inequality between the rich and the poor,
- 29% said the government should have little or no role in making sure that all Americans have adequate healthcare,
- 33% said the government should have little or no role in providing a minimum standard of living for all, and
- 48% blame government policies for the inequality in the country.⁵¹¹

When asked specifically how the government poses a threat to the rights and freedoms of citizens, they show an amazing insight into the proper role of government in our lives:

- 19% said too many laws/Gov't too big in general
- 19% said violations of freedoms/civil liberties
- 12% said gun control/violating Second Amendment
- 19% said too much involvement in people's private lives
- 16% said socialist government
- 6% said taking away freedom of religion
- 6% said taking away freedom of speech/violating First Amendment
- 6% said police/law enforcement violence/arrests

⁵¹¹<http://assets.pewresearch.org/wp-content/uploads/sites/2/2014/10/Pew-Research-Center-Inequality-Report-FINAL-October-17-2014.pdf>

- 4% said government surveillance of citizens/emails/phone records
- 4% said marriage issues
- 3% said over-regulation/Too much involvement in business
- 3% said overtaking/Taxes too high

Americans are fiscally more responsible (moral) and aware than our intellectuals, reporters, and politicians. When asked “How long do you think it will be until the costs of the Medicare and Social Security programs create a crisis for the federal government?” 34% recognized that the programs are already in crisis and 33% say the programs will create a crisis in the next 10 years. Another 19% thought it would take 20 years.

Americans are more rational when it comes to the proper role of government than our intellectuals, reporters, and politicians. When asked, in 2011, whether the following social institutions have too much power, about the right amount of power or not enough power, they show a good understanding of how power ought to be distributed primarily to the individual and to freely-contracting groups:

	Too much	About right	Not enough
Lobbyists	71%	13%	8%
Major corporations	67	21	9
Banks and financial institutions	67	23	8
The federal government	58	30	9
Labor unions	43	28	24
The government in your state	34	49	15
The courts, legal system and judges	34	49	14
Organized religion and churches	25	46	24
The local government where you live	22	53	21
The military	14	53	28

As to the Second Amendment, 71% want the government to respect it despite all the mass shootings. And 56% believe conceal carry makes Americans safer.⁵¹²

Overall, American rank members of congress below members of other professions, including car salespeople, in issues of honesty and ethical standards.⁵¹³

Perhaps more telling of all is the polling that asks Americans to name 1 or 2 things they like and dislike about each party. We see here that Americans, like the Founding Fathers, want a rights-respecting government:⁵¹⁴

- 21% like that the Republicans want smaller government,
- 34% like Republicans' ideals,
- 22% dislike that Republicans aren't true to ideals,
- 49% like Democrats' ideals, and

⁵¹² <http://news.gallup.com/poll/1645/Guns.aspx>

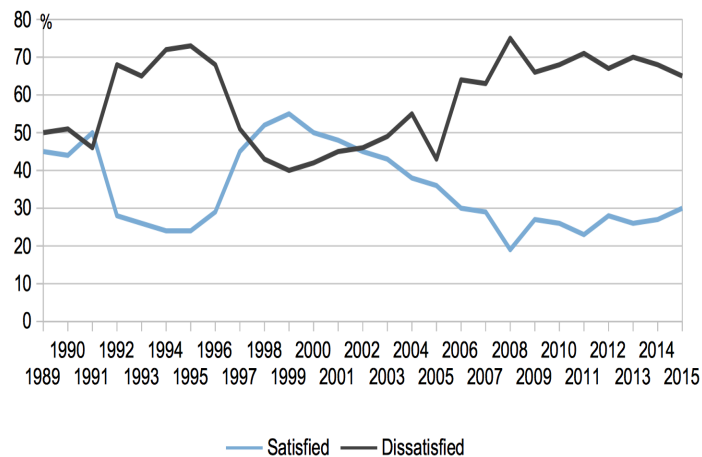
⁵¹³ <http://news.gallup.com/poll/1654/Honesty-Ethics-Professions.aspx>

⁵¹⁴ <http://news.gallup.com/poll/24655/Party-Images.aspx>

– 32% dislike that the Democrats want larger government

So most Americans are not satisfied with the way things are going in this country.⁵¹⁵ And over 2/3rds of them identify the Federal government as having a negative impact on how things are going.⁵¹⁶

All in all, are you satisfied with the way things are going in this country today?



Despite Americans consensus that the federal government and Congress are a problem, 79% believe that the country is more politically divided than in the past.⁵¹⁷ We believe this reflects the cultural and media's misrepresentation of division in this country.

We are victims of divide and conquer as the politicians, media, and most intellectuals push divisiveness: black versus white, immigrant versus second plus generation Americans, young versus old, Republican versus Democrat, etc. Yet this survey shows that Americans are more united, informed, and intelligent than the media, intellectuals, and promoted culture represent. In fact, when asked the open ended questions "In your own words, what do you see as the biggest problem with elected officials in Washington D.C. these days?" and "In your own words, what do you see as the biggest problem with the federal government in Washington D.C. these days?" less than 30% (including the 18% whose answers were categorized as "Other" by Pew) responded with irrational or non-rights respecting answers.⁵¹⁸

⁵¹⁵ <http://assets.pewresearch.org/wp-content/uploads/sites/5/2015/11/11-23-2015-Governance-release.pdf>, Beyond Distrust: How Americans View Their Government, pages 144-145

⁵¹⁶ Ibid, page 146

⁵¹⁷ Ibid, page 151

⁵¹⁸ Ibid, pages 194-195. To represent this percentage as conservatively as possible we consider "Other" as fully representing irrational or right-violating answers.

Appendix G

Proof time is running out on the diluted property rights we enjoy.

If you read Appendices A, C, D, and E it becomes clear that violating our property rights whenever it seems expedient is the government's modus operandi. And their rights violations have only accelerated in the last couple of decades. Today it should be clear that the infrastructure is in place to strip Americans of all rights. Time is running out. Within a generation or two, it will be too late.

First and foremost, as we show in Appendix H, it's morally wrong for things to continue as they are and have been trending and only men of principle will be able to stop it. Only absolute property rights allow men to live a moral life.

Second, the enemies of property rights are growing. The education and propaganda systems are making more and more Americans want to give up their rights.⁵¹⁹ And now government propaganda targeting Americans is legal which can only damage Americans' grasp of their political situation.⁵²⁰ Today, the nation that for the first hundred years held the creed that greatness is achieved by production and is open to all, is now told that it is achieved by violating the rights of some to benefit others, by self-denial for the environment and other causes, by self-sacrifice to the needy of the globe, etc, etc. Moreover a growing percentage, which today stands at over 50% of the population, makes their living from some government job or contract – not to mention the countless millions of Americans whose privileged positions and income comes from some government interference in the economy either through licensing, professional charter, protective regulations, or government enforced monopoly (eg utilities, cable providers, cell phone providers, social media companies, etc.).

Third, both some Americans' moral indignation to government atrocities and journalistic integrity have declined so much that today the government doesn't even make the attempt to put on a show of investigation when whistleblowers prove their claims. Today they charge journalists, publishers, and whistleblowers who dare reveal their atrocities as spies. Contrast the reaction less than 50 years ago when on March 8, 1971, the Citizens' Commission to Investigate the FBI stole thousands of documents detailing unconstitutional FBI programs under COINTELPRO and delivered them to the New York Times and sundry other newspapers, to the reaction today of Wikileaks' publications or Snowden and Manning stolen documents. In 1971 there was public outcry and not just from the freedom movement. In '71 normal citizens expressed dismay over what the federal government had done. The government, therefore, had to feign shock at the revelations, had to go through the show of investigating the FBI and its leadership, had to pass some laws "so that [the FBI atrocities] would never happen again". Today for Manning, Snowden, and Wikileaks, the public was for the most part silent. Government officials, rather than apologizing and expressing shock, expressed indignation at the actions of the whistleblowers and, some, even expressed that Snowden should be assassinated. Wikileaks was attacked and the government attempted to shut it down and has sought to charge its publishers as spies. There was no way that in 1971 the government would suggest that the publishers at any newspaper should be arrested for publishing top secret documents. But today they do so with impunity.

⁵¹⁹ <http://www.oecd.org/pisa/>

⁵²⁰ "For decades, a so-called anti-propaganda law prevented the U.S. government's mammoth broadcasting arm from delivering programming to American audiences. But on July 2, [2013 that changed]. The result: an unleashing of thousands of hours per week of government-funded radio and TV programs for domestic U.S. consumption"

"Today, the military is more focused on manipulating news and commentary on the Internet, especially social media, by posting material and images without necessarily claiming ownership," reported the Post." <https://www.google.com/amp/foreignpolicy.com/2013/07/14/u-s-repeals-propaganda-ban-spreads-government-made-news-to-americans/amp/>

Fourth, the government whistleblowers of today, who will, if historical patterns persist, have their claims vindicated in the next generation, are making terrifying claims about what the government is currently doing to its own citizens:

- Former CIA agents state the government has in fact deployed an electromagnetic- and microwave-based non-lethal weapons identified in Appendix D across America.⁵²¹ The technology claimed is validated by patents filed over 50 years ago, research papers published by government-funded researchers, and books written by government funded scientists. See Appendix D for full details. In addition, government whistleblowers are attacked by government Zersetzung-like harassment⁵²² and, some of them attest to the existence of these weapons.⁵²³
- “Enemy” foreign governments including Russia⁵²⁴, Venezuela, Cuba, and North Korea, and allies alike have accused the US numerous times of utilizing mind control weaponry to interfere with their populations minds and physical health.
- Further bolstering these claims of advanced control weaponry is the fact that the UN and Michigan's State Legislature found it necessary to pass a resolution prohibiting mind-control weaponry targeted from orbiting satellites. And The United Nations Institute for Disarmament Research (UNIDIR) formally listed a special category of psychotronic, mind control and other electromagnetic resonance weapons in their 2002 Media Guide to Disarmament.⁵²⁵
- At least one former Congressman, Dennis Kucinich⁵²⁶, sought to pass legislation that would have prohibited, “through the use of land-based, sea-based, or space-based systems using radiation, electromagnetic, **psychotronic**, sonic, laser, or other energies directed at individual persons or

⁵²¹ https://www.ted.com/talks/nita_farahany_when_technology_can_read_minds_how_will_we_protect_our_privacy/up-next?language=en

⁵²² The best information appears in the German Wikipedia: <https://de.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Zersetzung>
[https://de.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Zersetzung_\(Ministerium_f%C3%BCr_Staatssicherheit\)](https://de.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Zersetzung_(Ministerium_f%C3%BCr_Staatssicherheit))
<https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Zersetzung>;
[https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Unofficial_collaborator_\(Stasi\)#Activities](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Unofficial_collaborator_(Stasi)#Activities)
<https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Zersetzung>; https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Informal_collaborator;
<https://www.theatlantic.com/international/archive/2019/11/lingering-trauma-east-german-police-state/601669/>

The Lingering Trauma of Stasi Surveillance by Charlotte Bailey
⁵²³ <https://www.amazon.com/Project-Catcher-Secrets-Cybernetic-Revealed/dp/1452804087>
<https://www.amazon.com/Company-Shadows-Kevin-Shipp-ebook/dp/B009HIYK7U>
https://www.washingtonpost.com/world/ex-cia-staffer-alleges-agency-coverup-of-toxin-exposure/2011/02/10/ABchOrQ_story.html?utm_term=.448e243afde6

⁵²⁴ <https://sputniknews.com/russia/2006122257596889/>

⁵²⁵ 2002 Media Guide to Disarmament in Geneva, United Nations Institute for Disarmament Research Programme for Strategic and International Security Studies, IUHEI: <http://www.unidir.ch/pdf/activities/pdf2-act201.pdf>
<http://legislature.mi.gov/documents/2003-2004/publicact/htm/2003-PA-0256.htm>

⁵²⁶ Dennis Kucinich introduced a bill (The Space Preservation Act of 2001) specifically prohibiting the use of mind control weapons:
<https://www.congress.gov/bill/107th-congress/house-bill/2977/text>;
<https://fas.org/sgp/congress/2001/hr2977.html>;
<https://carnicominstitute.org/wp/tag/kucinich/>
<https://www.gpo.gov/fdsys/pkg/BILLS-107hr2977ih/content-detail.html>

targeted populations for the purpose of information war, mood management, or **mind control of such persons or populations**; or (III) by expelling chemical or biological agents in the vicinity of a person [emphasis added].”

Fifth, recent cultural phenomenon, if history is any indicator, suggest tyranny will only accelerate in coming years. Antifa and their violent opposition, for example, are like the Brown Shirts in Germany. If we had to guess, we are in 1920's Germany when the political parties began violently disrupting each others activities. Soon we'll have people begging for more and more state control in exchange for peace and quiet.⁵²⁷

Finally, the intelligence community sets and runs its own rights-violating agenda and has been doing so for several decades. Appendices C, D, and E show that when our elected officials seek to investigate, reform, or punish the intelligence community for egregious crimes against citizens on American soil our elected officials are forced to cower, revert back to allowing the intelligence agencies to self-police, and, at the end, have very little real power to control them. In fact, after the recent Snowden, Wikileaks, and other scandals the intelligence community has taken to influencing the passing of laws and the creation of courts to rubber-stamp their unconstitutional behavior. (See Appendix C for the proof).

The bureaucrats and the intelligence community control more of the government and pass more laws (in the form of regulations and policy that never gets vetted by any elected officials) than all our elected officials. combined From Appendix C you know that the intelligence community operates with little oversight by design. Today, Congress caters to its every whim rubber stamping laws to legitimize the various rights-violations they engage in. Today the intelligence community spies on Congress, elected officials, and politicians, lies to them when discovered, and continues without repercussions. The following articles confirm that today Congress has little true control over the intelligence community and that Congress funds the intelligence community's activities without knowing what most of the money is used for:

- "Senate Intelligence Committee Chair Dianne Feinstein (D-Calif.) accused the Central Intelligence Agency of an "unauthorized search" of [the Senate Intelligence Committee's] computers today — while the committee was [investigating the] CIA itself." Eventually the Inspector General found that the C.I.A. unconstitutionally spied on Congress by hacking into the Senate Intelligence Committee computers. This is illegal, violates the CIA charter, and violates the US Constitution's requirement of separation of powers.^{528 529 530} Of course there were no real repercussions for these treasonous acts.
- In 2017, "Susan Rice, former national security adviser in the Obama administration, told MSNBC... she had accessed unmasked intelligence reports involving Donald Trump and his associates, but called claims she had done so for political purposes 'absolutely false.'^{531 532}
- According to another article, "US spy agencies intercept and unmask

⁵²⁷ <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Sturmabteilung>

⁵²⁸ <https://www.nytimes.com/2014/08/01/world/senate-intelligence-committee-cia-interrogation-report.html>

⁵²⁹ https://www.washingtonpost.com/news/the-switch/wp/2014/03/11/is-the-cia-spying-on-congressional-computers-heres-what-you-need-to-know/?utm_term=.173656b3b1a5

⁵³⁰ https://www.washingtonpost.com/news/the-switch/wp/2014/03/12/feinstein-doesnt-like-the-cia-spying-on-her-committee-but-shes-fine-with-nsa-bulk-data-collection/?utm_term=.df614c07abf5

⁵³¹ <https://twitter.com/MSNBC/status/849291835910479872>

⁵³² <https://www.circa.com/story/2017/04/04/nation/susan-rice-said-she-accessed-unmasked-intelligence-reports-but-not-for-political-purposes>

congressional [communications] as often as once a month.” Meaning, that Congress's private communications are intercepted on a regular basis.⁵³³

- According to another article when called to task, “the NSA refuses to deny spying on members of Congress”⁵³⁴
- In 2009, “One of the leading House Democrats on intelligence matters was overheard on telephone calls intercepted by the National Security Agency agreeing to seek lenient treatment from the Bush jr administration for two pro-Israel lobbyists who were under investigation for espionage, current and former government officials say,”^{535 536 537} showing that they'd at least been spying on him.
- GOP chairman of the House Intelligence Committee Pete Hoekstra reacted to a Wall Street Journal article reporting on this phenomena by tweeting that “NSA sp[ying] on Congress and Israel communications [is] very disturbing. Actually outrageous. Maybe unprecedented abuse of power.” He's right to be express his diluted outrage but wrong about it being unprecedented as we show in Appendix C.⁵³⁸
- During the Senate's investigation of illegal torture, the CIA spied on the investigators as revealed in “A Constitutional Crisis: The CIA turns on the Senate”⁵³⁹.
- Even in the middle of the 20th Century, “Secret Cold War Documents Reveal NSA Spied on Senators [Sen. Frank Church and Sen. Howard Baker, senators involved in investigating the intelligence community's illegal domestic spying for the Church committee and Watergate committee investigations respectively]”⁵⁴⁰ See Appendix C for some of the background on these revelations.

Beyond spying on its own supervisors (Congress), the intelligence community lies to them without repercussion:

- The Director of National Intelligence, the highest position in national intelligence, James Clapper, lies to Congress under oath⁵⁴¹. “This [domestic spying] seems to be in direct contradiction to statements made by US intelligence officials to the media, but also to members of Congress... under oath.”⁵⁴² Obviously this is before Snowden's revelations so they could lie and

⁵³³ <https://www.circa.com/story/2017/04/05/us-spy-agencies-intercept-and-unmask-congressional-figures-as-often-as-once-a-month>

⁵³⁴ https://www.washingtonpost.com/news/the-switch/wp/2014/01/04/the-nsa-refuses-to-deny-spying-on-members-of-congress/?utm_term=.18f3b4314daa

⁵³⁵ <http://www.nytimes.com/2009/04/21/us/politics/21harman.html>

⁵³⁶ https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Jane_Harman#2009_wiretap/AIPAC_allegations

⁵³⁷ <https://thinkprogress.org/harman-im-just-very-disappointed-nsa-wiretapped-me-after-i-voted-to-allow-them-to-3123b21d3e74/>

⁵³⁸ <https://www.wsj.com/articles/u-s-spy-net-on-israel-snares-congress-1451425210>

⁵³⁹ <https://www.theguardian.com/us-news/2016/sep/10/cia-senate-investigation-constitutional-crisis-daniel-jones>

⁵⁴⁰ <http://foreignpolicy.com/2013/09/25/secret-cold-war-documents-reveal-nsa-spied-on-senators/#sthash.hQkqSpyu.dpbs>

⁵⁴¹ Edward Snowden on the Joe Rogan Experience #1368 at 1:47:00.

⁵⁴² <http://nymag.com/daily/intelligencer/2013/06/wyden-clapper-nsa-video-congress-spying.html>

think they might be getting away with it.^{543 544}

- CIA Director John Brennan denied the charge that they had hacked intelligence Committee computers. “Nothing could be further from the truth,” he said. “We wouldn’t do that. That’s just beyond the scope of reason in terms of what we’d do.” Shortly after making this statement, he was found to be lying by the Inspector General.⁵⁴⁵
- In October 2012, “Senators... expressed their frustration at the NSA’s refusal to supply statistics [on the number of citizens under warrantless surveillance]. In a letter to NSA director General Keith Alexander... Senator Wyden and his Democratic colleague on the Senate intelligence committee, Mark Udall, noted that “the intelligence community has stated repeatedly that it is not possible to provide even a rough estimate of how many American communications have been collected under the FISA Amendments Act, and has even declined to estimate the scale of this collection.” Snowden’s revelations based on internal NSA documents showed the NSA was lying.⁵⁴⁶

So they spy on Congress, lie to them about any matter Congress dares to question, and, finally, they are exempted by Congress from the very oversight Congress and journalists are supposed to be providing:

- In 2003 The National Security Archive at George Washington University, intelligence community watchdogs, revealed “SPY AGENCIES ABUSE FREEDOM OF INFORMATION EXEMPTIONS...”⁵⁴⁷
- Headlines daily tell us that the tail has long been wagging the dog: “Today’s news that the Justice Department refuses to furnish the Senate judiciary committee with its internal documents on the legality of President Bush [jr]’s warrantless eavesdropping program is the first sign that congressional efforts to investigate the National Security Agency program are likely to dead-end.”⁵⁴⁸

In Appendix C we prove that these patterns were created by intelligence community founding documents and long-standing operational precedent. Intelligence reform, the Church Committee, and new domestic spying legislation, as the history we cover in Appendix C shows, is just a show to make Americans feel that there is some rationality to their governance.

To summarize government design and technology enables turnkey totalitarianism and their recent history shows the frequency and scope of their tyrannical acts accelerating. Americans won’t stand for it. Open use of their capabilities would lead to the tragedy of a civil war. Today they talk about the great reset which means the abrogation of all fundamental rights. As they eliminate opposition daily, why would they need anyone’s sanction. Purges will inevitably come. Even if it takes longer than we think for things to deteriorate, your children will live to be significantly more enslaved than you

⁵⁴³ <https://www.forbes.com/sites/seanlawson/2013/06/06/did-intelligence-officials-lie-to-congress-about-nsa-domestic-spying/#4bb091575816>

⁵⁴⁴ <http://abcnews.go.com/US/americas-top-spy-james-clapper-made-mistake-lie/story?id=37003608>

⁵⁴⁵ <https://www.theatlantic.com/politics/archive/2014/12/a-brief-history-of-the-cias-unpunished-spying-on-the-senate/384003/>

⁵⁴⁶ <http://thehill.com/homenews/senate/304189-dem-senator-disputes-obamas-claim-that-congress-was-briefed-on-nsa-program>

⁵⁴⁷ <https://nsarchive2.gwu.edu/news/20030611/>

⁵⁴⁸ <http://www.nytimes.com/2006/02/02/politics/senate-panel-rebuffed-on-documents-on-us-spying.html>;
http://www.slate.com/articles/news_and_politics/politics/2006/02/tapped_out.html

currently are. The American government is inducing human sacrifice. All the human experimentation (see Appendices D and E), all the property rights violations (see Appendices A and M), and all the economic and surveillance intrusion (see Appendices C and M) induce the sacrifice of the individual's life and rights.

To ensure a long, peaceful life you, your children, and grandchildren need a government that reveres human life and exists only to protect absolute rights.

The time to act is now. Once you recognize the horrific crimes our government has systematically established and maintains today, recognize what is needed from you.

Appendix H

American morality and the attacks against it.

Here we prove that living your own life well is the most moral thing you can do. And why the dominant philosophy of altruism is flawed and necessarily leads to statism. (You may wish to first read our introduction to America's philosophy starting on [page 27](#).)

We are not here to redefine the philosophy of most productive Americans. Merely to identify it. Most Americans already live by the ideals we present here, at least in their work lives. To save this country and restore our property rights it will be essential that we apply this same philosophy to our relationships and interactions with the statists and other takers. This country was founded on these principles and immigrants risk everything drawn to its way of life. As we shall see, these principles are timeless and represent the only path to happiness for a human life. (See [Appendix J](#) where we review surveys that indicate that this is how many Americans still view morality and values)

American morality is strongest and most evident in the workplace. When at work, we
don't sacrifice ourselves
don't seek to sacrifice others
we don't do scummy things like take credit for the work of others, or lie about data, or
reveal more than someone needs to know, or manipulate or defraud

We'll begin at the beginning. Morality is the study of what is right and wrong, good or evil. So, how do we determine what is right or wrong?

We have been raised with rules of thumb, authorities, and traditions: Do unto others, WWJD, etc. Many of us reflect on our experiences and derive wisdom in terms of what leads to a happier life. But notice that we no longer use such tentative approaches when it comes to determining what is right or wrong for other living things. Enough knowledge has accumulated for deciding what is right or wrong, good or evil, for other living things. In the past, men sacrificed animals for a good harvest, or did their planing by a full moon but we now, after centuries of scientific investigation, reject, and most have forgotten, earlier, non-scientific traditions.

When it comes to humans, however, intellectuals have resisted approaching the morality of our lives scientifically. In fact, thousands of books have been written to convince us that a volitional being, the most complex living entity, a being that over millennia has used its intelligence to rise from caves to skyscrapers can live by its emotions, its gut, its instinct, the whim of God, or society and against its nature, against its mind, that is, against its basic tool of survival, and in accordance with a myriad of ancient, baseless proclamations that in the end serve merely to rationalize despotism and control.

What would you do with a book that said the same about your pet or plants? 'Oh don't worry about exercising your dog,' it might admonish, 'leave him conveniently and safely chained to a pole in the yard, and he'll be just fine.' 'Don't worry about watering your plants, kneel in the corner and pray or hope for the best or leave it to fate, and everything will be just fine.' 'Don't worry about studying how to parent, just do whatever you feel for your children'.

However, when we think of right and wrong for man, we can take the same approach we have successfully taken in defining what is right and wrong for any other living thing. How do we go about answering that question for plants, for example? First, we determine what kind of plant we have. We determine its nature and investigate what is life sustaining and life destroying for the plant. Then we use this standard to decide what would be right for that plant, in other words, what that particular plant needs to thrive. (Of course this occurs under a division of labor with scientists, inventors, tinkerers, and businessmen discovering and educating the rest of us on their discoveries.) So, for

example, if our plant is a cactus, we learn that they benefit from direct sunlight and arid conditions. But what makes this right for a cactus? What makes it right is that that is what supports the life of the cactus. The standard of right or wrong for the cactus, therefore, is the life of the cactus. What we call right are the actions and conditions that are necessary for the cactus to live because of the type of plant that it is, that is, because of the type of living entity that it is. This applies for all living things.

Similarly for a pet, the actions that we consider right for a dog, are those actions that give it a healthy, happy life. Of course, our dog could survive tied up in a basement, with the bare minimum of food and water, no exercise, or company, but no pet lover would claim this is right for the dog, that this type of living is actually good for the dog. The dogs proper survival depends on its use of its limited consciousness, its senses, its physicality, eating nutritious foods, alpha interaction, play, etc. In other words, what's good for its consciousness defines what is right for it.

Let's take another example, a wild bird gains its food, avoids predators, and avoids danger by leveraging its eyesight and, particularly, its wings. We, therefore would consider any actions that inhibited the birds eyesight or flight as wrong for it. So clipping a birds wings, for example, would be wrong for it. Wrong for its survival even if it could walk around and find food that way.

In short, we determine what is right for any living thing by identifying the actions necessary to further that living being's life given its particular nature: what it needs to preserve the functioning of its body and consciousness: food, sleep, movement, etc. The wrong is what destroys its life or hampers its survival mechanism, that is, what it must avoid in order to live well.

Unconscious organisms draw their sustenance from their environment. Conscious organisms need to locate sources of sustenance. Humans, possessing the most advanced consciousnesses, no innate knowledge, and none of the physical prowess of animals, need to learn to produce what they need to consume. Animals know instinctively what is right or wrong for them within their limited consciousness. They know what to eat, how to get it, where to find water, how to mate, etc. Instinct keeps them alive within a familiar context but when instinct fails they perish frozen in the glare of oncoming headlights. But man has no instinct, man must discover all these things and invent ways to provide them for himself plentifully. We know from feral humans (particularly humans raised in confinement) that they do not develop beyond the animal state. To become man, to survive as man, man must learn to think, a discovery that took Aristotle and thousands of years before him before it was mastered and identified. Even after man discovers what is right or wrong he must willfully choose to pursue the right consistently. Once the Greeks and Romans, who'd amassed knowledge unprecedented to man, succumbed to their own corruptions, life expectancy, populations, and happiness plummeted for 1000 years until men rediscovered Aristotle and reason again.

The essential survival mechanism for man is, therefore, his volitional mind: Our capacity to think and to direct our attention and thinking which includes our capacity to create, innovate, and conceive. Note these faculties do not work on their own. We must make the effort to apply them again and again in every situation and for every issue. Without the capacity to think the species would have fallen victim to predators or the environment long ago. We are weaker, slower, and have less gifted senses than most predators. We don't have strong skin or protective fur adapted to harsh environments. We don't reproduce in sufficient numbers to ensure biological survival. The process of reproduction is relatively debilitating to female humans. Children require parental care for years before they can survive even in a group. So we survive by using our minds to adapt the environment and make arrangements to supply for our basic needs for decades. Without our minds to help us discover what to eat, many would ingest poison, starve, or die of thirst. Without our minds to help us discover how to protect ourselves many more would become victims of other men or lack of hygiene – historically the greatest killers of men.

In fact, homo sapiens faltered and survived as animals for millennia until man discovered the

importance and means of acquiring, recording, and transmitting knowledge. Once they did, however, overcoming our needs has in each instance been the province of one man. The mind works at an individual level. Many

may copy what others do but thinking is not a collective activity. Moreover, men may collaborate but each individual man must decide what is right or wrong, must exercise his independent mind to solve the problems of life. Even when man relies on the discoveries of others, on their thinking, he must still think to judge whether others' discoveries are true, which others are right, whether what others have given birth to is an objective, provable value or a slow-acting poison slowly destroying his life, whether what has been learned is applicable in his particular context, whether there is no better way, etc. He must think independently to decide what is right or wrong.

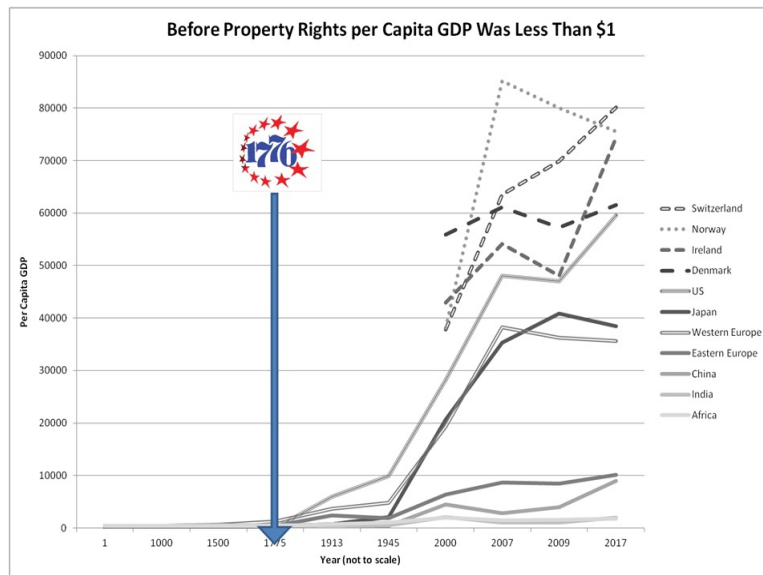
Man must plan for a lifetime of living, the drain of reproduction, a challenging environment, the evil of other men, and the diminishments of age. This requires provable conceptual knowledge and principles that will help man project and plan for the future, and the willingness and the freedom to apply this knowledge – freedom from the force or fraud of other men.

The thinking individual has been mankind's benefactor. We have all witnessed this. Whatever line of work or experience you've been exposed to you know that it is a handful of innovations, of original thoughts, that make life, your job, and entire industries possible.

Man's history has been the history of perhaps a few million inventors, thinkers, innovators, discoverers, scientists, explorers, and others creating the means to man's survival and happiness. That is why, before this country, man's history had been so dark. Researchers estimate that in our 200,000 years of existence about 100 billion men have lived on earth, so on average 500,000 men existed each year. Most of these men died before their thirties and lived hand to mouth, barely surviving.

Historically governments, mystics, establishments, societies, tribes, and cultures have all worked to keep men from developing and exercising their minds. The greatest exception of course being the Founding Fathers who were the first and only men to establish a country that protected men so that they could use their minds (at least for the first hundred years) and protected their ownership of the products of their minds – on principle. To this day we benefit from the protected freedom they created and what subsequent government policies and practices have eroded but not yet fully destroyed.

When men have been allowed to live moral, that is, thinking lives, when they've been allowed to keep the results of their thinking and actions, they thrive. When the moral is forbidden, unknown, or outlawed, men stagnate, wither, and huge percentages die. Those who do survive live severely diminished lives.



As our Founding Fathers knew, and demonstrated in recognizing absolute rights, the moral is the practical. Man must be free to utilize his mind and bear the benefits and consequences of his actions. That which life requires is set by man's nature and is not open to his choice – just as the nature of reality is not open to his choice. What is open to his choice is whether he will discover the nature of reality, his nature, and therefore, morality or not, whether he will choose the right, life-supporting, goals and values or not. He is free to make the wrong choice, but not free to succeed with it. He is free to evade reality, he is free to neglect his mind and stumble impulsively down any road he pleases, but not free to avoid the consequences. Commitment to his mind is the essence of morality.

If some men do not choose to think, but survive by taking from those who do or by blindly imitating and repeating the routines they learned from others, never making an effort to understand the basis of the thinking that helps them to survive, never thinking about their own work and their values, it still remains true that their survival is made possible only by those who did choose to think and to discover the motions they are repeating or the products they are thieving. The takers, and therefore, the subhuman, are parasites incapable of survival on their own, who exist by enslaving or destroying those who are capable, those who are pursuing a course of action proper to man.

To live morally you need to sustain a thinking process, over your lifetime, of identifying fleeting observations, some made when you were very young, in conceptual terms. You need to seek answers to the difficult questions of your life, for example, what purpose should you give to a given stretch of time or to a whole life. Or how should you go about expanding your career or growing your business. Or how do you go about nurturing romantic love? Or how do you go about parenting your children and maintaining a family?

To live successfully and joyfully, is man's highest moral purpose. And man must live by his own judgment. And what's right for him to do is what he is convinced is right. How does he become convinced of what is right? By addressing the questions scientifically. By proving to himself that certain principles are right for man to follow in order to live his life and achieve happiness.

Fortunately in identifying the practices that lead to the moral, happy life we don't start from scratch. For millennia thinkers have identified certain moral principles as the right way of living. They have not been able to explain exactly why they held these values to be right but just because professional

philosophers have abdicated their responsibility it doesn't mean we can't figure it out. So let's turn to what broadly have been identified as virtues, in other words rightful action in man's life, and we'll see that all of man's virtues are virtues because they dictate what relationship man and his mind must maintain with different aspects of reality.

The three primary values men must pursue are reason, purpose, and self-esteem, which he attains and maintains by practicing their respective virtues, that is, the actions necessary to achieve them, rationality, productiveness, and pride.

Living rationally means the recognition of reason as one's only source of knowledge, one's only way of judging values, and one's only guide to action. It means committing oneself to addressing all issues and all choices with the greatest clarity of mind possible to you. It means a commitment to validating all of one's convictions, values, goals, desires and actions by reason — precisely applying logic and a scientific, rational method to all the questions of one's life.

Living a productive life is necessitated by the fact that man's body requires water, sustenance, rest, and, therefore, shelter to live. These are some of the requirements imposed by reality and his nature as man. So it's good and right that he produce the systems necessary to supply himself a lifetime of what he needs. And once he satisfies his basic needs, since life is finite, it's good that he find better ways of satisfying his needs, easier means of producing what he requires to save time and create beauty in his life. Productive, purposeful work demands the best use of his mind and character: his creativity, his ambitiousness, his self-assertiveness, his perseverance, his dedication to the goal of realizing his vision of life. (Should he seek to live as a dependent of others, only exercising his mind to cheat, steal, or manipulate for what he needs? No. The requirements of his nature demand independence as we'll see.)

Productiveness is the recognition that the further we go from hand to mouth living the greater and more sustainable our happiness and our ability to overcome what comes our way. It's the recognition of the fact that we are fragile beings and that nature and life can be harsh and unpredictable so that we must plan and prepare for a lifetime of occurrences and a world of obstacles. That to survive and thrive we must create the conditions of our survival and happiness. In an advanced society we do that with a career, some purpose that we dedicate ourselves to that will allow us to grow in our capabilities and create wealth over a lifetime. (If you are independently wealthy you still must choose a purpose even if it's one that isn't compensated. Life itself doesn't come with a purpose. It is your job to give yourself a purpose because man by his nature needs one: your mental activity needs a goal to engage it.⁵⁴⁹)

Living the productive, thinking life proper to man creates in man the conviction of his own self worth and his own competence and allows him to validate his capacity to live, in other words it allows him to achieve self-esteem. But like all values self-esteem must be maintained by constant action by a commitment to the development and maintenance of character, by the pursuit of the best possible to him. And man must defend his self-esteem by recognizing when it comes under attack.

All of the virtues of character that we extol and admire come from the application of reason to living a human life. Independence is the acceptance of the responsibility of forming one's own judgments and of living by the effort of one's own mind. Integrity means maintaining and acting on one's convictions even when not sanctioned by others. Honesty means an invariable loyalty to reality and to facts. Justice means that we only accept and give the earned and deserved. Self-responsibility means that one must act guided by the best of one's knowledge and deal with the consequences.

⁵⁴⁹ Note that numerous studies have shown that stay at home wives are the most unhappy people in our society as their purpose no longer challenges them after their children become of school age.

If like the Founding Fathers, you understand that man's life and pursuit of happiness are his greatest values, and you choose to achieve these values by reason, then you are among the most moral men to have ever existed.

Do you now see why absolute property rights are crucial for man's life and happiness? No society can be of value to man's life if the price of membership is the surrender of morality, of his right to his own life, volition, and the things he produces with them. Thus no man — or group or society or government — has the right to assume the role of a criminal and initiate the use of physical force (that is force a man to act against his own mind, to act against his own judgement, which means to act against his own nature).

As the Founders understood the only proper, moral purpose of a government is to protect man's rights, which means: to protect him from other men's initiation of force. The ability of government to retaliate with force given due process derives not from some supposed rights of the state over and above man's rights, but from the nature-given rights of the governed, that is, it derives from man's right to self-defense. Men create a government in order to avoid the anarchy of revenge and violent disputes and place violence, in self-defense, under objective, due process-oriented control. Government as a social creation, consists of individuals. Any powers of government derive from the individuals who it governs. Of course men can create an all powerful mafia, which is what our government has become, but that does not mean that its actions are legitimate, moral, or right. (See Appendix K for our further discussion of the proper role of government and identification of the Founders' political system.)

Is Altruism Moral?

Today the most popular ethics, altruism, states that what you do for anyone but yourself is the good. It operates as if the needy have a right to anything you produce but you do not. Under their system, you have no right to your life.

If, however, by altruism, you mean benevolence or charity, then benevolence is the recognition that sometimes people suffer through no fault of their own and we, as thinking men, recognize the superlative and precious value that truly good men represent and the potentiality of all human life. This however is not what they mean today. Under charity only each individual man has the right to decide when or whether he wishes to help others; society and governments, have no right to force anyone to engage in charity. If an individual has no right to steal from another, then neither do 330 million individuals or any subsection of them calling themselves society, a mafia, or the government.

(Prior to engaging in charity it's appropriate to ask yourself whether you are doing everything your resources allow for you and your loved ones' happiness? Do your loved ones have everything you want to give them and, if they are minors, everything they need? Are your children getting straight A's in school or could they use tutoring, homeschooling, or better educators? Are you developing your children's drive to purpose by involving them in activities that leverage their interests and strengthen their long-term commitments to developing those interests? Are you developing your children's characters by involving them in activities that teach them to persevere, in intellectual activities that allow them to develop and challenge their minds, in spiritual activities that teach them value of their own characters and how to develop them? Are you involving your children in physical activities to help them develop healthy bodies and habits? Are you involving yourself in activities that will allow you to expand your capacity to enact your purposes? Are you pursuing all you can to make yourself the happiest you can be? Have you set aside resources and time to develop and make your romantic relationship more rewarding for both you and your significant other?)

If, however, by altruism you mean self sacrifice, giving up a higher value for lesser ones, then know that it is this view of altruism that has been destroying America. If you see helping others as a duty you must engage in regardless of cost to your happiness or life, then you have bought into the view of

life that has been destroying the good among you, that has been sacrificing the best within you to others' good cause, that has been permitting the state to enslave you for their every whim. If it's wrong to eat another man's body, why is it right to let the government feed upon his life and resources for the survival of the less fortunate? You can't rob Peter to pay Paul nor is it moral.

By the altruists' conception, by the sacrificers' moral standard you are guilty every moment of your life: there is no food you consume that is not needed more by someone somewhere – and instead of rejecting this unlivable, contradictory, false morality they ask you to give up your life, to give up the pursuit of moral perfection, to give up your self-esteem, denigrate all your values, compromise on your principles, and don't take yourself too seriously. All abandoning ones life, in the name of others can achieve is self-destruction, the destruction of the economy, and the resentment of all to all.

According to this view it is the sacrifices that man makes that defines his character and justifies his life. According to this view, the unselfish, that is unrewarded and undeserved good we do for others, is what justifies our lives. Why? No philosopher has ever been able to provide a rational answer. They only seek your guilt.

The sacrificial strain of altruism is untenable. Have you ever wondered why altruists say it is moral to serve the happiness of others, but not your own? If happiness and enjoyment are moral values, why are they moral when experienced by others who have not been able to create it for themselves, but immoral when experienced by those who have been able to create it for themselves? If the sensation of eating a meal is good, why is it an "immoral indulgence" in your stomach, but a moral goal for you to achieve in the stomach of others? Why is it immoral or morally irrelevant to produce a value or to receive a deserved gift and keep it, but moral to give it away or receive it as an undeserved gift from another? And if it is not moral for you to keep a value you earned, why is it moral for others who haven't earned to accept and keep the value? If you are selfless and virtuous when you give it, are they not selfish and vicious when they keep it?

The answer altruists imply is no, the takers are not evil, provided they did not earn the value you gave them. It is not immoral for them to keep it, provided they are unable to produce it, unable to deserve it, unable to trade any value in return. It is not immoral for them to enjoy it, provided they do not obtain it by virtue or by right. (Do you see that altruism is designed to make men either dependents or slaves? Doesn't this idea make life easier for the slave drivers? It makes it so that you give up your life for others willingly and for others never to seek to rise above the level of dependents.) According to altruists it is immoral to live by your own effort, as reality and our natures demand, but moral to live by the effort of others — it is immoral (or at best morally irrelevant) to consume the fruits of your own productive capacity, but moral to consume the products of others as long as you don't deserve it — it is immoral to earn, but moral to take the unearned.

So what is sacrifice, the highest virtue according to the altruists? To put it simply, it is self-destruction. If you exchange a penny for a dollar, it is not a sacrifice; if you exchange a dollar for a penny, it is. If you achieve the life you wanted, after years of struggle, it is not a sacrifice; if you then give it up for the sake of an undeserving competitor, it is. If your down to your last bowl of rice and give it to your child, it is not a sacrifice; if you give it to your less fortunate neighbor's child and let your own go hungry, it is.

If you give money to help a friend, it is not a sacrifice; if you give it to a stranger, it is. If you give your friend a sum you can afford, it is not a sacrifice; if you give him money at the cost of your own discomfort, it is only a partial virtue, according to those who call for sacrifice; if, however, you give him money at the cost of disaster to yourself — that is the virtue of sacrifice in full, as they demand you practice it.

If you renounce all personal desires and dedicate your life to those you love, you do not achieve full

sacrifice: you still retain a value of your own, which is your love for them. If you devote your life to random strangers, it is an act of greater sacrifice. If you devote your life to serving men you should hate — that is the greatest of sacrifices you can practice.

Under altruism, if you wish to achieve their moral ideal, you must seek no gain, no gratitude, no praise, no love, no admiration, no self-esteem – not even the pride of being moral – in return for your sacrifice .

Many of us have been fooled into calling many our best actions sacrifices, when they are merely an extension of our objectively selfish acts. To wit, if a mother buys food for her hungry child rather than a scarf for herself, it is not a sacrifice: she values the child higher than the scarf. The only way it could be a sacrifice is to the kind of mother who loves the scarf more than her child and resents having to feed him. If a man dies fighting for his own freedom, it is not a sacrifice: he is not willing to live as a slave; but it is a sacrifice to the kind of man who is willing. If a man refuses to sell his convictions, it is not a sacrifice, unless he is the sort of man who has no convictions.

If a man who is passionately in love with his wife spends a fortune to cure her of a serious illness, it would be absurd to claim that he does it as a “sacrifice” for her sake, not his own. Any action that a man undertakes for the benefit of those he loves is not a sacrifice if, in the hierarchy of his values, it sustains that which is of greatest personal (and rational) importance to him: his love and relationship. Under the philosophy of sacrifice he would have to let her die in order to spend his money on saving the lives of ten other women, none of whom meant anything to him.

If your love for your loved ones were a sacrifice, were selfless, it would have to mean that you derive no personal pleasure or happiness from the company and the existence of the person you love, and that you are motivated only by self-sacrificial pity for that person’s need of you. No recipient of such a sacrifice would be flattered by, or would accept, a love of that kind. Love is not self-sacrifice, but the most profound assertion of your own needs and values. It is for your own happiness that you need the person you love, and that is the greatest compliment, the greatest tribute you can pay to any person.

The greatest tribute you can pay your life is to live it. To love it. Not to sacrifice any aspect of it.

It’s not a coincidence that you don’t hear those who advocate for altruism extolling the virtues of making yourself happier. When a man calls for sacrifice what he is calling for is the giving up of the requirements of a human life: he is calling for a living death. He is advocating for the giving up of higher values for lesser or non-values. That goes against the nature of any living being and is therefore no way to live. You would never make your pet give up his food for the life of another animal you don’t even care about. You would be horrified by an animal advocate who removed a lions fangs and nails so that their prey could thrive unmolested.

In reality, there is no conflict, no need for sacrifice, and no man is a threat to the aims of another – if men understand that man’s nature is an absolute and requires he be free to create and keep the values he needs in life, that reality to be commanded must be obeyed, that lies, feelings, wishes do not work, that the unearned cannot be had, that the undeserved cannot be given. That these fixtures of the morality of sacrifice, defeat their recipient as all of history, data, and anecdotal evidence show. Sacrificers and their takers have only ever succeeded in destroying masses of men; not achieving their utopia.

Every time you let a politician, bureaucrat, family member, a friend, a coworker, a neighbor, or anybody, get away with an irrationality, a request for a sacrifice, or accept a sacrifice they offer you, you are helping to perpetuate the conditions necessary for your mutual dependence and enslavement. Whatever excuse you use whether it’s their feelings, or your love for them, or the

expediency of the moment, in reality they know they are getting away with something and so you hurt their self-esteem, and your own, and you rob them, and yourself, of the opportunity to restore dignity. Moreover, the evil ones, the ones who wish to leech off of you, destroy you, destroy morality, or destroy the possibility of life, rely on this sanction, your sanction, to get away with their evil. Free men to fish, don't let the government steal you or your neighbor's fish to give to the needy.

Instead of altruism the moral man lives by the trader principle. The principle of trade is the principle necessitated by man's nature, by man's producing mind, and, therefore, is the only rational, ethical principle for all human relationships, personal and social, private and public, spiritual and material. It is the principle of justice. A trader is a man who earns what he gets and does not give or take the unearned nor the undeserved. He does not treat men as masters or slaves, but as collaborators and independent equals. He deals with men by means of free, voluntary, unforced, uncoerced, unmanipulated exchanges. He engages only in win-win relationships. A trader does not expect to be paid for his failures, only for his values. In spiritual issues, a trader is a man who does not seek to be loved for his weaknesses or flaws, only for his virtues, and who does not grant his love to the weaknesses or the flaws of others, only to their virtues.

In opposition to the trader principle, those who call for sacrifice advocate the initiation of force by the government to redistribute the wealth producers have made. Traders and producers know this is wrong. For example, what would we do when we see someone making a mistake? Would we force him to follow what we think is right? Or would we try to persuade him? Most of us wouldn't force him. We don't even do that to our own children⁵⁵⁰. Why not? Why do most of us agree that it's wrong to force someone to do what we think is good? Because force and mind are opposite. Only when a man is acting on the judgment of his own mind is he acting as a man. If his nature requires him to be a thinking being then acting against his own mind is like acting against his own sight and even if in the short-term you force him to do something that ends up being beneficial to him you undermine his long-term capacity to be a man as every parent of a spoiled child understands. You turn him into the puppet of your thinking and remove the incentives for him to develop his own thinking. And that's why the initiation of force has always been regarded as evil, as that which destroys men, because it destroys man's capacity of being a man. The anti-mind is the anti-life – the anti-human life.

Rights are the means of recognizing man's nature in a social context, his need of freedom, and ensuring that force cannot be used against those who do not initiate it.

Human beings, the only living organism with a volitional consciousness, must define and enact their own happiness. And, unfortunately, throughout history the morality of sacrifice has been leveraged by governments to tell us how to live. Which is why there's been a persistence of mis- and dis-information on the topic and so much human misery.

It is only on the basis of rational living — on the basis of justice — that men can live together in a free, peaceful, prosperous, benevolent, and rational society, one that upholds absolute property rights. The two great values to be gained from social existence are: knowledge and trade. The knowledge potentially available to man is greater than any one man could begin to acquire in his own life-span; every man gains an incalculable benefit from the knowledge discovered, recorded, and transmitted by other thinking men. The second great benefit is the division of labor: it enables a man to devote his effort to a particular field of work and to trade with others who specialize in other fields. This form of cooperation allows all men who take part in it to achieve a greater knowledge, skill, and productive return on their effort than they could achieve if each had to produce everything he needs, on a desert island or on a self-sustaining farm.

⁵⁵⁰ Read roslynross.blogspot.com for a novel presentation of non-coercive parenting skills: "Raising Children is an Act of Philosophy".

Only thinking, productive, independent men in a rational, productive, rights-respecting society can be of benefit to one another. Government takers and other parasites, thieves, defrauders, brutes, and thugs can be of no value to another human being. Nor can man gain any sustainable benefit from living in a society geared to the needs, demand, and protection of those takers – a society that treats man as a sacrificial animal to any need of another.

6899
6900
6901
6902
6903
6904
6905
6906
6907
6908
6909
6910
6911
6912
6913
6914

It is not men's immorality, that is there unwillingness to sacrifice enough, as the sacrificers claim that is responsible for the collapse destroying the American Founding principles, but the kind of morality men have been practicing. The responsibility belongs to the those who preach self-sacrifice as morality and those who enact sacrifice as law and those of us who have been manipulated into letting them get away with it.

Refuse to cooperate in your own destruction. (See [Appendix I](#) where we show how our cooperation with the takers, our sacrificers, has been the main reason for their success.)

Appendix I

How we are helping the enemies of property rights defeat us. (You may wish to read our introduction to America's philosophy first starting on [page 23](#).)

As we prove in Appendix H, rights are required by man's nature. If man is to live properly on earth, it is right and necessary for him to be free to use his mind, it is right to act on his own free judgment, it is right to work for his values and to keep the product of his work. If life on earth is his purpose, he has a right to live as a rational being. If man has a right to his own life, then forcing his sacrifice is evil. Our bureaucracy, in negating man's absolute rights, is wrong, which means: is evil, which means: is anti-human life.

The issue isn't whether you should or should not voluntarily engage in charity. The issue is whether you do or do not have the right to exist unforced and with all your property, resources, time, and goals intact without to charity. Must you keep buying your life, one donation at a time, from any needy person whose government holds a gun to your head or can you live freely? The issue is whether the need of others is a mortgage on your life and the moral purpose of your existence. The issue is whether man is to be regarded as a sacrificial animal. Altruism says: "Yes." Human nature, the requirements of life, the requirements of happiness say: "No" (see Appendix H for a discussion of the morality proper to human beings).

We see the bureaucracy that have fed for decades on America's industries — we see the government regulations passed to cripple and control the less politically connected and constrain any upstarts — we see that any man's desire for money he could not earn is regarded as a righteous wish, but if he earned it, his desires are damned as selfishness or greed. We see that the whole industrial establishment, with all of its magnificent innovations, its massive infrastructure, its beautiful glass and steel monuments, its interdependent financial markets, its international brands, its wealth — all of it is now run, not by inventors, innovators, founders, or owners, but by any scheming bureaucrat or crony, by any envious man with malice, willing to preach that ability should be penalized for being ability, that man's purpose is to serve, that man has no right to exist for his own of life. Then we must see that it is time to end this orgy of sacrifice and restore our absolute right to our lives.

The producers in America, at whatever scale, the most moral individuals that have existed have been suffering the losses of a war – no, not a war because a war requires an awareness on the part of both parties – it's an aeon long oppression of the producers by the takers. Takers have been winning because they have a false but a poorly contested morality on their side, because we have acted as if we believe that they are after the good of the country, and so many have become convinced that it's moral to take from us, to sacrifice us for any apparent good cause.

To win you have to be certain that you are moral and that you have a right to your life and every penny or second thereof. You have to realize the takers are immoral no matter their excuse, whether it's for the public good, national security, the environment, or to get you into heaven. The Clinton's, for example, have a known net worth of \$100 million and the Bush's have over \$900 million. And, as of this writing, Obama's sits at at least \$40 million (Prior to the White House, it was only \$2.5 million), wealth primarily attained by selling our rights to the highest bidder. See also career Congressmen who amass their wealth selling political favor: <https://www.rollcall.com/wealth-of-congress>. We have been leveraged by our inability to reject the takers' morality and our consequent willingness to "negotiate" or cooperate with their taking. Reject their taking today before it's too late for our children to do so.

We too often believe the excuses of the takers or we grant that they want to improve life. Thousands upon thousands of books have been written to justify them. In reality, takers, in whatever form they manifest, are the life haters. They hate life and resent you for living it well. That is why they call for

sacrifice. Notice that they don't support capitalism, the only political system to have ever raised men out of their natural state, an aeon's old, poverty (see chart [page 1](#)).

Do they want to live? If wanting to live is the acceptance of the fact that our lives and all of our values must be earned by as ruthless a use of our minds as possible, that life must be loved, then no they do not want to live. They want to get away with living.

Why? Why have we accepted the idea that man doesn't have a right to his own life? Why must man live for the sake of others? Why must he be a sacrificial animal? Why is that the good? Why should the needs of his nature be sacrificed to the desires of any other? Why aren't your desires at least as valid? Why is it moral to serve the happiness of others, but not your own? Those who call for sacrifices have no answers. They merely want unjustified sacrifice. Their hidden motive is that they want to leverage sacrifice to gain the unearned and undeserved for themselves and more: they want slaves to protect them from the demands of the reality they fear.

Notice that they do not fight for capitalism or property rights, the only idea that set masses of men free from the slavery of despots, the utter poverty of subsistence, and allowed masses of men to truly live for the first time. No, what they advocate for is for the wealthy to be brought down, for equality of outcomes not freedom to create whatever outcomes each individual wishes to pursue. They don't want producing men they want slaves and dependents. Men who won't compete for their spoils or free themselves from the despots power.

The idol of those who call for sacrifice is the perpetually needy – it is their image of men and their standard of value despite the fact that free men satisfy their needs all too well as history shows. The poorest people in the US live better than 90% of the globe. To be precise, if you make more than \$32,000 annually, or about \$16 per hour⁵⁵¹, you are a top 1% income earner in the world.⁵⁵² The per capita income of the bottom 12.5% income earners in the US, puts them in the top 87% of income earners worldwide!⁵⁵³

'It's only human,' they cry in defense of any misfortune, seeking to make the concept 'human' mean the weakling, the fool, the failure, the coward, the fraud, and to exile from the human race 90% of humanity: the hero, the thinker, the producer, the inventor, the strong, the purposeful, the self-sustaining – as if to stumble along by the seat of your pants were human, but to think were not, as if to fail were human, but to succeed were not, as if corruption were human, but virtue were not – as if the premise of sacrifice were proper to man, but the premise of a free life were not.

Rather than rejecting this view, many provide them excuses. Many believe that altruism means kindness, benevolence or respect for the rights of others. But it means the exact opposite: it teaches self-sacrifice, as well as the sacrifice of others, to any unspecified "public need"; it regards you and every man as a sacrificial animal. They tell you that anyone's need has first claim upon your life, anyone's need is your standard of value: need as more sacred than right and life. And now emboldened by our apparent acquiescence and decades long thieving – not satisfied with sacrificing you to the needs of others, the government is sacrificing you to the supposed needs of the globe, the environment, and the eukaryote.⁵⁵⁴

⁵⁵¹ https://en.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Household_income_in_the_United_States

⁵⁵² <https://www.investopedia.com/articles/personal-finance/050615/are-you-top-one-percent-world.asp>

⁵⁵³ <https://politicalcalculations.blogspot.com/2016/10/what-is-your-world-income-percentile.html>
https://en.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Household_income_in_the_United_States

⁵⁵⁴ Every state has now passed laws and is proposing more stringent laws that to a lesser or greater extent prioritize the lives of animals, even bacteria, over your property rights, your land, your income, your wealth, your freedom, and your future. Just google your state and "animal management" or "endangered species" or "land management" or "hunting rights" or "trapping restrictions", etc. On the federal government level see: https://www.wikipedia.org/wiki/Wildlife_Protection_Act_of_2010

We fail to recognize that the politics of sacrifice is necessarily rights-violating, that is, statist. If morally you have no right to your own life and it is your duty to sacrifice yourself and your values, then why shouldn't the government force you to behave morally? So whenever you have agreed that you have a duty to help others, not freely-chosen charity, but a force-imposed duty, then you have been helping your despoilers strengthen their claims against your property rights and emboldened their thieving. You must reject sacrifice on principle and to do so you must understand it's irrationality.

It stands to reason that where there's sacrifice, there's someone collecting sacrificial offerings. Where there's "free" service, there's someone being forced to serve. The man who speaks to you of sacrifice, speaks of slaves and masters, and intends to either be or appoint the masters. Witness our government and the so-called intellectuals who support it today.

We accept their claims that they are humanitarians, that they want the best for mankind. But the advocates of sacrifice are motivated not by compassion for men's suffering, but by hatred for man's life, by envy of achievement, by fear of facing life on their own, by the desire to steal a life rather than make one. They rob the less fortunate of the opportunity of making their own happiness, the pride of sustaining their own life, the benefits of defining their own purpose which include an inviolate character and an earned self-esteem. If self-esteem is the reliance on our power to think, then it cannot be replaced by our power to beg, deceive, or steal. They hold out to the less fortunate not a life proper to man but a life of dependency and unrelenting need.⁵⁵⁵

And of course, the unfortunate voters have been tricked into supporting a social order based on the following: that they're unable to succeed in their own lives, but competent to run the lives of others – that they're unfit to exist in freedom, but fit to become or elect practically omnipotent rulers – that they're unable to earn their own living by the use of their own intelligence, but able to judge politicians and to vote them into jobs of total power over businesses they have never known, over sciences they have never studied, over achievements they have no way of equaling.

They are not innocent. It is your right to life and your means of survival, your mind, that those who preach sacrifice seek to make you surrender. Whatever their rhetoric, their feelings, or their motives, whether they demand it for the sake of your soul or of your body, whether they promise you another life in heaven or a full stomach on earth in some future that never comes, they want you to sacrifice your happiness, your values, your self, your freedom to act, in the name of anyone less fortunate so that they can control you. As if somehow it were your fault that each human body requires food, water, and shelter. As if those who cannot supply it for themselves have a right to live at your expense. As if the suffering have a right to their happiness but you, because you suffer less, have no right to your happiness.

If we look past the profits of the moment, we see that now is the time to act. We see that today they are no longer satisfied with taking 50 cents out of every dollar the economy produces. We see that today they wish to dictate to us who is essential, which businesses may operate, who will win and who will lose, who will have privileges and who will be treated as a criminal without due process. We see today that the harder we work, the more success we achieve, the more we have to tow the statist line, the more controls they impose on us, that our energy is being poured down a global, limitless sewer of need, that the parasites who feed on us are victims themselves, that they are caught in the sacrifice of all to all – and that there is no valid reason for it, no rational answer known to anyone, that the unfortunate of the world, kept unfortunate by their thieving governments, drain the world's

https://www.wikipedia.org/wiki/Animals_Welfare_Act_of_1966

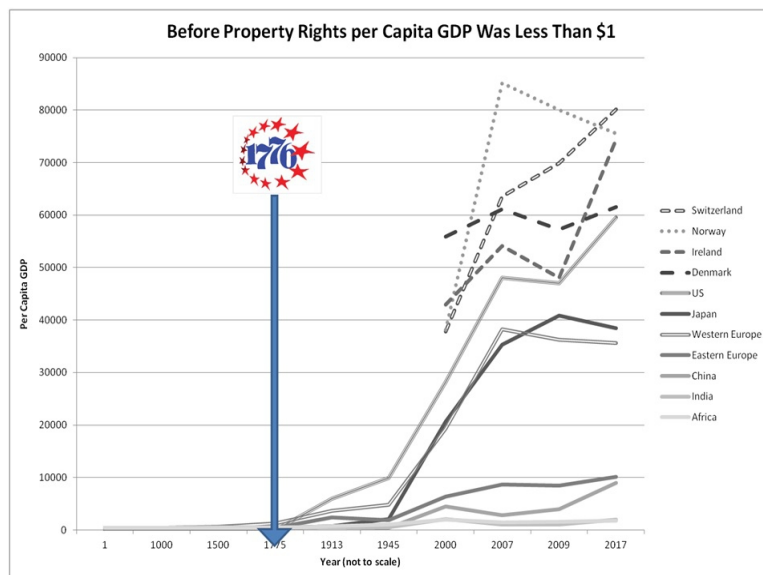
https://www.wikipedia.org/wiki/Animal_welfare_in_the_United_States

https://www.wikipedia.org/wiki/Humane_Slaughter_Act

https://www.wikipedia.org/wiki/Endangered_Species_Act_of_1973

⁵⁵⁵ <https://www.heritage.org/welfare/report/how-welfare-harms-kids>

productive, while cynical observers merely shrug and say “That's life.”



Sources: <https://www.theatlantic.com/business/archive/2012/06/the-economic-history-of-the-last-2000-years-part-ii/258762/>
https://cdn.theatlantic.com/static/mt/assets/business/HS-8_2003.pdf
<https://data.worldbank.org/indicator>

The standard of those who advocate for sacrifice is the exact opposite of the standard human life requires. Instead of holding out success as a value, they damn it. They deride the self-made wealth of the “nouveau riche” and the multi-generational wealth of legacies. For them it is immoral to live by your own effort and succeed, but moral to live by the effort of others — it is immoral to consume the fruits of your own production, but moral to consume the products of others—it is immoral to earn, but moral to take (or receive) the unearned and undeserved. So for altruists it is evil or morally neutral to profit by achievement, but good to profit from someone's sacrifice—it is evil or morally neutral to create your own happiness, but good to enjoy it at the price of the happiness of others. Is it life or your sacrifices that is their ultimate goal? Who would want even the poorest men to live like this? Only those who hate man and his life.

Imagine what living like a congenital dependent would do to your psychology. It is your need that gives you a claim to rewards. If you are able to satisfy your need, your ability annuls your right to satisfy it. But a need you are unable to satisfy gives you first right to the lives, resources, and happinesses of other men. If you heal your pain by your own effort, if you raise yourself up from poverty, if you achieve mind-boggling wealth, you receive no moral credit: Altruism regards it scornfully as an act of self-interest. Whatever value you seek to acquire, be it wealth or knowledge or food or love or rights, if you acquire it by means of your own effort, the philosophy of sacrifice does not regard it as a moral good: you occasion no loss to anyone, it is a trade or payment, not a sacrifice. According to the sacrificers' tenets the deserved belongs in the selfish, trade-based non-moral realm of mutual profit; it is only the undeserved that is moral — that calls for that sacrificial transaction which consists of profit to one at the loss of another. Under the tenet of sacrifice you must be a destroyer of others or the beneficiary of the destruction of others to be moral.

Anyone who's raised children will recognize the long-term ill effects of giving children the unearned and undeserved. It's no different with adults. According to research summarized by the Heritage Foundation, corroborated by dozens of studies, welfare significantly hurts the lives of its recipients and their children.⁵⁵⁶ Mother Teresa's healthcare methodology, affiliation with tyrants, and inability to actually raise people out of poverty has been criticized for actually hurting her beneficiaries and even apparently shaking Mother Teresa's faith.⁵⁵⁷ Charity has been shown to cause harm to recipients all over the world.⁵⁵⁸ Charity makes tolerable the crippling controls of despotic governments. It makes their taking and interference sufferable to a greater swath of their victims. In essence, altruism fails because it robs the recipient of the dignity of self-reliance and the right to enact his own purpose, features essential to man's life and happiness.

Your best actions are mislabeled by the sacrificers. When you buy something for yourself, your children, your wife it is not a sacrifice and therefore not moral unless you don't like your family. When a business sells you something it is not a sacrifice and therefore not moral unless they lose money. When you go to work it is not a sacrifice and therefore not moral unless you don't like your job, stay for non-personal reasons, and do it for less money than you could get.

If you earn a Rolls Royce for yourself, you are selfish and deserve no moral credit for the production you've achieved. But if you give a stranger or, better, someone completely undeserving of your generosity the same Rolls Royce, you are a saint. Why is a Rolls Royce in a strangers undeserving hands a value but not in your own? From childhood you have been taught that your happiness comes second. That the happiness of the less fortunate, the needy, the hungry, the sick, the damaged, comes first. You have been taught that the good that you do is only good if you do it for others. Any good that you do for yourself, well that's just selfish. Selfishness, you've been taught, is evil. Selfishness you've been taught is the stepping on others to achieve your ends. The moments of your greatest triumphs, the job you've worked to gain and master, the company you've fought to build and grow, the family you strive to foster every day, none of these triumphs, none of these works are given moral credit. And yet, that is true selfishness.

Some claim that altruism persisted among prehistoric men because they were physically unable to survive without clinging to a tribe for leadership and protection against other tribes. But that is not altruism. Prehistoric men gave up property, that in the absence of a government to protect their rights, they could not secure, for safety and protection within a tribe. Before the principle of rights was ever identified, altruism, mercy, sacrifice meant providing support for each other in absence of a defensible right. This helped the men who lived at the pleasure of some despot, king, gang, tribe. Jesus, in that context, properly concluded, love your neighbor as yourself. Men hoped that the meek would inherit the earth in the context where governments kept them as slaves. What men needed then was not altruism it was property rights. In a world of property rights even the meekest live quite well.

The reason sacrificial altruism persists today is because of the men who wish to live as takers. In modern societies, the men of self-atrophied minds are unwilling to survive without leadership and "protection" against reality. The doctrine of self-sacrifice does not offend them: they have no real sense of self or of personal value — they do not know what it is that they are giving up — they have no idea about moral integrity, love of truth, personally chosen values, or a passionate dedication to a life purpose. When they are asked to sacrifice they have no idea that what they are being asked to

⁵⁵⁶ <https://www.heritage.org/welfare/report/how-welfare-harms-kids>

⁵⁵⁷ https://www.wikipedia.org/wiki/Criticism_of_Mother_Teresa

⁵⁵⁸ https://www.bbc.co.uk/ethics/charity/against_1.shtml

See the documentary "Poverty, Inc.: Fighting Poverty Is Big Business But Who Profits The Most" especially its unmasking of TOMS Shoes

<https://www.heritage.org/welfare/report/how-welfare-harms-kids>

Indicators of Welfare Dependence, Twelfth Report to Congress:

<https://aspe.hhs.gov/system/files/pdf/77131/rpt.pdf>

give up is their mind, convictions, love, and human potentiality. And of course every despot in this country, every entrenched bureaucrat, will offer them, in exchange for a vote and compliance, free stuff and the promise of an effort-free life that never really comes, is always just over the horizon, all at the expense of those who do make an effort.

The psychological consequences of sacrifice (in proportion to the degree of its acceptance) are:

- Lack of self-esteem — since his first concern is not how to live his life, but how to sacrifice it or how to get away with living without effort.
- Lack of respect for others — since he regards mankind as a herd of doomed beggars crying for someone's help or as slaves to be exploited.
- A hateful view of life — since, in his view, disasters are the constant and primary concern of men's lives.
- An indifference to morality — since sacrifice does not serve his life and if he is to live he must ignore or significantly compromise the altruist morality.

The creator of Under the Silver Lake depicted the state of these men quite well. He showed their willingness to die just to leave this earth, their complete disregard for all human value. Their manipulation of everything and everyone for meager ends. One of the duped elite speaking to a fully manipulated drone:

"This isn't a world that anybody with any sense stays in or spends much time worrying about.

"Your goals... your dreams... the things that eat away your life before your eyes... you're living in a carnival, throwing plastic rings at oversized pop bottles hoping to win a prize...

What are you going to win? What are you going to win? A 2 week vacation? A new car? Maybe a little money to retire on ? It's all a shitty, sawdust filled rabbit. The things you care about are useless where we're going. [Ellipsis are part of the original screenplay.]"

Where is he going? He is going to "transcend". He is going to participate in a luxurious, ritualized suicide.

By calling for sacrifice in every area of life, altruism has destroyed the concept of any authentic benevolence or good will among men. If loving a human being is an act of selflessness, then any love, respect or admiration a man may feel for others cannot be a source of his own enjoyment, but a sacrificial, undeserved, blank check signed over to any man indiscriminately, irrespective of that man's virtues. Would you not reject a love offered to you, not for the things you are proud of, but for the things you are ashamed of? And what would it do for your love if your loved one insisted on being loved for the evil they enact, not despite it?

Since help to a stranger or an enemy is regarded as more virtuous than help to those one loves, under altruism a man's virtue increases by the degree to which he sacrifices, renounces, or betrays his loved ones.

It's this view of life that is leading us to loose our property rights. Our leaders seek to force us to live this lie: statism, which holds that man's life and work belong to the state and that the state may

dispose of him, and any resources he earns, in any way it pleases.

A statist system — whether communist, fascist, Nazi, socialist, or democratic — is based on the government's unlimited power, which means: on the rule of brute force whether directed by a bureaucracy, a voting majority, or the miserable little personality of some dictator. The differences among statist systems are only a matter of who initiates force and when; the principle is the same: the citizens are fodder for the state. Under statism, the government is not a policeman, but a legally-authorized criminal that holds the power to initiate physical force in any manner and for any purpose its clique pleases against legally-defenseless citizens. Government control of a country's economy — any kind or degree of such control, by any group, for any purpose whatsoever — rests on the basic principle of statism, the principle that man's life belongs to the state.

Today most Americans are not statist. But with few exceptions most politicians, government employees, and intellectuals are.

Statism is a system of institutionalized violence and perpetual, if cold, civil war. It leaves men no choice but to compete on the political stage — to be robbed or to rob, to be a victim or to victimize, to be a slave or a master. That's why you see politicians selling their power and men who beg to buy it. When force is the only means of political conduct, and surrender to destruction is the only alternative, even the lowest of men, even an animal — even a cornered rat — will fight. Men will seek to seize power by votes, bribes, lobbying, manipulation, leverage, assassination, whatever. There can be no peace within an enslaved nation. So, for example, the blame for cronyism falls to the politicians. Cronyism has always existed whenever men are not free: It's a reaction to a violation of property rights. In modern terms, cronyism is a form of regulatory capture. Government extorts business which leads businessmen to try to protect themselves by paying for protection from the regulatory mafia and it leads the worst among them to leverage the situation. It's the government that sells its willingness to initiate force to the highest bidder under the guise of national security, the public good, job creation, preemptively protecting you from non-criminal behavior, etc. Under capitalism, with voluntary taxation, there would be nothing for them to sell. As you will see in Appendix K, Capitalism is the cure for statism and all its ills.

An indicator of how statist your country is is the degree of divisiveness (Republicans vs Democrats, Whites vs Non-whites, Rich vs Poor, Millennials vs Boomers, Too Big to Fail vs Main Street) as men break into rival gangs to protect themselves from one another. When property rights are abrogated, when free markets are breached, there is no moral way to determine who is entitled to what; there is no way to determine the justice of anyone's claims, desires, or interests. The criterion, therefore, reverts to an uncivilized time when one's wishes were limited only by the power of one's gang: under statism might makes "right". So your choice is the invisible hand or the guns of whatever gang happens to wield power in that moment.

The primary human characteristic promoted by statism is obeisance, which is the product of docility and intellectual abnegation. Thinking men cannot be ruled; ambitious men do not abnegate.

Most Republicans and Democrats are establishing statism over surreptitiously — statism of a semi-socialist, semi-fascist kind — without letting the country realize what road they are taking and to what ultimate goal. And while such a policy is reprehensible, there is something more reprehensible still: the policy of many of the defenders of property rights who grant the premise that sacrifice is moral and argue that property rights are less moral but more pragmatic.

The statist's game consists of engaging in endless debates over minutiae, never addressing the fundamental issues of their forced, involuntary taxation, their out of control spending, their lack of oversight over the state apparatus, 'bread and circus' — and thus inducing a state of intellectual confusion and infighting among followers. Their purpose is to hide the facts that: (a) wealth and

success are the result of a productive mind, and (b) their government power is the forced negation of minds, that is, criminal rights-violation. Once these two facts are acknowledged, the conclusion to be drawn is inevitable: that man does not produce under enslavement. This is why all forms of statism fail. Today, they hope to pick the winners and loser. As previous tyrants they hope to pick right. They fail to recognize that even professional venture capitalists fail over 70% of the time in picking what men and ideas will succeed in the marketplace.⁵⁵⁹ Statism uses the capital earned by the populace to make these investments rather the capital of the men making the investments. What do you think happens to failure rates?

Ignore the dishonest intellectuals and commentators who point to successful countries they claim are socialist. In reality the examples they use Finland, Switzerland, etc. enact a greater respect for property rights than the US government and cannot therefore be considered socialist success stories. They are in fact semi-capitalist success stories⁵⁶⁰

We're often taught that tyrants are only selfish, that they are after money and a good life for themselves. Actually they worship death. Have you ever wondered what the lives of the successful tyrants, their entourage, supporters, and informal collaborators is like?⁵⁶¹ The tyrants and their supporters enjoy the ultimate goal of those who advocate altruism or the public good: the unearned and the undeserved at the greatest scale. They live in their McMansions, they get government contracts or positions, and their children and spouses live on these ill gotten gains. By their definition – success. But what is their actual life like? Are they proud of their ill gotten gains or do they hide from their families, friends, and communities? Do they enjoy the stability of the earned or must they constantly defend what they've attained from the constant attacks of even bigger thieves or those who would blackmail them? Fundamentally do they value their lives and the lives of those around them or does their evasion of the value of the lives of their victims prevent them from truly valuing any lives? You know the answers.

The lives of tyrants and their circle is rife with the deep personal costs of tyranny and theft. Hitler, despite stealing billions from German citizens⁵⁶², lived over 10 years in an underground bunker, suffered 25 known assassination attempts in 10 years, and lived under constant paranoid fear of his supposed supporters (the bureaucrats who actually ran the country) leading him to order dozens of

⁵⁵⁹ "Dissecting Startup Failure Rates by Stage" by S. Quintero; Journal of Empirical Entrepreneurship <https://medium.com/journal-of-empirical-entrepreneurship/dissecting-startup-failure-by-stage-34bb70354a36>
"The Venture Capital Secret: 3 Out of 4 Strat-Ups Fail by D. Gage, Wall Street Journal
<https://www.wsj.com/articles/SB10000872396390443720204578004980476429190>

⁵⁶⁰ International Property Rights Index 2017 <https://ipri2017.herokuapp.com/countries>

⁵⁶¹ The best information appears in the German Wikipedia: <https://de.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Zersetzung>
[https://de.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Zersetzung_\(Ministerium_f%C3%BCr_Staatssicherheit\)](https://de.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Zersetzung_(Ministerium_f%C3%BCr_Staatssicherheit))
<https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Zersetzung>;
[https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Unofficial_collaborator_\(Stasi\)#Activities](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Unofficial_collaborator_(Stasi)#Activities)
<https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Zersetzung>; https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Informal_collaborator;
<https://www.theatlantic.com/international/archive/2019/11/lingering-trauma-east-german-police-state/601669/>

The Lingering Trauma of Stasi Surveillance by Charlotte Bailey

⁵⁶² Hitler's net worth has been estimated in the billions in today's dollars. Like every corrupt government, the Nazi's used the state laws and policies to enrich themselves. Hitler, for example, made the state buy his book including purchasing it for every couple upon marriage and, of course, it was required reading for every party member. He made the state give him royalties on his likeness for use on postage stamps. He made the state pay him salaries from rivals he overthrew and for the various positions he held within the government. He made the state build his mansions and furnish them with an extensive art collection. He made the state forgive the huge tax bill he'd incurred and then made himself tax exempt.
https://en.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Adolf_Hitler%27s_wealth_and_income
<https://www.nytimes.com/2002/08/08/world/hitler-it-seems-loved-money-and-died-rich.html>

purges, assassinations, and incarcerations of his “friends”.⁵⁶³ Pinochet in Chile survived several assassinations, initiated dozens of purges, assassinated or tortured over 30,000 dissidents and their family members, exiled 200,000 Chileans, fought hundreds of legal cases brought by his victims after he stepped down as tyrant, lived under house arrest for 2 years when in his 80's, and his wife and son suffered through indictments for their involvement. Read any objective biography of any family member or close observer of any tyrant or its bureaucracy and you will see the misery of their lives.⁵⁶⁴

Every dictator and petty bureaucrat destroys the lives of those around him and enslaves others because he is terrified of defining and living his own life. He wants his victims to protect him from the need of productiveness. Notice that once they get power their atrocities, paranoia, and whim-driven power lust increase as they need greater and greater proof of their slaves' fidelity since nothing really assuages their ever increasing fear and terror: the sneaking suspicion that they are unfit to live. Dictators start out winning popular elections and end up skinning their followers alive to test the victims (and witnesses) obedience and fidelity.

It is not your wealth that the taker is after. It is not to improve their life that they oppress you. Theirs is a leaderless conspiracy against the mind, which means: against life and man. They want to ensconce their emotions, their desire to live without effort, above mind or reality. The random little tyrant of the moment just cashes in on the agony of one group or another leveraging the altruistic, irrational ideas of centuries, from the reservoir of hatred for reason, for logic, for ability, for achievement, for joy, stored by every envious neighbor or intellectual who thought it easier to take from others than to produce for themselves. It's not an organized conspiracy, its every man who is looking for a shortcut in life finding others like him and collaborating in whatever way they. Just as we producers seek to support, befriend, hire, reward, collaborate with other producers because we know the tremendous value their virtues represent and create in our lives, the takers seek out, support, befriend, hire, reward, collaborate with other takers because they know that other takers will support their taking. In addition the takers also fake their characters to draw in naive or corruptible producers because ultimately it is the producers that will help them carry out their schemes and help them get away with their taking. Stop it now. Don't let them fool us anymore. They do not love and they will continue to drag us down if we let them. Take over and create your own institutions to support the producers way of life.

The takers seek escape from pain. We seek the achievement of happiness, the joy of production. They exist for the sake of avoiding effort and punishment. We exist for the sake of loving life. Show them that threats will not make us function; that fear is not our incentive. It is not merely death that we wish to avoid, but a happy life that we wish to live. Show them that they can no longer say to us, the builders: 'Produce, and feed us in exchange for our not destroying what you've built.' or more recently 'You didn't build that!'

The takers' attacks against our judging, thinking minds are varied. They call us inhuman. But our humanity is our recognition that other humans have the same potentiality as us and deserve the chance to realize it. Humanity is that empathy, which leads us to recognize their right to their own lives, own choices, own consequences, and sometimes to give them another chance, – our help – despite their failures. But humanity must extend to the takers innocent victims those who are targeted for taking, no matter how successful. It must, in other words, recognize justice. It is our unwavering sense of giving every man what they deserve, our sense of justice, that they call inhuman.

They call us unfeeling. They mean that we don't give in to our emotions, that we rely on evidence and reason to form our judgments. With this smear they wish to imply that that we are immoral for relying

⁵⁶³ https://en.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/List_of_assassination_attempts_on_Adolf_Hitler

⁵⁶⁴ Even in the most corrupt countries' tyrants have their reckoning. See “Granito: How To Nail A Dictator” a documentary on the Guatemalan genocide.

on our thinking minds. They wish to imply that to feel is to go against reason, against moral values, against the judgments reality demands.

The takers' obfuscation of their real motives, methods, and so-called ideals are just as varied. The takers present themselves as wanting to live. They portray that they merely have another opinion as to how to live, as to how to optimize human happiness, as to what is important here on earth. That they merely want to initiate force to bring about what is right. That just as we want to enforce rights, by using force in retaliation against those who violate rights, they want to initiate force, "proactively", to make men act the way they ought to act. As if there were no distinction between initiating force and voluntary cooperation or self-defense, — as if initiated force were not evil. But the truth is they don't want to live. Just as some men love their lives, these men hate life, hate those who love it, and can therefore rightly be described as worshipping death.

(To concretize this, let's start with an uncontroversial example. When can we say that a man loves a houseplant? We evaluate his commitment and actions in loving the plant. Does he strive to learn how to take care of the plant? If he really cares, does he strive to learn how to optimize the life and beauty of the plant? Does he optimally water the plant, does he give it necessary nutrition, does he move it to follow the sunlight as seasons change, does he prune it appropriately, does he dust its leaves, does he buy it a good pot, etc.? If he does all these things, or hires someone to do it better than he would, then we can say he loves the plant.)

(What if he sacrifices a higher value to the plant, something that objectively should be of higher value to him such as his children, would we then say he loves the plant? No because he will ruin his life and his enjoyment of it by the destruction of his relationship with his children so that the enjoyment of the plant will always be tainted by the negative consequences of his prioritizing it over his own child. What if he's willing to sacrifice his life for the plant? Does he love the plant? Not at all. Few things can be of higher value to a man than his own life since it is life that gives value to his values. If he perishes, for example, then who will take care of the plant? If he leaves a will to ensure the plant is taken care how can he be sure that his requirements will be carried out?)

(What if he does only some of the things the life of the plant requires? Then we can say he likes the plant and of course there is a scale from hatred to indifference to love. If he does none of the things the life of the plant requires, or if he actively does things that give him other benefits in his life but hamper the life of the plant, he's indifferent. Now if he goes out of the way to destroy the plant's life when alternative actions are available to him for his purposes, then we can say he hates the plant.)

(The takers are the plant haters of human life. Irrespective of their rationalizations they are destroying the source of all values: life and the rights that human life requires.)

Our motivation is to live happily and we cannot easily understand their motivation which is to get away with living. They don't want to live as man: thinking, acting, and taking responsibility to produce the values that make man's life sustainable. Don't you see how they rush to crush the productive man's ability to produce? Don't you hear them asking man to sacrifice himself and all his values? Don't you hear them saying that the goal isn't equality of opportunity but equality of outcomes — a goal that can only be achieved by cutting the men of greater ability down? Their ideal is the Rajah or King of old, whose starving serfs were sacrificed for the King's parties or the Rajah's bejeweled robes.

The takers never develop a love of life. They justify their taking by reference to a supposedly higher value. They claim society, the state, your neighbor, the less fortunate, whatever. But they do not see that life is a feature of the individual and our natures demand that life be lived by each individual who possesses it. And since life is the only thing that gives meaning to values, all living creatures are the purpose of their own life therefore nothing can legitimately take precedence over what they need to live. The truth is that by initiating force against those who want to live, they are violating human

nature. (See Appendix H for a full exposition of the morality for living as a man.)

The only legitimate constraint on a man's course of life is the rights of others. Rights do not impose a positive duty toward others they impose only a negative duty: leave them alone to live their lives as they will, as long as they don't interfere with your rights. The takers on the other hand, because they've chosen not to love their own lives, must insert themselves into the lives of others. They assume the right to determine the course of the life others.

Recognize that takers' supposed good intentions are just a rationalization for their theft and control over you. If they were motivated by a love of values and a desire to alleviate human suffering they would advocate for the only thing in history that has allowed masses of men to achieve happiness and what has lifted men from his state of poverty: capitalism.

For those who worship death, material existence has no full reality. That is the root of their faking, their pretense, their going through an act, the unreality, as if they have never allowed themselves cognizance of the greatness of existence. We see it in their response to adversity, to their response to the consequences of their evil, we see it in their need to escalate their evil even as signs of its failure or destructive burden become eminent.

The takers dream of being able to continue stealing without affecting the production of the producers too much. Witness the dreams of communism, socialism, fascism, and today's democratic states where governments, in the US for example, steal more than 50% of GDP and increase our indebtedness by trillions annually.

The failure to think leads man to be in constant conflict with reality as he fails with his constant stream of decisions. The failure to confront these decisions makes a man have to evade that he is evading his responsibility to live. This evasion necessitates blocking out and rationalizing all the signposts of his failures and, since he is not open to thinking, he fails to rectify his disastrous path. Witness the persistent irrational behavior most takers engage in and their failure to make significant changes to rectify their path.

The takers' hatred of life, therefore, leads them to escalate their death worship by the logic of life's requirements. As a requirement of life everyman needs to know that he is capable of living, meaning that he has the life skills to succeed in living, and he must know that he is worthy of living, that is that he has the values of character that make his life worth sustaining. He cannot escape the consequences of this judgment, a judgment that he passes on himself which is the basis of his self-esteem or lack thereof. If he concludes that he is not worthy of living nor capable of it, he will not make the effort to define, choose, and pursue his values much less fight for his rights.

Self-judgment is inescapable and necessarily objective. His subconscious will not lie for him and makes this self-assessment based on all that he learns about the nature of reality, the nature of life, his nature as a human being, and the actions and decisions he has made or fails to make. He may consciously choose to contradict any conclusion or even the need to think about a particular issue but his subconscious does not dismiss any aspect of reality or his behavior. So, if he consciously concludes that theft and murder are the right ways of life, his subconscious gives him constant reminders that he is wrong. To be wrong in life means to be incapable and unworthy of living. Unwilling to admit or question his decision to do evil, the taker then must continue to escalate his evil to try to mask his subconscious self-assessment, to prove to himself that he is right to live life as a taker. Every failure is rationalized into another bout of evil.

This self-conflict inevitably leads to a constant crisis of judgment where everywhere he looks he sees evidence that he is wrong in the way he lives so he must constantly seek to be reassured that he is living properly by fooling those whom he despises for their moral way of life but still must rely on

because they are the only ones who's judgment he senses is valid,. He seeks to earn their approbation by lying, inserting himself into their lives like a leech seeking the lifeblood he's foregone, rationalizing his evil, pointing to the supposed good he occasionally does, and appealing to their emotions so as not to be judged by their minds.

The taker in essence must constantly prove to himself and others that he is right despite all the evidence to the contrary. He must say "See. I have a big house, luxury cars, all the toys, and my children go to private schools. I'm right to be a taker." "Look at the suckers working themselves to the bone to get half of what I have." "Look, they work hard all their lives and with a snap of my fingers, I can take what they have." "See. I'm working for the public good. Those people work hard but the laws I pass help the needy. So what if the victims have to work a little harder? They have to pay their fair share to help the good we do. I could take it all for myself but I don't. I'm a good guy." Their "altruistic" gestures take the same form. They seek to gain admiration from their audience by advocating for self-sacrifice and "giving back" part of what they've taken.

Naturally the taker finds support from other takers or wannabes. The takers recognize each other and seek to find and promote each others taking. They can then say "See he's doing it too." and "See that's how you get things done." Invariably they seek to advise anyone who they take an interest in to become takers: "You've got to be smart." and "You've got to play the game." which to them means you have to jockey for a position to violate the rights of others so you can gain the unearned and undeserved.

To see how all this self-deception plays out more clearly let's analyze the takers modus. Why is taking bad? Well we know that it's bad for the victim. The taker in taking some value or opportunity takes a fraction of the victim's life, his choices, negates his will, and ignores his need for survival, that is, his very nature as a thinking being. The taker must ignore all these facts in order to engage in his destructive behavior.

Further, the taking is bad for the taker since it puts him in conflict with life's objective values. Since he doesn't live on a desert island, the taker must first hide his taking because anyone who learns of his proclivity will avoid him, arrest him, seek to avenge his victims, or preemptively harm him. Certainly no one who valued their life would associate with the taker. Only people who want to use him seek him out, that is, other takers.

Moreover, the taker must spend an inordinate amount of time planning and executing his evil. If he seeks to gain any values through taking he needs to spend an inordinate amount of time planning how to hide and hiding his ill-gotten gains. He lives in constant fear for his life because any slip up will destroy him.

Of course, the takers' behavior is self-contradictory. While ignoring the victims need to produce to make choices and to be free to enact his will, he depends on the victims ability to produce to sustain the taking. He frustrates the very faculty that he relies on to get his loot.

The taker cannot have any real love because either he will never be truly seen by any of his relationships since he must hide much of what he is or he will only form relationships with those who tolerate taking and the other evil aspects of his life. And even he cannot want to develop intimate personal relationships with other potential takers.

Once the taker starts taking he must escalate his atrocities since he needs to convince himself that he is right in living the way he does and any trouble that comes his way will be "solved" by the expediency of another, greater atrocity. Eventually most of the takers resources and time are engaged in sustaining and securing his evil life. There are countless examples of takers who "push their luck" even after obtaining substantial "success".

Most men are working to find ways to improve their lives and life in general. Takers are looking for ways to destroy lives for their own benefit or the benefit of their pet projects no matter who gets hurt.

Look at the photographs of career politicians, career criminals, and career liars. Do they not look like the most miserable people you've ever seen?

The takers make themselves slaves to their systems and to those they enslave. Just like a liar becomes the slave of those he lies to, constantly having to maintain his lies with more lies, the taker must continuously lie, manipulate, control, his victims so that the taker's life is wasted maintaining his taking. They tie their fake self-esteem to the evil they do. They try to impress their victims and bystanders with the evil they can enact. They try to defend their self-esteem by doing ever greater evil. Moreover the systems and establishments they create breed more takers which ultimately pose a threat to the taker's way of life.

There's a famous example of death worship that illustrates the evil-doer's need for a moral sanction. Transcripts and recordings of what's become known as The Hitler Mannerheim Conversation can be found translated online and is the only known recording of Hitler not screaming or giving a speech. Hitler, and the generals present, did not know they were being recorded. His words and tone reveal Hitler bragging about the size of the tank force that led to losses against Russia. Hitler is speaking to Generals who were well aware of the error and yet he seems to want them to exculpate his error. Hitler unworriedly and casually states that at the time he thought the error would lead to "the end" of everything and he sounds as if it would mean nothing to him to sustain the loss of everything they had killed for: Listen to the conversation and see for yourself that these men worship death, since ultimate failure and the lives of the countless men they lost does not concern them.

Do you believe the takers want the best for humanity? If the 100 million plus killings under statism, fascism, communism, socialism, and democracy⁵⁶⁵ in the last 100 years do not give them pause, do they love life or do they worship death?

Make no mistake, if you're an altruist you logically must conclude that the individual must live for others, that the state should be his master, that schools should not serve the student but inculcate him to serve, not his own happiness but whatever the bureaucracy wants to call the "public good".

To win your rights you will have to overcome years of philosophical teachings including getting rid of all notions inculcated into you to focus on anything other than your life and happiness and whatever charity you choose to do. Intellectuals, politicians, journalists and others are lying to you to get you to feel ashamed of the best within you so that you will go gently into their destructive night. (If you have any problem with living selfishly, see the Appendix H where we prove the moral righteousness of your rational selfishness.) Basically, you have a right to your life so be proud of your ability to live it.

The takers of today will take us back to that darkest of times, before America, before the Founders created a place for men. This historical bulwark of sacrifice persists. And its historical impact is terrible as we have seen.

Historically the ideological firmament expurgate the mind to depict it as evil, and every form of insult: from heterodox to materialist to blackguard— every form of torture: from ridicule to behavior modification to assassination — have been brought down upon those who shouldered the responsibility of exercising a human consciousness and performing the crucial act of mental

⁵⁶⁵ 100 Years of Communism – and 100 Million Dead by David Satter: <https://www.wsj.com/articles/100-years-of-communism-and-100-million-dead-1510011810>
https://en.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Mass_killings_under_communist_regimes
20th Century Democide: <https://www.hawaii.edu/powerkills/NOTE1.HTM>

integration. Yet only to the extent to which — shackled, bludgeoned, abused — some individual men persisted to think, only to that extent was the rest of humanity able to survive.

Through all the ritualized worship of sacrifice, worship of the mindless, through all the enslavement humanity endured, all the brutality it chose to practice — it was only by the virtue of the men who perceived that plants must have water in order to grow, that cement sets, that two and two makes four, that love is not served by blindness and life is not fed by ruin — only by the grace of the rational did the rest of men learn to experience moments when they lived as human beings, and only the sum of such moments permitted their survival. It was the man of the mind who taught the others to cook, to maintain hygiene, to forge their weapons, and to build the jails they threw him in. He was the man who unleashed creative energy — and reckless generosity — who knew that stagnation is not for men, that meekness is not his nature, that ingenuity is his most moral, joy inducing power — and in commitment to his love of life he went on working, working despite torture, working for his enslavers, for the takers, paying with his life, blood, sweat, and tears for the privilege of saving theirs.

This is man's glory, that he thought, and his guilt — that he let the takers teach him to feel guilty of his glory, to accept unrewarded sacrifice as a way of life, and, in punishment for the sin of using his mind, to perish on the mass graves of the takers. The tragic joke of human history is that its always the men of mind the takers destroyed and the animal, the man of “instinct”, the brute, they enshrined. It was always an animal's attributes, not man's, that humanity was meant to worship: instinct and force embodied by the mystics and kings. The mystics, longed for an extra-sensory, non-reality based consciousness and ruled by dark emotions they claimed superior to reason. They taught that knowledge came not from thinking or scientific discernment but from blind, subconscious ejaculations. The kings, ruled by means of violence, false flags, and terror, with conquest as their method and taking as their aim, with weapons as the validating force of their power. All while the masses of men lived short miserable lives.

The billions of words of blather written, speeches given (all using someone's mind, by the way) to denounce man's mind and ensconce whim in its place, were mere rationalizations for the taker's way of life. No one has ever believed in the irrational; what they seek is to defend the unjust. Whenever a man denounces the mind, it is because his purpose is one which the mind would not let him get away with. When he preaches contradictions, he does so expecting that some victim will take up the burden to deliver him the impossible. The taker hopes some victim will make it work for him at the price of the victim's suffering or life; since destruction is the price of any contradiction. Taking the values produced by reason has been the motive of every anti-reason creed on earth. The despoiling of ability has been the purpose of every creed that preached self-sacrifice.

It is we the victims who've made this injustice possible. It is the producers who made it possible for the rule of the brute to work. The takers have always known it. We producers have not. The time has come for us to see that it is we that have made their mafia racket possible.

What we are asked to worship, is the mindless taker or his supporter. This is their ideal, the goal to aim at, the purpose to live for, and, according to their proselytizing, men are to be rewarded according to how close they approach it. The “public”, is the takers latest excuse, — a title they give to any man they see as a failure in life. They promise he will rise to glory without effort, he will be honored irrespective of what he deserves, and he will be paid for what he does not produce at the cost of those who do produce.

We the productive — who must atone for the guilt of wanting to live — we must work to support the taker as he orders, with his pleasure as our only reward. Since we have the most to contribute, we will have the least to say. Since we have the better capacity to think, we will not be permitted a thought of our own. Since we have the judgment to act, we will not be permitted an action of our choice. We will work under bureaucrats and controls, issued by those who are unwilling to work. They

claim the right to dispose of our energy and product, because they refuse to be men and produce.

Do you say that this is impossible, that it cannot be made to work? They know it, but it is we the producers who don't — and they are counting on us not to know it. They are counting on us to go on, to work to the limit of the inhuman and to feed them while we last — and when we collapse, there will be another victim starting out and feeding them, see the attacks on the internet today, and software prior, and robotics and biotechnology on the horizon — and the span of each succeeding victim will be shorter, and while we'll die to leave them an industrial sector, our last descendant-in-spirit will die to leave them a loaf of bread. This does not worry the takers of the moment. Their plan — like all the plans of all the royal takers of the past — is only that the loot shall last their lifetime.

To beat them, refuse to be a human sacrifice, deal with men only on your terms — and let your terms be the moral code which holds that man has a right to his life and is not the means to any end of others. The creed of the takers has lasted for centuries solely by the willingness of the victims to serve — by means of the victims' acceptance of punishment for breaking a moral code impossible to practice. Refuse the role of sinner. Produce only on your terms — not by permission but by right — not for the sake of sacrifice but for your own joy and life.

Appendix J

Americans surveyed on a variety of concrete moral issues proving many Americans still retain the Founders' morality.^{566 567 568 569 570 571 572 573 574 575 576 577 578 579 580 581 582 583 584 585 586 587 588}

The Liberty Song

“Then join hand in hand, brave Americans all,
By uniting we stand, by dividing we fall;
In so righteous a cause let us hope to succeed,
For heaven approves of each generous deed.

“All ages shall speak with amaze and applause,
Of the courage we'll show in support of our Laws;
To die we can bear, but to serve we disdain,
For shame is to Freedom more dreadful than pain.”

We can discern how American's currently view moral values from surveys. Thankfully, some 30% to 40% actually still hold the Founding Father's views on morality. This is our greatest weapon against a

- ⁵⁶⁶ <http://news.gallup.com/poll/5263/Civil-Liberties.aspx>
- ⁵⁶⁷ <http://news.gallup.com/poll/1600/Congress-Public.aspx>
- ⁵⁶⁸ <http://news.gallup.com/poll/147626/Federal-Budget-Deficit.aspx>
- ⁵⁶⁹ <http://assets.pewresearch.org/wp-content/uploads/sites/11/2016/04/Religion-in-Everyday-Life-FINAL.pdf>
- ⁵⁷⁰ <http://www.pewforum.org/2015/05/12/americas-changing-religious-landscape/>
- ⁵⁷¹ http://assets.pewresearch.org/wp-content/uploads/sites/11/2015/11/201.11.03_RLS_II_full_report.pdf
- ⁵⁷² <http://news.gallup.com/poll/27286/Government.aspx>
- ⁵⁷³ <http://news.gallup.com/poll/12751/Labor-Unions.aspx>
- ⁵⁷⁴ <http://news.gallup.com/poll/117328/Marriage.aspx>
- ⁵⁷⁵ <http://news.gallup.com/poll/1663/Media-Use-Evaluation.aspx>
- ⁵⁷⁶ <http://news.gallup.com/poll/1681/Moral-Issues.aspx>
- ⁵⁷⁷ <http://news.gallup.com/poll/24655/Party-Images.aspx>
- ⁵⁷⁸ <http://news.gallup.com/poll/1690/Religion.aspx>
- ⁵⁷⁹ <http://news.gallup.com/poll/21676/Stem-Cell-Research.aspx>
- ⁵⁸⁰ <http://news.gallup.com/poll/116350/Position-World.aspx>
- ⁵⁸¹ <http://news.gallup.com/poll/1720/Work-Work-Place.aspx>
- ⁵⁸² http://assets.pewresearch.org/wp-content/uploads/sites/11/2015/11/201.11.03_RLS_II_full_report.pdf
- ⁵⁸³ <http://news.gallup.com/poll/1645/guns.aspx>
- ⁵⁸⁴ http://news.gallup.com/poll/191858/americans-remain-pessimistic-state-moral-values.aspx?g_source=position1&g_medium=related&g_campaign=tiles
- ⁵⁸⁵ <http://news.gallup.com/poll/5263/Civil-Liberties.aspx>
- ⁵⁸⁶ <http://news.gallup.com/poll/1600/Congress-Public.aspx>
- ⁵⁸⁷ <http://news.gallup.com/poll/147626/Federal-Budget-Deficit.aspx>
- ⁵⁸⁸ http://assets.pewresearch.org/wp-content/uploads/sites/11/2015/11/201.11.03_RLS_II_full_report.pdf

government bent on property rights violations.

To read our distillation and defense of the Founding Fathers' views on morality, see Appendices H and I. To read about the political application of this morality, read Appendix K.

When asked “When it comes to questions of right and wrong, which of the following do you look most for guidance?”:

- 45% practical experience and common sense
- 33% said religious teachings and beliefs
- 20% said philosophy and reason

Only 33% believe there are standards for what is right and wrong that apply in any situation. 64% believe that whether something is right or wrong depends on the context.

So, like the Founding Father's many Americans still recognize that right and wrong can be gleaned from applying reason and logic. And they have the self-esteem to recognize that they have the ability to make the decision as to what is right or wrong (and not merely rely on some authority to tell them).

To get a better sense of the content of the moral values many Americans hold we can look to a 2010 Gallup survey⁵⁸⁹. That survey asked those who thought moral values where in decline the open-ended question, “In what ways do you see moral values in the country getting worse?”, and they asked those who thought moral values where getting better the open-ended question, “In what ways do you see moral values in the country getting better?”. The commonality in their responses cite rights-respecting moral values, so:

- 40% cite greater respect / understanding of others (which can only be enacted by respecting each others rights)
- 31% cite people caring
- 21% cite greater parental involvement
- 17% cite honesty among people and its leaders
- 10% cite forms of criminality
- 7% cite accountability / responsibility
- Only 7% cite greed or self-interest as a negative
- Remarkably 4% cite government policies as a source for moral decay (See Appendix I for our discussion on how these two are related)
- Only 21% cite traditional religious issues (eg religious engagement, sex / promiscuity, abortion)

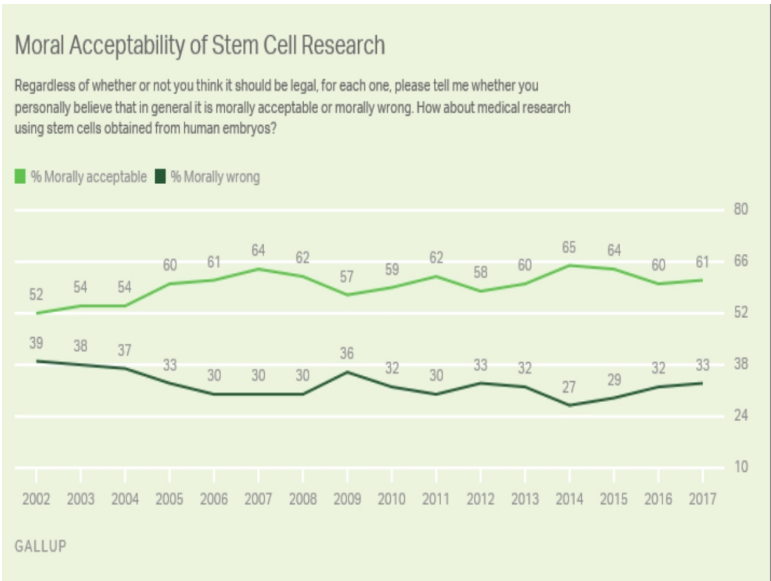
Despite media misrepresentation of abortion as a divisive issue, as of 2017, only 18% of Americans believe “abortion should be illegal in all circumstances”, 43% believe its “morally acceptable” and 7%

⁵⁸⁹ <http://news.gallup.com/poll/128042/Americans-Outlook-Morality-Remains-Bleak.aspx>

believe the morality of abortion “depends on the situation”. When asked if abortion should generally be legal during different stages of pregnancy? Surveys showed that 61% thought it should be legal during the first trimester, 27% during the second trimester, and 14% during the final trimester.

In addition, the percent who believe each of the following categories is morally acceptable shows a fairly rational moral compass⁵⁹⁰. These responses suggest that man's happiness and self-responsibility should be the focus of man's life for adults:

– Birth control	89%
– Divorce	72%
– Unmarried sex	67%
– Gambling	67%
– Child rearing outside of marriage	62%
– Stem cells research from human embryo	60%
– Death penalty	59%
– Using animal furs	59%
– Doctor assisted suicide	53%
– Medical testing on animals	53%
– Sex between teenagers	37%
– Pornography	34%
– Suicide	18%
– Polygamy	14%
– Extramarital affair	10%



Americans' relationship with religion supports the conclusion that many Americans still hold the

⁵⁹⁰ <http://news.gallup.com/poll/1576/abortion.aspx>

Founding Fathers' views of religion and morality.⁵⁹¹ ⁵⁹² Only 68% of Christians or Catholics surveyed thought believing in God is essential to what it means to be Christian or Catholic.

- Only 49% think praying is essential
- Only 32% think reading the bible and other religious materials is essential
- Only 27% think attending religious services is essential
- 65% do believe being honest all the time is essential
- 61% believe forgiving those who have wronged you is essential
- Only 48% believe committing to spend time with family is essential
- Only 47% believe working to help the poor or needy is essential
- 67% believe being grateful for what you have is essential

Survey on the sources of guidance used for major life decision, reveals that, even for the religious, every day morality is not guided by religious teachings. 82% identify their own research as what they most rely on when making major life decisions. 43% rely on family advice. 25% rely on advice from professional experts. Only 45% rely on prayer and only 15% rely on advice from religious leaders.

When Americans were asked to describe in their own words what being a Catholic, Christian, or moral person meant to them, they reveal the essence of their moral conceptions. 42% made general reference to common sense moral edicts and only 28% made reference to traditionally religious edicts:

- 17% referenced the golden rule or some form of empathy or kindness
- 8% referenced being a good person
- 7% referenced tolerance or respect
- 6% referenced helping others
- 5% referenced honesty
- 3% referenced being the best person you can or being true to yourself
- 9% referenced other, non-religious beliefs or behaviors
- only 18% referenced trust in or belief in God
- only 6% referenced following the Bible or religious law
- only 1% referenced faith and another 7% referenced some other religiosity

Another important indicator of how moral guidance is primarily reason-based is Americans' response

⁵⁹¹ <http://assets.pewresearch.org/wp-content/uploads/sites/11/2016/04/Religion-in-Everyday-Life-FINAL.pdf>

⁵⁹² <http://www.pewforum.org/2015/05/12/americas-changing-religious-landscape/>

to how frequently they speak with their immediate family regarding religion:

- 13% never speak about religion
- 26% seldom speak about religion
- 14% speak about religion several times each year
- Only 14% speak about religion once or twice a month
- 32% speak about religion at least once a week

Most Americans consider themselves religious but their moral ideas come from their own thinking. In 2014 only 1 in 4 Americans described themselves as unaffiliated as regards religion-- up from 1 in 6 in 2007. Unaffiliated includes all atheists (3%), agnostics (4%), and those who say they are nothing in particular. Only 7% of unaffiliated rely on religious teachings and beliefs on questions of right and wrong. The rest rely on philosophy and reason or practical experience and common sense.

Religious Inter marriage

% of those who are married/living with partner whose spouse/partner is ...

Among those who are ...	Spouse/ partner has same religion	Evangelical Protestant tradition	Mainline Protestant tradition	Historically black Protestant tradition	Catholic	All other faiths	Unaffiliated	NET Spouse/partner has different religion
Hindu	91	0	1	0	2	3	3	9=100
Mormon	82	3	3	*	3	1	7	18
Muslim	79	*	5	6	1	3	6	21
Catholic	75	5	8	1	n/a	3	9	25
Evangelical Protestant	75	n/a	7	2	6	2	7	25
Historically black Protestant	65	10	4	n/a	6	2	12	35
Jewish	65	1	8	1	9	4	11	35
Jehovah's Witness	64	*	6	*	7	1	21	36
Mainline Protestant	59	12	n/a	1	12	4	13	41
Unaffiliated	56	8	10	2	16	8	n/a	44
Orthodox Christian	53	5	9	0	19	7	7	47
Buddhist	39	*	7	1	13	7	32	61

So it is clear that most Americans hold a rational view of morality akin to the Founding Fathers and that this bodes well for their support of property rights on a principled moral basis.

The Star-Spangled Banner

“And the rockets' red glare, the bombs bursting in air,
Gave proof through the night that our flag was still
there;

O say does that star-spangled banner yet wave
O'er the land of the free and the home of the brave?”

7801

7802

7803

7804

7805

7806

7807

Appendix K

Capitalism, the only moral, and properly American, political system.

The right to life is the source of all rights—and the right to property is the only way to implement that nature given right in society (see Appendix H for a discussion of man's nature and the morality it requires). To summarize: Since knowledge, thinking, and rational action are essential for man's life and are properties of the individual, since the choice to exercise his rational faculty or not depends on the individual, man's proper survival requires that he be free from force. Since men are neither omniscient nor infallible, they must be free to agree or disagree, to cooperate or to pursue their own independent course, each according to his own rational judgment. Freedom is the fundamental requirement of man's mind.

For all recorded millennia men have lived as rightless creatures, as slaves or serfs to rulers. Only our partial adoption of capitalism changed that. Throughout history, anti-statist figures in fiction and life have stood against the state – celebrated as heroes – anticipating America, a time and place when men would be free by right not favor.⁵⁹³ Now is time for you to join them in the great cause for man's rights. Become the hero you've admired your whole life. Fight for your rights.

On the whole, businessmen have abandoned the fight for men's rights long ago. Their policies appease any antagonists; seeking compromise where a principled stance is required; ultimately apologizing for their own existence. Having financially supported and morally sanctioned their intellectual enemies for decades, many have been relying on political lobbying, on regulatory capture, on private manipulations, on cronyism, on seeking momentary favors from government officials, which the officials ultimately leverage to extort more and more from them. Help reverse this trend because, as we show in Appendices H and I, without property rights, no other rights are possible.

Since man has to sustain his life by his own effort, the man who has no absolute right to the product and disposal of his effort, cannot count on the results of his actions, cannot be motivated by success, and has no means to sustain his life. The man who produces while others choose how to dispose of his product, is a slave, even if he is allowed to vote for his slave-drivers and his slave-drivers take only a fraction of his life and product.

If some men are entitled by right to the products of the work of others, it means that those others are deprived of rights and condemned to slave labor, whether the product is healthcare or education or a single dollar. Crime cannot be made “practical” or moral if the government says that robbery is legal and resistance to robbery illegal. Whenever a government official promises to give us free stuff what they're promising to do is to steal from our neighbor or our children's future (if they finance it with debt) take a huge cut for themselves (and their cronies), and give us just enough to be complicit.

⁵⁹³Think Robin of Loxley, Diego de la Vega, Edmond Dantes, Billy Budd, Aramis Rene d'Herblay, Porthos du Vallon, Percy Blakeney, John Galt, Ragnar Danneskjöld, Francisco D'Anconia, William Wallace, Winston Smith, Dalton Russel, Bjorn Faulkner, D'Artagnan Charles de Batz de Castlemore, Cyrano de Bergerac, Robert Gould Shaw, Silas Trip, Kira Argounova, Newt Knight, James Cromwell, Veronica Franco, Emmet Brickowski, Thomas A. Anderson, Anthony Edward Stark, Craig T. Nelson, Georg Dreyman, Albert Jerska, Paul Mercurio, Ren McCormack, Muhammad Ali, Guido Orefice, David Thorogood, Tim Horton, Vincent Freeman, Westley Roberts, Chris Knight, Ben Cash, Will Salas, Plutarch Heavensbee, Tris Prior, Aristotle, Roger Godberd, Patrick Henry, James Madison, Thomas Jefferson, Samuel Adams, Benjamin Franklin, George Mason, James Monroe, Amos Singletary, Mercy Otis Warren, Prometheus, etc.

Anonymous obtains:

“All political choice is either the 'Invisible Hand' of the free market or the physical brutality and guns of government.”

Moreover, government initiated force stifles a man's judgment, thus rendering him incapable of morally guiding his life. A value which one is forced to accept at the price of one's judgment, is not a value to anyone. An attempt to achieve any good outcome by force is like an attempt to provide a man with a gourmet meal at the price of his palate. Values cannot exist (cannot be experienced as values) without man's discerning mind and outside the full context of an individual's life, needs, and goals.

If you're thinking of consensually accepted constraints, like teamwork, recognize that any collaboration requires the voluntary consent of each participant. If man has the right to make his own decision, then no one has the right to force his decision. Cooperation in creating property requires clearly defined contracts as to how that property, effort, resources, outcomes, etc. will be divided. When you work for a business owner, your property is the money you earn for the work you do based on the agreements you entered into. If your boss keeps your paycheck because he had hired other workers it would be just as unjust as if the government took your boss' profits simply because he is a member of society and needs to “give back”.

There is no such thing as “a right to a job” — there is only the right of free trade, that is: a man's right to create his own job or to take a job if another man chooses to offer one. There is no “right to a home,” only the right of free trade: the right to build a home or to buy it. There are no rights to a ‘fair’ wage or a ‘fair’ price if no one chooses to pay it, to hire a man, or to pay what he asks for his product. There are no “rights of consumers” to milk, shoes, movies, healthcare or champagne if no producers choose to manufacture such items (there is only the right to manufacture them oneself). There are no “rights” of special groups, there are no “rights of farmers, of workers, of businessmen, of employees, of employers, of the old, of the young.” There are only the Rights of Man — rights possessed by every individual man and by all men as individuals – by their nature.

The right to agree with others is not a problem in any society; it is the right to disagree that is crucial and must be protected. It is the institution of private property that protects and implements the right to disagree – and thus keeps the road open to man's most valuable attribute (provably valuable personally, socially, and objectively): his creative mind.

The right to property is a right to action, it is not the right to any given object, but freedom to the action and the results of producing or earning that object. It is not a guarantee that a man will earn any property, but only a guarantee that no one can forcibly take it away from him if he earns it. It is the right to gain, to keep, to use, and to dispose of ones material values. Every material element or resource which, in order to become of use or value to men, requires the application of human knowledge and effort, must be private property – by the right of those who apply the knowledge and effort to make it valuable.

The intellectuals and activists who offer us the false alternative of “human rights” versus “property rights,” as if one could exist without the other, are wrong. Only a ghost can exist without material property; only a slave will work without the right to dispose of the product of his effort. How can man implement one set of rights without the other?

The institution of private property, in the full, legal meaning of the term, can only be brought into existence by capitalism, that is a complete separation of government and the economy. In the pre-capitalist eras, private property existed de facto, but not de jure, that is, at the pleasure of whoever happened to be in charge, not by right or by law. In law and in principle, all property belonged to the head of the tribe or the king, and was held only by his permission, which could be revoked at any time. (These men could and did expropriate the estates of even their most favored subjects throughout recorded history.)

The recognition of individual rights requires the banishment of initiated physical force from human relationships. In a capitalist society, no man or group may initiate the use of physical force against others. The only legitimate function of the government is the task of protecting man's rights, i.e., the task of protecting him from physical force; the government acts as the agent of man's right of self-defense, and may use force only in retaliation and only against those who initiate its use. The government's role, then, is to create and maintain a legal process to control the retaliatory use of force when it is needed to secure men's rights. It should be obvious that when we refer to 'capitalism', we mean an uncontrolled, unregulated "laissez-faire" capitalism – with a separation of state and economics, in the same way and for the same reasons as the separation of state and church. And not the mixture of statism and property rights we have experienced for the last hundred years.

The moral justification of capitalism does not lie in the sacrificing altruist claim that it represents the best way to achieve the common good or to "distribute resources." Men who own themselves are not a "resource" and neither are their minds — and without the creative power of man's intelligence, without individual initiative, raw materials remain useless as the millennia of human struggle demonstrate. It is true that capitalism does succeed where every other system fails but this is merely a secondary consequence. The moral justification of capitalism is that it is the only system that allows man to maintain the ownership of his life, mind, and its products. It upholds man's property rights, and thereby protects man's free will, that is, his ability to ensure his survival and happiness.

Anonymous observes:

"It is man's nature—the connection between his survival and his use of reason—that capitalism recognizes and protects."

In a capitalist society, all human relationships are voluntary. Men are free to cooperate or not, to deal with one another or not, as their own individual judgments, convictions, and interests dictate. They can deal with one another only by means of reason, i.e., by means of discussion, persuasion, and contractual agreement, by voluntary choice in what they judge to be win-win arrangements. And no one's misfortune can be used to enslave another.

Capitalism encourages the moral use of man's mind and rewards him to the degree that he creates value for others. It leaves every man free to choose the work he likes, to specialize in it, to trade his product for the products of others, and to go as far on the road of achievement as his ability and ambition will carry him. His success depends on the social value of his work. When men are free to trade, when no man forces others, it is the best product and the best mind that win, and raise the

standard of living, store of knowledge, of thought and ability, ever higher for all.

7953
7954
7955
7956
7957
7958
7959
7960
7961
7962
7963
7964
7965
7966
7967
7968
7969
7970
7971
7972
7973
7974
7975
7976
7977
7978
7979
7980
7981
7982
7983
7984
7985
7986
7987
7988
7989
7990
7991
7992
7993
7994
7995
7996
7997
7998
7999
8000
8001
8002
8003
8004

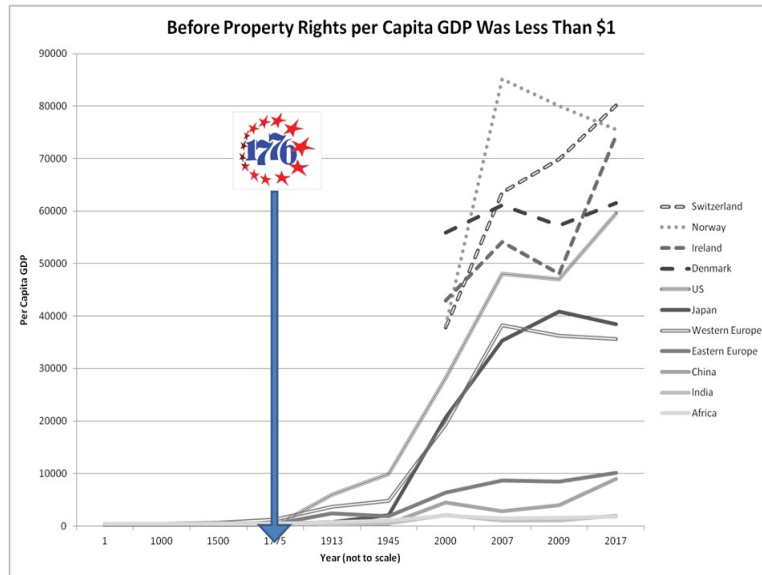
The morality of capitalism is such that it allows each man to participate at the level of his ability without forcing his ambitions on others. Persuasion will reward him. His use of force against innocents will not. Thus, a manufacturer of luxury shoes may well make a greater fortune than a manufacturer of prosthesis — even though it can be demonstrated that prosthesis are scientifically more valuable than shoes. But valuable for whom?

Funding research into prosthesis is of no value to a young woman just beginning to make her life; a shoe is; a shoe, to her, may mean the difference between glamour and boredom. This does not mean, however, that the values ruling a free market are subjective. If the young woman spends all her money on fashion and has none left to pay for the use of a prosthesis (for a damaged tooth, for example) when she needs it, the free market serves as her teacher: since she has no way to penalize others for her mistakes, she learns to budget. Does she have to go without simply because she cannot force someone to help her? No. In a free market she can borrow to purchase her prosthesis, ask for charity, or create a gofundme page for her needs. Access to a prosthesis is always available as she needs and no more. Under capitalism she is not taxed to support an entire hospital, a research laboratory, or a space ship's journey to the moon. Within her own productive power, she does pay a part of the cost of scientific achievements, when and as she needs them. She has no "social duty," her own life is her only responsibility — and the only thing that a capitalist system requires of her is the thing that nature requires: that she live and act to the best of her own judgment.

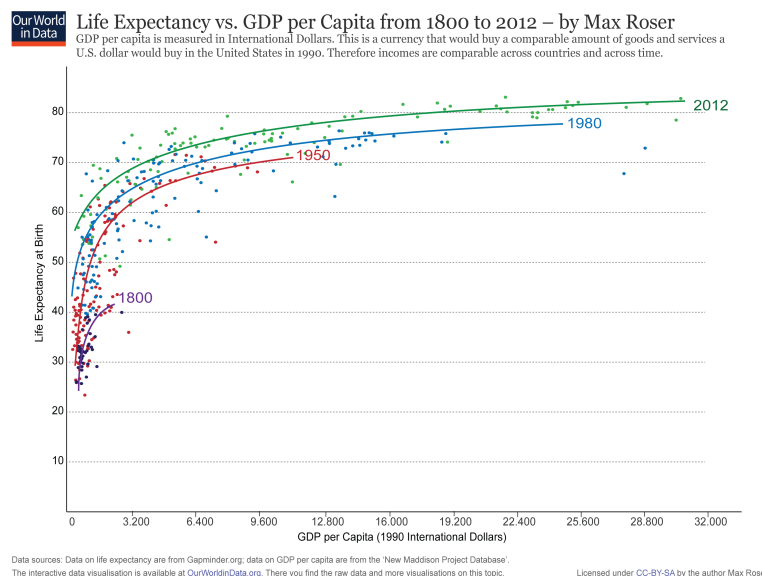
Within every category of goods and services offered by producers it is the purveyor of the best product at the lowest cost who earns the consumers patronage in that field — not by force but by virtue of the discoveries each consumer makes of the best within the category, and only those who act on non-rational considerations find their own decisions unsatisfying.

Under a partial adoption of capitalism, in its first hundred years, America's abundance was not created by sacrifices to "the public good," but by the creative energy of free men who pursued their own personal interests and the making of their own private fortunes and happinesses. They did not sacrifice the people to pay for America's industrialization the way today's statist propose. They gave the people better jobs, higher wages, and cheaper goods with every new machine they invented, with every scientific discovery or technological advancement — and thus the whole population, including the poorest immigrants, were moving forward and profiting, not suffering, every step of the way.

In the last hundred years, various degrees of government interference and control have been added, rationalized by the ideology of sacrifice — and this is what has led to the eventual destruction of a nascent capitalism into the mixture of statism we have today. In the nineteenth Century most owned their own business. Today only 5,000,000 businesses exist and 115,000,000 Americans are employees. Still the economic freedom that dominated the nineteenth century, led to the technological advancements we see now. (See Appendix M for the decline of innovation we are suffering through today.) But the element of statism kept growing throughout the nineteenth century and the world, and by the time it destroyed so much of the world in 1914, the governments involved were dominated by statist policies which led to the World Wars and the trend continues to worsen under Democratic Statism to this day. But the extent to which certain countries were free was the exact extent of their economic progress. America, the freest, for the first hundred years, achieved the most. The results are undeniable.



Compared to the millennia of pre-capitalist starvation and enslavement, 30 year life expectancies, etc, the living conditions of the poor in the early years of capitalism were the first chance the poor had ever had to rise. As proof — the incredible increase in wealth as measured by GDP per Capita in the US⁵⁹⁴ — the incredible increase in life-expectancy in the US since 1850, which has seen life-expectancy increase 10 years for every twenty years that passes⁵⁹⁵ — the enormous growth of the European population during the nineteenth century, a growth of over 300 per cent, as compared to the previous growth of something like 3 per cent per century.

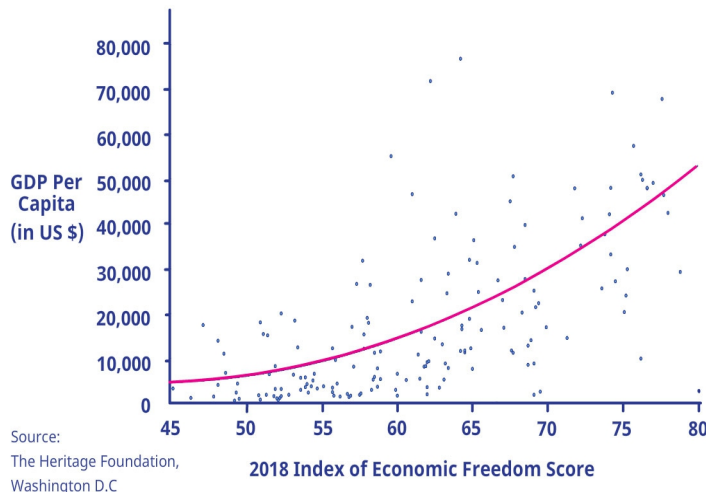


⁵⁹⁴ See the graph on the cover.

⁵⁹⁵ <https://ourworldindata.org/life-expectancy>

Capitalism has created the highest standard of living ever known on earth – morally. The evidence is incontrovertible: in America, states that maintain policies that are less fascist, socialist, rights-violating, evil, etc. benefit from stronger, growing, and more resilient economies.⁵⁹⁶ Contrast West and East Berlin, Venezuela and Chile, Hong Kong and China: these are the latest demonstrations, like a laboratory experiment for all to see. Yet those who are loudest in proclaiming their desire to eliminate poverty are loudest in denouncing capitalism. Man's well-being is clearly not their goal – sacrificing individuals is.

Economic Freedom Causes Prosperity



This graph proves more property rights respecting government leads to more success for everybody even the poor but that's not what justifies property rights: morality does. You have a right to property by your nature and the nature of the life you must live – period. What greater virtue can one ascribe to a social system than the fact that it leaves no possibility for any man to serve his own interests by enslaving other men only by serving them? What nobler system could be desired by anyone whose goal is man's well-being?

Capitalism has been called a system of greed — yet it is the system that raised the standard of living of its poorest citizens to heights no collectivist system has ever begun to equal, and no tribal gang can conceive of. To wit, if you make more than \$32,000 annually, or about \$16 per hour, you are a top 1% income earner in the World.⁵⁹⁷ The per capita income of the bottom 12.5% income earners in the US, the poorest Americans, puts them in the top 87% worldwide!⁵⁹⁸

⁵⁹⁶ <https://www.richstatespoorstates.org>

<https://www.alec.org/publication/rich-states-poor-states/>

https://www.alec.org/app/uploads/2016/04/2016-RSPS-Final_WEB.pdf

⁵⁹⁷ <https://www.investopedia.com/articles/personal-finance/050615/are-you-top-one-percent-world.asp>

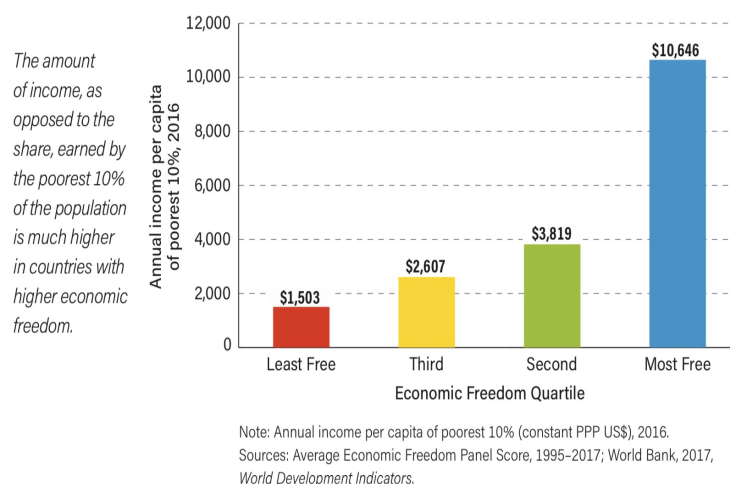
⁵⁹⁸ <https://politicalcalculations.blogspot.com/2016/10/what-is-your-world-income-percentile.html>

https://en.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Household_income_in_the_United_States

Fraser Institute, 2019 Annual Report, Economic Freedom of the World, page 20

<https://www.fraserinstitute.org/sites/default/files/economic-freedom-of-the-world-2019.pdf>

Exhibit 1.10: Economic Freedom and the Income Earned by the Poorest 10%



As to man's virtues, his highest moral achievements, self-reliance, pride, dignity, self-confidence, self-esteem, and justice — these are characteristics that mark a man for martyrdom in a statist society and under any social system except capitalism.

Neither capitalism's moral nature nor its political principles have ever been fully understood or defined. Many of its self-appointed defenders still regard it as compatible with government interference in the economy, ignoring the immorality, meaning, implications, and obvious effects of this interference. It is the statist element of our economy that is to blame for our frequent economic crises, structural injustices, and corruption; unfortunately, it is capitalism that is blamed and misrepresented.

If the good, the virtuous, the morally ideal is suffering and self-sacrifice — then, by that standard, capitalism has to be damned as evil. (See [Appendix H](#) for our discussion of sacrifice as a moral ideal and its proper alternative.) Capitalism does not tell men to suffer and sacrifice, but to pursue happiness and achievement — capitalism does not tell men to serve and sacrifice, but to produce and profit — capitalism does not preach passivity, humility, obedience, but independence, self-confidence, self-reliance — and, above all, capitalism does not permit anyone to expect or demand, to give or to take, the unearned and undeserved. In all human relationships — private or public, spiritual or material, social, political, economic, or moral — capitalism requires that men be guided by a principle which is the antithesis of altruism: the principle of justice that each man should receive and keep what he has earned.

Poverty is the state of nature and because no government, king, tribe, or gang ever recognized absolute property rights, that is the state men remained until 1776 (see the graph on the cover). Man is born with the capacity to reason to fulfill his needs and to preserve his life but he is not born with the knowledge or will to do these things. Man is born in an environment with the raw materials that can potentially be transformed into resources to serve his life but he must invent logic, science, and technology to discover how to transform raw materials into resources. Men must lift themselves from poverty which requires the recognition of property rights, freedom, and voluntary knowledge transfer. (That some men choose to steal or defraud others does not invalidate this need or the fact that the thieves survive by the virtue of those who do produce.)

Capitalism is the full realization of the system of absolute property rights. It recognizes men's need to

either transform natural resources, or voluntarily trade for what he needs. It does not allow for any men to tell other men what to do, how to live, or what and with whom to trade. Capitalism is the only moral political system, that is the only system that recognizes men's nature, morality, and rights and, therefore, does not permit government involvement in the economy – does not permit the initiation of force. It is the only system that permits a proper human life.

Capitalism is practical but pragmatic considerations are irrelevant when you understand that men must be free and that men must have a government that protects their rights (see Appendix H for our discussion of morality). Still, nothing has ever lifted men out of poverty the way capitalism has. To the extent that some nations adopted it, following the example of the Founding Fathers, to that extent men rose from the muck of slavery and its clinging poverty.

Note how the West was won by men plagued by Indians, poverty, and pests; or Australia, a formal penal colony, now one of the freest and most prosperous countries in the world in under 80 years; or America founded by men escaping oppression, pests, poverty, and lack of opportunity; or West Germany destroyed during WWII, rising up to become a world leading economy; or Hong Kong cleaved from and attacked for decades by China; or post-WWII, nuclear-decimated Japan, men who'd been willing Kamikaze, reformed by a (more) rights-respecting constitution. The lesson is that you give men, any men, the government enforced right to pursue and keep objective values (eg property, innovation, love, legacy, etc.) and many will defend their rights with their lives, become scions of morality, and lift the rest out poverty. By contrast take away men's ability to pursue values and you create a nation of brutes: see Venezuela today, North Korea, Russia under the communists, Germany under Hitler, Italy under Mussolini, Japan under the fascists, East Germany under the Stasi⁵⁹⁹, and China under the communists, etc.

Uninformed and evasive criticisms of capitalism abound. Capitalism is often attacked for poor working conditions, for example. The reality is that these persist because of government intervention, particularly regulation, insurance limitations, and tortious intervention. Moreover, recognize that men who do work under poor conditions, voluntarily submit themselves to these situations. The fact is they are often willing to work under difficult, dangerous, and potentially unhealthy conditions, in order to earn their living. That is their choice. Today the most dangerous work in the US – logging, fishery, aircraft piloting, construction, waste management, etc. – kill thousands of people annually and injure millions.⁶⁰⁰ Yet, despite much safer alternatives, these fields are highly in demand for their relatively higher pay.⁶⁰¹

Many criticize capitalism for inequality of outcomes. In truth, government-created inflation and cronyism are to blame for the observable trends. Of course, as individual mental and physical capacities, effort, and opportunities vary, there will always be inequality. But government economic intervention unnecessarily creates outcomes that are unjust. Those with capital and cronies are better able to shield their wealth from inflation by manipulating bureaucracy for their benefit and by investing in businesses, land and real estate, and other assets that increase in value with inflation and/or pass

⁵⁹⁹ The best information appears in the German Wikipedia: <https://de.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Zersetzung>
[https://de.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Zersetzung_\(Ministerium_f%C3%BCr_Staatssicherheit\)](https://de.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Zersetzung_(Ministerium_f%C3%BCr_Staatssicherheit))
<https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Zersetzung>;
[https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Unofficial_collaborator_\(Stasi\)#Activities](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Unofficial_collaborator_(Stasi)#Activities)
<https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Zersetzung>; https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Informal_collaborator;
<https://www.theatlantic.com/international/archive/2019/11/lingering-trauma-east-german-police-state/601669/>

The Lingering Trauma of Stasi Surveillance by Charlotte Bailey

⁶⁰⁰ <https://www.osha.gov>

<https://www.bls.gov>

⁶⁰¹ <https://www.usatoday.com/story/money/careers/2018/01/09/workplace-fatalities-25-most-dangerous-jobs-america/1002500001/>

on inflationary costs to consumers or suppliers. These investments are forbidden to those the government feels are too unsophisticated as investors. Moreover, cronies and the very wealthy have first access to freshly printed dollars (in the form of large loans from the treasury partner banks used by the government to print money) and therefore make their purchases and investments before prices have had a chance to rise. The middle class and poor have little access to inflation resistant investment and no access to newly printed money, and, therefore, suffer greatly from the effects of inflation. Moreover, their jobs do not keep apace of the increased money supply since they seldom have negotiating power with their employers.

Capitalism, a free capitalism absent of all government interference, will level the playing field of opportunity permitting even the poorest and least productive to live much better lives. Even with the rampant government interference in our economy, the poorest people in this country live better than 90% of the globe. To be precise, if you make more than \$32,000 annually, or about \$16 per hour⁶⁰², you are a top 1% income earner in the World.⁶⁰³ The per capita income of the bottom 12.5% income earners in the US, puts them in the top 87% of income owners worldwide!⁶⁰⁴

The Founders, the US, and capitalism are often attacked for slavery. But slavery is not a feature of capitalism or a free society. Slavery in America was a remnant of the colonial era (colonialism, is after all, the enslavement or obliteration of one people by another) and slavery was the historical and world-wide norm, not the exception, a history which Americans had to fight to overcome.

In reality Americans at their peak of slave ownership owned less than 1% of the world slave population.⁶⁰⁵ (Estimates of slave population in the 1750's were 400 million to 750 million slaves worldwide.⁶⁰⁶) In fact early Americans fought 2 wars and targeted slave ships with persistent Naval operations from 1819 to 1861 — actions that were instrumental in significantly diminishing the slave trade worldwide.⁶⁰⁷

History is clear, Africans were the primary initiators and perpetuators of slavery in the world during the colonial period and prior⁶⁰⁸, sometimes even selling their own children and their own citizens — a practice that continues to this day.⁶⁰⁹ In fact, Europe and Africa had significantly more slaves than Americans ever held.⁶¹⁰ The 1860 US Census counted a total of 31,443,321 people, of which 3,953,760 were slaves. So American slaves accounted for 12.6% of the national population. The Census also shows that of the states that fought for the south in the Civil War, an average of 68% of

⁶⁰² https://en.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Household_income_in_the_United_States

⁶⁰³ <https://www.investopedia.com/articles/personal-finance/050615/are-you-top-one-percent-world.asp>

⁶⁰⁴ <https://politicalcalculations.blogspot.com/2016/10/what-is-your-world-income-percentile.html>

https://en.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Household_income_in_the_United_States

⁶⁰⁵ See the Transatlantic Slave Trade Database, particularly their country by country “Timeline of estimates” that shows how few slaves actually ended up in America.

<https://www.slavevoyages.org>

⁶⁰⁶ pages 171-7, It's Getting Better All The Time by Stephen Moore and Julian Simon:

<https://books.google.fr/books?id=MWeQAAAAQBAJ&pg=PA254&lpg=PA254&dq;>

https://en.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/World_population

⁶⁰⁷ https://en.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Barbary_slave_trade

https://en.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Barbary_Wars

https://en.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/African_Slave_Trade_Patrol

⁶⁰⁸ https://en.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Contemporary_slavery

⁶⁰⁹ https://en.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Slavery_in_Africa

https://en.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/White_slavery

https://en.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Arab_slave_trade

https://en.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/History_of_slavery_in_the_Muslim_world

https://en.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Slavery_in_the_Ottoman_Empire

https://en.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Barbary_slave_trade

⁶¹⁰ <http://www.slaverysite.com/Body/facts%20and%20figures.htm>

white families did not own slaves.⁶¹¹

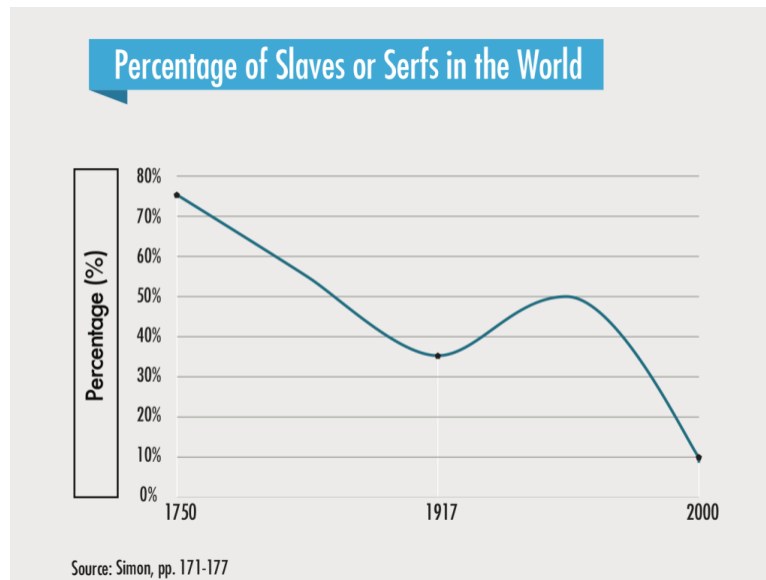
8158

The fact is as property rights, that is, capitalism, spread there was a significant decline in forced labor world-wide:⁶¹²

8159

8160

8161



8163

8164

8165

Once you recognize the sustained attack the bureaucracy has systematically established and maintains against capitalism, America's moral political system, recognize what is needed from you.

8166

8167

8168

8169

⁶¹¹ <https://www.census.gov/history/pdf/histstats-colonial-1970.pdf>

⁶¹² pages 171-7, It's Getting Better All The Time by Stephen Moore and Julian Simon:
<https://books.google.fr/books?id=MWeQAAAAQBAJ&pg=PA254&lpg=PA254&dq>

Appendix L

The price the Founding Fathers paid to establish our property rights

Estimates of deaths during the American War for Independence range from 25,000 to 70,000⁶¹³ but these numbers don't contextualize the lives Americans were risking. Several men, Francis Marion, William Richardson Davie, and Thomas Sumter, for example, abandoned wealth, family, and career, to raise, finance, and train their own private armies to fight against the British.⁶¹⁴ And much of the population sacrificed 8 years of peace, their comforts, and whatever money they had. 94% of the estimated 24 billion pounds sterling (adjusted for inflation) cost of the War for Independence were paid for voluntarily by the estimated 2.8 million colonists⁶¹⁵. Colonists and soldiers voluntarily loaned money and resources to the Independence effort even though there was no guarantee that they would ever be repaid (and in fact, many were not). The Colonists and the individual states issued multiple, initially worthless, currencies which colonists accepted voluntarily even though there were competing currencies and commodities (like gold and silver) already in circulation with significant and historically well established values. Of course, there was no guarantee that the Colonists' newly issued currencies would ever be worth anything and the colonists could not compel them to accept them as legal tender, though many voluntarily did. The individual states, ostensibly, had the power of taxation but if they lost the war, even these currencies would be worthless so anyone who accepted the currencies was voluntarily taking a significant risk. In the end, the colonists issued currencies became almost worthless, losing 99% of their value, so most citizens were never repaid for their contributions to the cost of the War. About 5 years into the War, the rebelling colonists credit was so poor, that one Founding Father found it necessary to back needed funds with his own considerable personal credit.⁶¹⁶ (Foreign countries contributed only 6% of the total cost of the War in the form of loans.)

The following essay does a beautiful job of highlighting the personal cost to some of the Founders.

"The Americans Who Risked Everything: Our Lives, Our Fortunes, Our Sacred Honor" by Rush H. Limbaugh, Jr.⁶¹⁷

"It was a glorious morning. The sun was shining and the wind was from the southeast. Up especially early, a tall bony, redheaded young Virginian found time to buy a new thermometer, for which he paid three pounds, fifteen shillings. He also bought gloves for Martha, his wife, who was ill at home.

"Thomas Jefferson arrived early at the statehouse. The temperature was 72.5 degrees and the horseflies weren't nearly so bad at that hour. It was a lovely room, very large, with gleaming white walls. The chairs were comfortable. Facing the single door were two brass fireplaces, but they would not be used today.

"The moment the door was shut, and it was always kept locked, the room became an oven. The tall windows were shut, so that loud quarreling voices could not be heard by passersby. Small openings

⁶¹³ https://www.wikipedia.org/wiki/American_Revolutionary_War

⁶¹⁴ https://www.wikipedia.org/wiki/Francis_Marion
https://www.wikipedia.org/wiki/William_Richardson_Davie
https://www.wikipedia.org/wiki/Thomas_Sumter

⁶¹⁵ https://www.wikipedia.org/wiki/Early_American_currency
<https://www.bankofengland.co.uk/monetary-policy/inflation/inflation-calculator>
<https://allthingsliberty.com/2015/02/how-was-the-revolutionary-war-paid-for/>
<https://www.census.gov/history/pdf/colonialbostonpops.pdf> : Population in The Colonial and Continental Periods
<https://www.census.gov/history/pdf/histstats-colonial-1970.pdf>

⁶¹⁶ <https://www.encyclopedia.com/people/history/us-history-biographies/robert-morris>

⁶¹⁷ Rush Limbaugh's (the radio personality's) father.

atop the windows allowed a slight stir of air, and also a large number of horseflies. Jefferson records that "the horseflies were dexterous in finding necks, and the silk of stocking was nothing to them." All discussion was punctuated by the slap of hands on necks.

"On the wall at the back, facing the President's desk, was a panoply-consisting of a drum, swords, and banners seized from Fort Ticonderoga the previous year. Ethan Allen and Benedict Arnold had captured the place, shouting that they were taking it "in the name of the Great Jehovah and the Continental Congress!"

"Now Congress got to work, promptly taking up an emergency measure about which there was discussion but no dissension. "Resolved: That an application be made to the Committee of Safety of Pennsylvania for a supply of flints for the troops at New York."

"Then Congress transformed itself into a committee of the whole. The Declaration of Independence was read aloud once more, and debate resumed. Though Jefferson was the best writer of all of them, he had been somewhat verbose. Congress hacked the excess away. They did a good job, as a side-by-side comparison of the rough draft and the final text shows. They cut the phrase "by a self-assumed power." "Climb" was replaced by "must read," then "must" was eliminated, then the whole sentence, and soon the whole paragraph was cut. Jefferson groaned as they continued what he later called "their depredations." "Inherent and inalienable rights" came out "certain unalienable rights," and to this day no one knows who suggested the elegant change.

"A total of 86 alterations were made. Almost 500 words were eliminated, leaving 1,337. At last, after three days of wrangling, the document was put to a vote.

"Here in this hall Patrick Henry had once thundered: " I am no longer a Virginian, Sir, but an American." But today the loud, sometimes bitter argument stilled, and without fanfare the vote was taken from north to south by colonies, as was the custom. On July 4, 1776, the Declaration of Independence was adopted.

"There were no trumpets blown. No one stood on his chair and cheered. The afternoon was waning and Congress had no thought of delaying the full calendar of routine business on its hands. For several hours they worked on many other problems before adjourning for the day.

"Much To Lose

"What kind of men were the 56 signers who adopted the Declaration of Independence and who, by their signing, committed an act of treason against the crown? To each of you the names Franklin, Adams, Hancock, and Jefferson are almost as familiar as household words. Most of us, however, know nothing of the other signers. Who were they? What happened to them?

"I imagine that many of you are somewhat surprised at the names not there: George Washington, Alexander Hamilton, Patrick Henry. All were elsewhere.

"Ben Franklin was the only really old man. Eighteen were under 40; three were in their 20s. Of the 56 almost half -24- were judges and lawyers. Eleven were merchants, 9 were landowners and farmers, and the remaining 12 were doctors, ministers, and politicians.

"With only a few exceptions, such as Samuel Adams of Massachusetts, these were men of substantial property. All but two had families. The vast majority were men of education and standing in their communities. They had economic security as few men had in the 18th century.

"Each had more to lose from revolution than he had to gain by it. John Hancock, one of the richest

men in America, already had a price of 500 pounds on his head. He signed in enormous letters so "that his Majesty could now read his name without glasses and could now double the reward." Ben Franklin wryly noted: "Indeed we must all hang together, otherwise we shall most assuredly hang separately."

"Fat Benjamin Harrison of Virginia told tiny Elbridge Gerry of Massachusetts: "With me it will all be over in a minute, but you , you will be dancing on air an hour after I am gone.

"These men knew what they risked. The penalty for treason was death by hanging. And remember: a great British fleet was already at anchor in New York Harbor.

"They were sober men. There were no dreamy-eyed intellectuals or draft card burners here. They were far from hot-eyed fanatics, yammering for an explosion. They simply asked for the status quo. It was change they resisted. It was equality with the mother country they desired. It was taxation with representation they sought. They were all conservatives, yet they rebelled.

"It was principle, not property, that had brought these men to Philadelphia.⁶¹⁸ Two of them became presidents of the United States. Seven of them became state governors. One died in office as vice president of the United States. Several would go on to be U.S. Senators. One, the richest man in America, in 1828 founded the Baltimore and Ohio Railroad. One, a delegate from Philadelphia, was the only real poet, musician and philosopher of the signers (it was he, Francis Hopkinson - not Betsy Ross who designed the United States flag).

"Richard Henry Lee, A delegate from Virginia, had introduced the resolution to adopt the Declaration of Independence in June of 1776. He was prophetic in his concluding remarks: "Why then sir, why do we longer delay? Why still deliberate? Let this happy day give birth to an American Republic. Let her arise not to devastate and to conquer but to reestablish the reign of peace and law.

"The eyes of Europe are fixed upon us. She demands of us a living example of freedom that may exhibit a contrast in the felicity of the citizen to the ever increasing tyranny which desolates her polluted shores. She invites us to prepare an asylum where the unhappy may find solace, and the persecuted repost.

"If we are not this day wanting in our duty, the names of the American Legislatures of 1776 will be placed by posterity at the side of all of those whose memory has been and ever will be dear to virtuous men and good citizens."

"Though the resolution was formally adopted July 4, it was not until July 8 that two of the states authorized their delegates to sign, and it was not until August 2 that the signers met at Philadelphia to actually put their names to the Declaration.

"William Ellery, delegate from Rhode Island, was curious to see the signers' faces as they committed this supreme act of personal courage. He saw some men sign quickly, "but in no face was he able to discern real fear." Stephan Hopkins, Ellery's colleague from Rhode Island, was a man past 60. As he signed with a shaking pen, he declared: "My hand trembles, but my heart does not."

"Most Glorious Service"

"Even before the list was published, the British marked down every member of Congress suspected of having put his name to treason. All of them became the objects of vicious manhunts. Some were taken. Some, like Jefferson, had narrow escapes. All who had property or families near British

⁶¹⁸ See Appendix H were we show that these two are inseparable.

strongholds suffered.

“- Francis Lewis, New York delegate saw his home plundered and his estates in what is now Harlem, completely destroyed by British soldiers. Mrs. Lewis was captured and treated with great brutality. Though she was later exchanged for two British prisoners through the efforts of Congress, she died from the effects of her abuse.

“- William Floyd, another New York delegate, was able to escape with his wife and children across Long Island Sound to Connecticut, where they lived as refugees without income for seven years. When they came home they found a devastated ruin.

“- Philips Livingstone had all his great holdings in New York confiscated and his family driven out of their home. Livingstone died in 1778 still working in Congress for the cause.

“- Louis Morris, the fourth New York delegate, saw all his timber, crops, and livestock taken. For seven years he was barred from his home and family.

“- John Hart of Trenton, New Jersey, risked his life to return home to see his dying wife. Hessian soldiers rode after him, and he escaped in the woods. While his wife lay on her deathbed, the soldiers ruined his farm and wrecked his homestead. Hart, 65, slept in caves and woods as he was hunted across the countryside. When at long last, emaciated by hardship, he was able to sneak home, he found his wife had already been buried, and his 13 children taken away. He never saw them again. He died a broken man in 1779, without ever finding his family.

“- Dr. John Witherspoon, signer, was president of the College of New Jersey, later called Princeton. The British occupied the town of Princeton, and billeted troops in the college. They trampled and burned the finest college library in the country.

“- Judge Richard Stockton, another New Jersey delegate signer, had rushed back to his estate in an effort to evacuate his wife and children. The family found refuge with friends, but a Tory sympathizer betrayed them. Judge Stockton was pulled from bed in the night and brutally beaten by the arresting soldiers. Thrown into a common jail, he was deliberately starved. Congress finally arranged for Stockton's parole, but his health was ruined. The judge was released as an invalid, when he could no longer harm the British cause. He returned home to find his estate looted and did not live to see the triumph of the revolution. His family was forced to live off charity.

“- Robert Morris, merchant prince of Philadelphia, delegate and signer, met Washington's appeals and pleas for money year after year. He made and raised arms and provisions which made it possible for Washington to cross the Delaware at Trenton. In the process he lost 150 ships at sea, bleeding his own fortune and credit almost dry.

“- George Clymer, Pennsylvania signer, escaped with his family from their home, but their property was completely destroyed by the British in the Germantown and Brandywine campaigns.

“- Dr. Benjamin Rush, also from Pennsylvania, was forced to flee to Maryland. As a heroic surgeon with the army, Rush had several narrow escapes.

“- John Martin, a Tory in his views previous to the debate, lived in a strongly loyalist area of Pennsylvania. When he came out for independence, most of his neighbors and even some of his relatives ostracized him. He was a sensitive and troubled man, and many believed this action killed him. When he died in 1777, his last words to his tormentors were: "Tell them that they will live to see the hour when they shall acknowledge it [the signing] to have been the most glorious service that I have ever rendered to my country."

8368
8369
8370
8371
8372
8373
8374
8375
8376
8377
8378
8379
8380
8381
8382
8383
8384
8385
8386
8387
8388
8389
8390
8391
8392
8393
8394
8395
8396
8397
8398
8399
8400
8401
8402
8403
8404
8405
8406
8407
8408
8409
8410
8411
8412
8413
8414
8415
8416
8417
8418
8419

“- William Ellery, Rhode Island delegate, saw his property and home burned to the ground.

“- Thomas Lynch, Jr., South Carolina delegate, had his health broken from privation and exposures while serving as a company commander in the military. His doctors ordered him to seek a cure in the West Indies and on the voyage he and his young bride were drowned at sea.

“- Edward Rutledge, Arthur Middleton, and Thomas Heyward, Jr., the other three South Carolina signers, were taken by the British in the siege of Charleston. They were carried as prisoners of war to St. Augustine, Florida, where they were singled out for indignities. They were exchanged at the end of the war, the British in the meantime having completely devastated their large landholdings and estates.

“- Thomas Nelson, signer of Virginia, was at the front in command of the Virginia military forces. With British General Charles Cornwallis in Yorktown, fire from 70 heavy American guns began to destroy Yorktown piece by piece. Lord Cornwallis and his staff moved their headquarters into Nelson's palatial home. While American cannonballs were making a shambles of the town, the house of Governor Nelson remained untouched. Nelson turned in rage to the American gunners and asked, "Why do you spare my home?" They replied, "Sir, out of respect to you." Nelson cried, "Give me the cannon!" and fired on his magnificent home himself, smashing it to bits. But Nelson's sacrifice was not quite over. He had raised \$2 million for the Revolutionary cause by pledging his own estates. When the loans came due, a newer peacetime Congress refused to honor them, and Nelson's property was forfeited. He was never reimbursed. He died, impoverished, a few years later at the age of 50.

“Lives, Fortunes, Honor

“Of those 56 who signed the Declaration of Independence, nine died of wounds or hardships during the war. Five were captured and imprisoned, in each case with brutal treatment. Several lost wives, sons or entire families. One lost his 13 children. Two wives were brutally treated. All were at one time or another the victims of manhunts and driven from their homes. Twelve signers had their homes completely burned. Seventeen lost everything they owned. Yet not one defected or went back on his pledged word. Their honor, and the nation they sacrificed so much to create is still intact.

“And, finally, there is the New Jersey Signer, Abraham Clark.

“He gave two sons to the officer corps in the Revolutionary Army. They were captured and sent to that infamous British prison hulk afloat in New York Harbor known as the hell ship "Jersey," where 11,000 American captives were to die. The younger Clarks were treated with a special brutality because of their father. One was put in solitary and given no food. With the end almost in sight with the war almost won, no one could have blamed Abraham Clark for acceding to the British request when they offered him his sons' lives if he would recant and come out for the King and Parliament. The utter despair in this man's heart, the anguish in his very soul, must reach out to each and every one of us down through 200 years with the answer: "No."

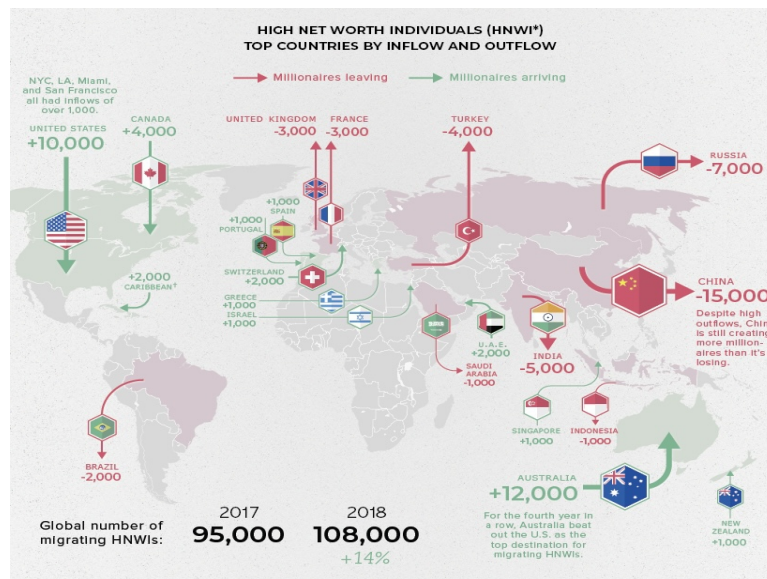
“The 56 signers of the Declaration of Independence proved by their every deed that they made no idle boast when they composed the most magnificent curtain line in history. "And for the support of this Declaration with a firm reliance on the protection of divine providence, we mutually pledge to each other our lives, our fortunes, and our sacred honor."”

Appendix M

The accelerating decline of our underlying economic health and what wealth will provably accrue to us on establishing absolute property rights.

What does the bureaucracy's violation of property rights cost Americans? Beyond the morally devastating damage to our lives, loved ones, and culture discussed in Appendices H and I and documented throughout, we can see that the destruction of the free-market in education that existed for the first hundred years in America has eroded its quality, the outcomes, and has turned out citizens with stunted self-determination. We can see that the destruction of the free-market in food production that existed for the first hundred years in America has eroded its nutritional value, the flavor, and has stunted the sustainability of the land. The same can be said for every industry in which our government interferes.

While others have described the loss of quality caused by government interference in the economy⁶¹⁹, we will quantify the economic costs that, as we shall see, dwarf the cost of all non-government crime. There is however an effect of government intervention that no one can easily evaluate, that is, the stifled innovation, invention, and science. Who can know what might have been had the government, for example, allowed stem cell research, unregulated automobile design, or unencumbered study of the mind, etc? Another, more easily seen impact, is the loss that comes from failing to attract wealthy immigrants. For four years, ending 2019, Australia has beat the US as the destination of choice for high net worth individuals.⁶²⁰



⁶¹⁹ See for example, "Why Johnny Can't Read", "The Underground History of American Education", "Farmageddon", "How American Healthcare Killed My Father", and "Only Capitalism Can Solve the Housing Crisis".

⁶²⁰ <https://www.visualcapitalist.com/global-migration-of-millionaires/>; Mapping the Global Migration of Millionaires
<https://www.afrasiabank.com/en/about/newsroom/global-wealth-migration-review-2019>

That said, let's look at the 5 major components we can quantify:

1. Inflation (nothing destroys wealth faster)
2. Annual investment lost due to rights-violating government expenditures
3. The cost of regulation
4. The cost of public property
5. The cost of supplementing involuntary charity

Inflation

Nothing approaches the damage done by the government printing money using the Federal Reserve Bank operations which causes all inflation in the country. Even The Federal Reserve target of 2% annual inflation would destroy an incredible amount of wealth annually but, unfortunately, the reality is that inflation averages about 8% in recent history. Economists and others⁶²¹ have proven and do a good enough job of explaining why government underestimates and misrepresents measures of inflation so we will not redo the work here. Suffice it to say the government has redefined their measures of inflation every several years which conceals the real loss of wealth their money printing causes. It's easy enough to show that Shadowstats estimates for inflation are closest to the true rates of inflation. Simply calculate the number of hours needed to purchase the typical basket of consumer goods, say a home, a car, food, an education, etc., at each point in history and you will see that in the last 50 years the government has caused your dollars to lose 99% of their value. Of course your income has not increased sufficiently to compensate for the inflation they've caused.

Intuitively we can see this by comparing our standard of living to that of our parents. In the 1980's a factory garment maker earned \$15 an hour and could sustain a household of 4 people. That was possible because \$15 per hour then is the equivalent of roughly \$190 per hour today. At this rate an apartment in NYC could be paid for with 30 hours of work. A brand new Ford Mustang cost about 180 hours of work. Food for a family of four cost about 20 hours. The average blue collar worker could afford to buy a house, have his wife stay at home, raise two kids, send them to college, and afford retirement. Today, very few can afford this lifestyle. Most households have had to make the wife become a second income earner and have their children become indebted in order to get a college education. About a third cannot afford a retirement that maintains their standard of living⁶²². Inflation destroys savings, impacts the poor more than anyone else, and erodes the value of career and technological advancements.

As expected, declines in per capita net worth support, our observations. In 1980 the Federal Reserve reported that Households and Nonprofit Net Worth was \$10.276 trillion or \$123.3 trillion in today's dollars (using ShadowStats figures). By 2016 that number had dropped to \$91.6 trillion. That means that Net Worth declined 26% or \$31.7 trillion in 36 years.⁶²³ By the way, population increased about 100 million in those 36 years so per capita net worth decreased almost 50%, from \$560,000 per

⁶²¹ https://www.scribd.com/document/347858965/Devonshire-Inflation-Alternatives#download&from_embed
[http://www.shadowstats.com/inflation_calculator?](http://www.shadowstats.com/inflation_calculator?amount1=100&y1=1986&m1=2&y2=2018&m2=2&calc=Find+Out)

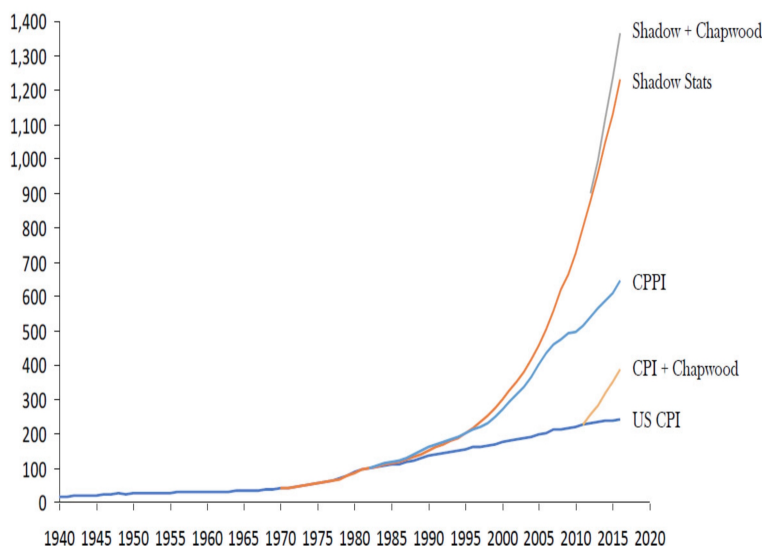
<https://www.zerohedge.com/news/2017-05-09/devonshire-true-inflation-three-times-higher-officially-reported>
⁶²² Transamerica Center for Retirement Studies, A Precarious Existence: How Today's Retirees Are Financially Faring in Retirement

https://www.transamericacenter.org/docs/default-source/retirees-survey/tcrs2018_sr_retirees_survey_financially_faring.pdf

⁶²³ <https://fred.stlouisfed.org/series/TNWBSHNO>

person to \$286,000 per person. This is what people mean by the disappearance of the middle class. In that time, the number of non-profits increased by about 1 million so the loss of wealth is likely significantly steeper for private individuals.⁶²⁴ Nothing destroys wealth like government printing money.

Obviously the government prints money because it does not steal enough of our money, in the form of involuntary taxation and fees, for all of the rights-violating projects it engages in. So it prints money, partly in the form of issuing debt that falls on our children and grandchildren.



Annual investment lost due to rights-violating government expenditures

Now let's calculate the additional annual income the collective work of individual Americans would produce if the government only focused on its job of protecting our property rights. Here we will use very rough estimates in the interest of simplifying the analysis. Also, notice that, to do true justice to Americans' productive capacity, we would have to take into account the significant returns that would occur from deregulation, from putting government employees into actually productive work, from the new innovations that men would finally be free to create, from the increased leisure time Americans would enjoy, etc. We will seek to come up with some estimates for these categories but in reality the numbers are so huge any omissions only make our estimates conservative.

According to the OECD, rates of return on capital for the non-financial sector in the United States averaged about 11% in the 1970's. Returns diminished some into the 1980's but have likely since increased due to the computer and internet revolutions.⁶²⁵ Moreover, researchers' calculations did not fully take into account economic value added, nor factored returns to goodwill in the form of increased valuations for retained capital, and other sundry omissions. Still it won't matter much for our estimates since the numbers will be so huge anyway.

⁶²⁴ https://vc.bridgew.edu/cgi/viewcontent.cgi?article=1158&context=br_rev: The Growth of Nonprofits by Michael L. Jones, Bridgewater State College, page 15.

⁶²⁵ Profits and Rates of Return by James H. Chan-Lee and Helen Sutch <https://www.oecd.org/eo/growth/35485300.pdf>, page 159

For simplicity sake, we'll use a conservative 10% as the national return on capital and, since the wealthiest Americans and businesses pay most of the taxes⁶²⁶, we'll assume conservatively that 75% of every returned tax dollar will be reinvested (There is a limit to how much returned money would be consumed since the wealthy can occupy a limited number of mansions, private planes, cars, and other luxuries).

State and local governments spent \$2.8 trillion in 2015. About 30% of those expenditures are paid by federal government transfers. Of that enormous total only 6% was spent on actual police and corrections (that is, protecting our property rights), their legitimate function. So a proper, moral, government would never collect 94% of that total.⁶²⁷

The federal government spent \$2.66 trillion in 2015 (\$3.8 trillion minus the 30% transferred to the state and local governments). 16% of that was on the military and 4% on veteran's benefits. So a proper, moral, government would never collect 80% of that total.

So, doing a little math:

$$94\% \times 2,800,000,000,000 = 2,632,000,000,000$$

$$80\% \times 2,660,000,000,000 = 2,128,000,000,000$$

for a total of \$4.76 trillion savings available to citizens annually.

Just imagine what it would mean to you if you were paying less than⁶²⁸ 20% of the involuntary taxes taken from you, in voluntary taxation for government services you personally use, but no property, sales, and other sundry taxes. What could you do with that money? How would it change the average American's life? Could they afford a better house? Could they afford a good private school for the kids? Could the household afford to get by with only 1 income the way Americans did in the 1950's? How much more voluntary (that is, not forced by government) charity would you engage in?⁶²⁹

If 75% of those savings were invested annually and returned a conservative 10%, that's a return of \$357 billion annually, and that compounded in subsequent years. While the government is eager to claim credit for job creation stating that new jobs are created by small businesses, and the rights-violating policies government enforces to promote them. In reality a 28 year analysis using census statistics has proven that job creation is the result of business startup by businesses that are less than 1 year old⁶³⁰ (see graph below). Therefore only government policies that are rights respecting and get out of the way of entrepreneurs, and their investors, foster job creation. Needless to say our government violates the rules of job creation regularly.

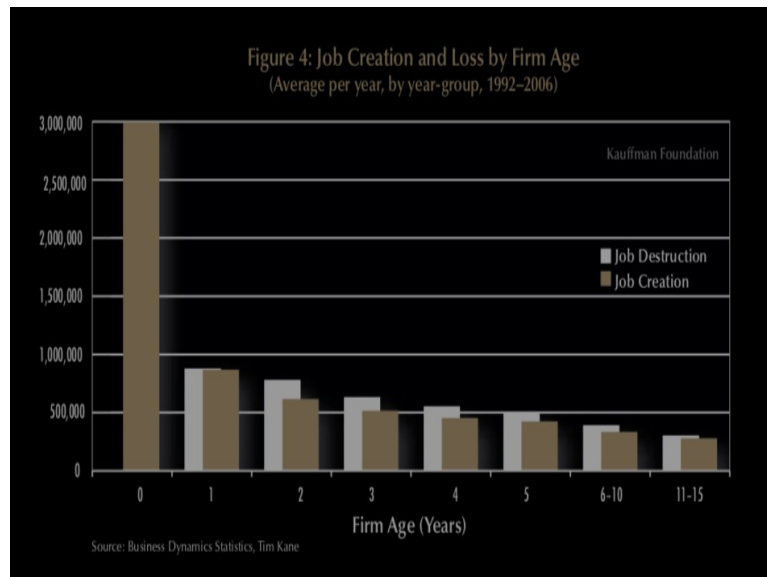
⁶²⁶ <https://taxfoundation.org/summary-latest-federal-income-tax-data-2018-update/>

⁶²⁷ <https://www.urban.org/policy-centers/cross-center-initiatives/state-local-finance-initiative/projects/state-and-local-backgrounders/state-and-local-expenditures>
<http://www.taxpolicycenter.org/briefing-book/what-are-sources-revenue-local-governments>

⁶²⁸ The US bureaucracy is famously wasteful so voluntary taxes required to provide rights protection services would be far less than is required today. For example:
<https://www.heritage.org/budget-and-spending/report/50-examples-government-waste>

⁶²⁹ By the way Americans are the most charitable people on earth.

⁶³⁰ <https://www.kauffman.org/what-we-do/research/firm-formation-and-growth-series/the-importance-of-startups-in-job-creation-and-job-destruction>



The cost of regulation

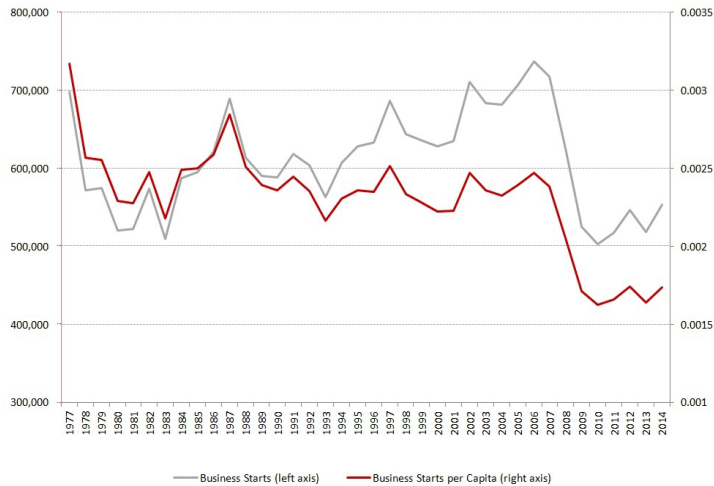
Their rights violations, regulations, and theft of capital have led to a dramatic decline in entrepreneurship (see the next three charts).⁶³¹ The government began to regulate venture investment in 1958. Venture capitalists, despite being highly sophisticated professional investors, began to be required to comply with banking, securities, and thrift regulations that are purportedly designed to protect unsophisticated investors and consumers. These regulations, which effect the size of investments, who can participate, what types of disclosures must be made, which government agencies must be notified, which require a literal mountain of paperwork, etc., stultify investments, hurt startup opportunities, and have therefore led to the decline in new business creation we see today.

With regulation we see an immediate decline in new business creation on a per capita basis. While government has sought to reform venture capital regulation in recent years, they have never eliminated their stranglehold on the industry which has led to the declines we observe and their reforms have only increased the regulatory burden on venture capitalists.⁶³²

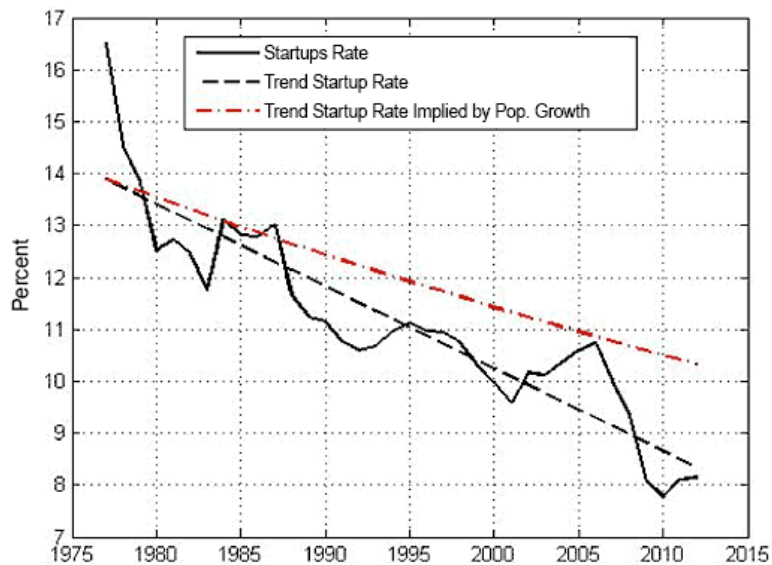
⁶³¹ US Census Business Dynamic Statistics: https://www.census.gov/ces/dataproducts/bds/data_estab.html
US Population: <http://www.multpl.com/united-states-population/table>
<https://www.inc.com/magazine/201505/leigh-buchanan/the-vanishing-startups-in-decline.html>

⁶³² The Rise and Fall of Venture Capital:
<https://www.hbs.edu/faculty/Pages/item.aspx?num=1959> or
https://www.researchgate.net/publication/247980875_The_Rise_and_Fall_of_Venture_Capital
<https://www.justia.com/banking-finance/laws>
https://www.oecd-ilibrary.org/science-and-technology/venture-capital-policy-review_412177706602

Business Starts Downward Trend



8593
8594
8595

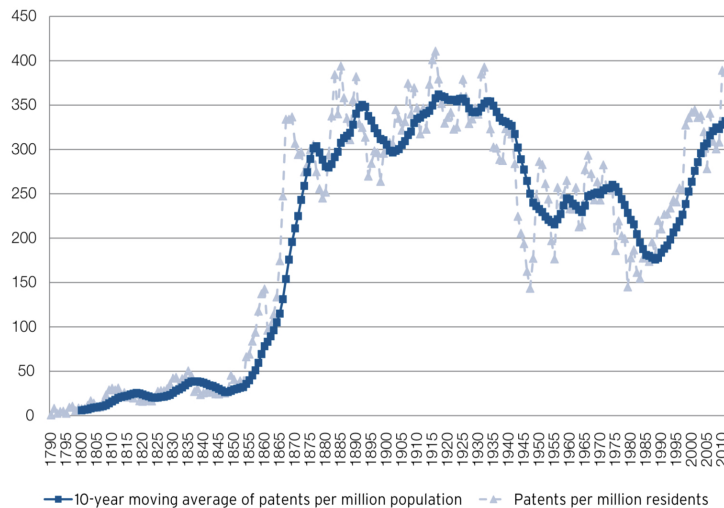


8597
8598
8599
8600
8601
8602
8603

In this next chart, while patented US inventions per capita have been increasing since 1990, this is an illusion. Since science professors, engineers, and scientists comprised less than 1 out of every 1000 U.S. workers in 1910, but 25 out of every 1000 in 2010, the decline has been no less than catastrophic.⁶³³

⁶³³ <https://www.brookings.edu/wp-content/uploads/2016/06/patenting-prosperity-rothwell.pdf>
Patenting Prosperity by Jonathan Rothwell et al; footnote 56

Figure 1. History of Patented U.S. Inventions per Capita, 1790-2011 by Year Granted



Since venture capitalists invest about \$30 billion annually and produce 3 million new jobs each year in new companies and since they create about 25% of the jobs of publicly traded companies or about 1 million additional new jobs each year, if only 10% of the freed capital is turned into venture capital, that would represent an over ten-fold increase in investments and 40 million new jobs created annually.⁶³⁴ If we conservatively assume 30% of invested capital goes to payroll, then that's almost \$1.2 trillion in extra payroll each year. (This is what would happen to all those newly unemployed bureaucrats – they will be given the opportunity to become productive members of society.)

As an additional illustration of what government intervention does to our economy note that prior to the Great Depression we saw Americans' productive capacity curtailed significantly by involuntary taxation and increased government spending. The government increased the top federal tax rate from 7% (when it was introduced) in 1913 to over 75% by 1918. Government spending as percent of GDP increased from under 3% to over 24% in the same period. It would be as if the federal government increased spending from \$3.8 trillion today to over \$25 trillion annually within 5 years⁶³⁵ At the same time, to finance WWI, the government abandoned the free market in gold so they could print dollars with impunity, further destroying investment capital in the hands of citizens by inducing inflation. Did this extreme acceleration of legalized theft (curtailing significantly the capital in citizens'

⁶³⁴ US Census Bureau Business Dynamic Statistics show that companies older than one year do create jobs but they invariably get rid of almost the exact same number of old jobs in the same year the new jobs are created netting almost zero job creation annually:

http://webserver03.ces.census.gov/index.php/bds/bds_database_list

Filial nepotism does absorb some new jobs but not a significant percentage especially for more seasoned workers:

<https://www.census.gov/sipp/workpapr/Working%20Paper%20265-Fathers%20Children%20and%20the%20Intergenerational%20Transmission%20of%20Employers.pdf>

<https://www.kauffman.org/what-we-do/research/firm-formation-and-growth-series/the-importance-of-startups-in-job-creation-and-job-destruction>

<https://www.quora.com/Where-does-US-government-spend-all-taxes> and

<https://www.nationalpriorities.org/>

https://www.washingtonpost.com/blogs/govbeat/wp/2015/01/09/map-how-much-each-state-relies-on-the-federal-government-for-revenue/?utm_term=.93ea6404bda7

<https://www.gsb.stanford.edu/insights/how-much-does-venture-capital-drive-us-economy>

⁶³⁵ <https://tradingeconomics.com/united-states/government-spending>

hands, curtailing economic growth, and, therefore, new jobs created) lead to the Great Depression?
Of course.⁶³⁶

As to the benefits of eliminating government regulation of business, imagine being able to purchase inexpensive housing, cars, and groceries since well over 23% of the cost of these items is due to government regulations. And that's not counting the economic effect of thousands of other daily government intrusions into business life. Under capitalism things we buy would cost less than 50% of what we pay now due to technological and regulatory savings.⁶³⁷

Our government has never completely deregulated an industry. However examples of lessening regulation evince the benefits of deregulation. When, for example, the Federal Government finally started regulating AT&T less, the cost of long distance communication dropped from over \$60 per hour to pennies, the cost of calling hardware dropped by more than 90%, and new technologies (cell phones) were unleashed.⁶³⁸ When the government finally allowed competition with the postal service, FedEx and UPS deployed overnight delivery reducing costs of parcel delivery significantly and increasing reliability of the services in subsequent years.⁶³⁹ When the government finally allowed equities brokerages to charge what they wanted in the securities industry the price of selling and buying stocks dropped by over 50% on most transactions.⁶⁴⁰ Lessening government regulation in the Airlines industry also decreased prices about 50% between 1975 and 2000 (see graph below).⁶⁴¹ By contrast, Canada did not decrease regulation so their prices have not decreased appreciably.

⁶³⁶ https://bradfordtaxinstitute.com/Free_Resources/Federal-Income-Tax-Rates.aspx
<https://ourworldindata.org/wp-content/uploads/2016/10/GovSpending.png>
<https://ourworldindata.org/public-spending/>

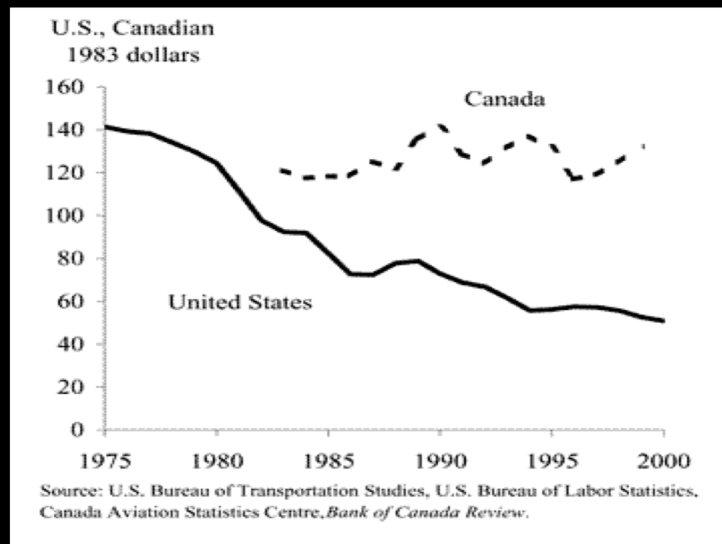
⁶³⁷ <https://www.nahbclassic.org/generic.aspx?genericContentID=250611>
<https://www.heritage.org/government-regulation/report/regulation-continues-increase-car-prices>
<http://business.time.com/2012/03/12/food-fight-stores-producers-consumers-battle-over-high-food-prices/>
<https://www.heritage.org/government-regulation/report/costly-mistakes-how-bad-policies-raise-the-cost-living>
<https://cei.org/10KC/Chapter-1>

⁶³⁸ <https://www.bounceenergy.com/articles/texas-electricity/history-of-deregulation-telecommunication>
https://en.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Breakup_of_the_Bell_System

⁶³⁹ <https://www.mercatus.org/publication/unleashing-innovation-deregulation-air-cargo-transportation>

⁶⁴⁰ <https://www.thinkadvisor.com/2010/05/01/the-great-unfixing/>

⁶⁴¹ <http://thetravelinsider.info/airlinemismmanagement/airlinederegulation2.htm>



While a complete accounting of the cost of regulation would factor changes to the costs of direct inputs, operating changes, foregone investment, decreased retained earnings, the price for regulatory capture, the commoditization of goods and services, decreased marketing costs, foregone demand, and the cost of customization, for simplicity our estimates eschew these factors and will necessarily be conservative. Since the numbers are so huge, this conservatism will not undermine the argument. In 2016 the 125.82 million households spent:

Housing	\$2.1 trillion
Food	\$1 trillion
Transportation	\$720 billion
Healthcare	\$320 billion
Total basic expenditures	\$4.14 trillion ⁶⁴²

A 50% savings on these expenditures would return \$2.07 trillion annually to every household in America or about \$16,452 per household per year.

The cost of public property

Finally, the government's illegitimate ownership of property costs US citizens several trillion dollars (in opportunity cost) as suggested by Oliver Browne's economic valuation of small holdings of water rights in the Idaho's Snake River Basin.⁶⁴³ Another economist valued the land holdings of the government at \$1.8 trillion⁶⁴⁴. Project the trillions in savings available if we had private roads, utilities,

⁶⁴² <http://www.pewtrusts.org/en/research-and-analysis/issue-briefs/2016/03/household-expenditures-and-income>

⁶⁴³ <https://www.brattle.com/experts/oliver-browne>

⁶⁴⁴ New Estimates of Value of Land of the United States by William Larson; Bureau of Economic Analysis

and infrastructure.

The cost of supplementing involuntary charity

If you are concerned about lower income individuals, recognize that they would be far better off with capitalism, that is, with falling prices, more and better jobs available, and wealthy, uncoerced neighbors more willing and able to engage in voluntary charity and invest in human capital. Like anything that is funded with stolen money, government forced charity, that is welfare, does more harm than good.⁶⁴⁵

Note that about 20 million Americans earn \$30,000-\$39,999 and receive 2% additional income in tax benefits (which means they receive money back from the government, in the form of refundable tax credits).

- About 26 million Americans earn \$20,000-\$29,999 and receive 6% additional income in tax benefits.
- About 26 million Americans earn \$10,000-\$19,999 and receive 11% additional income in tax benefits.
- And about 16 million Americans earn \$1-\$9,999 and receive 7% additional income in tax benefits.

These Americans, who are relatively low income earners, cost other American citizens at least \$71 billion and no more than \$132 billion each year. That's not including the about \$200 billion spent on other welfare programs. Under a rights respecting government, these programs would disappear but as prices drop their lives would be much easier. If other Americans chose to charitably supplement the lower income earners' incomes (which wouldn't be necessary in the fully capitalistic economy with a rights-respecting government), it would cost them less than \$800 each year for the tax credits and another \$1,100 each year for the other welfare benefits this group receives. So for less than an average of \$160 per month you could supplement the income of one of these lower income earning families. Remember these estimates include the hefty cost of the government administering these programs so direct charity would be much cheaper making this number even lower. The reality is that the government is the least efficient "charity" in the US.⁶⁴⁶

Once you recognize the lies our government has systematically established and maintains today, recognize what is needed from you.

⁶⁴⁵ See the documentary "Poverty, Inc.: Fighting Poverty Is Big Business But Who Profits The Most" especially its unmasking of TOMS Shoes

<https://www.heritage.org/welfare/report/how-welfare-harms-kids>

Indicators of Welfare Dependence, Twelfth Report to Congress:

<https://aspe.hhs.gov/system/files/pdf/77131/rpt.pdf>

⁶⁴⁶ <https://taxfoundation.org/how-much-do-people-pay-taxes/> and

https://commons.wikimedia.org/wiki/File:Distribution_of_Annual_Household_Income_in_the_United_States_2010.png and <http://federalsafetynet.com/welfare-budget.html>

Appendix N

Why your absolute rights will not be reestablished without your activism.

If you add up the donations given to and spent by the broadest definition of the freedom movement including some conservatives, libertarians, and others advocating limited government, the sum goes to billions annually. Unfortunately after decades of spending and proselytizing very little has changed. The main reason for this failure is that no one argues for the moral basis of our rights. And in fact most freedom advocates grant the moral high ground to our despoilers. If you think that pragmatic arguments can win, realize that it's all been said before. Watch, for example, Milton Friedman (Nobel Prize winning economist who gave birth to the Chicago School of Economics) argue most eloquently and convincingly for capitalism's pragmatic benefits in 1980 on *Free to Choose*⁶⁴⁷, an incredibly accessible TV program of ten, one hour long episodes. His book of the same name had been on the NY Times bestseller list for 5 weeks. Friedman gave concrete examples of capitalistic turnarounds from all over the world and in a broad range of industries. He exposed the negative impact of interventionist policies. He debates bureaucrats and their intellectual supporters answering most common objections leveled against capitalism.

Watching it one gets the feeling that if anyone ever saw this they would find the benefits of capitalism incontrovertible. What came of it? Very little. The ultimate outcome is to show the impressive Friedman barraged by government bureaucrats with all the fears they use to "sell" their oppression to the people and self-righteously claiming the moral high ground. Sadly, like most self-identified defenders of freedom, Friedman grants the premise that some men know what's best for others and ought therefore force their better judgment at the point of a gun and ends up advocating for some limited government involvement in the economy.

To varying degrees the freedom movement grants the moral premise of altruism to their enemies and therefore loses the moral battle. If you grant that living for oneself is evil then inevitably so is freedom and so are property rights.

Only a focus on restoring absolute property rights will save this country and our happiness. As long as people don't see their rationally selfish acts — where they don't violate anyone else's rights — as the best within them, as long as they see being rationally selfish, that is, pursuing their own happiness, living for those they personally love, and improving their lives, as evil or morally insignificant, we will be at the mercy of those who steal our money and violate our rights for their feigned good cause.

How can you defend your self-interest? See Appendix H for a full proof of the morality of the pursuit of your own happiness but in summary morality is determined by reality and by your nature as a human being. Reality requires every human to think, to rest (requiring shelter), to drink water, and to eat etc. Moreover, since these needs are constant throughout a life and man is not born knowing how to live, man must discover how to best fulfill these needs, since this knowledge isn't automatic, differences will arise and men must be focused on their own lives and how to live it. The requirements of life are not imposed by others and are therefore not the responsibility of others. Man must satisfy his needs but is not born knowing how to do so. Man must use reason (thinking) to best meet his needs and each man must decide for himself how to supply those needs. Individual tastes, desires, and capacities vary so no individual can determine what is best for any other. Thinking is the essence of man's nature and no society, group, or other individual can be morally allowed to impose their will over another. Man must therefore be free to act, and make mistakes, and keep the products of his actions, that is, have his property rights respected and his rational self-interest morally extolled.

About 30% of people in the US receive income from the government or from a government

⁶⁴⁷ Available online.

contractor. Some of these people uphold property rights but you will find that many act only pragmatically for what they mistakenly believe to be their own self-interest. They worry about their paychecks, pensions, and perks more than upholding property rights. They enforce unjust laws, they enact unjust policies, and they look the other way when they see their colleagues doing something evil. In short, the enemies of property rights are everywhere and in powerful places. These people are your enemies. They and the country's intellectuals are the supporters of the takers, they are what make the takers possible if only by looking the other way.

8760
8761
8762
8763
8764
8765
8766
8767
8768
8769
8770
8771
8772
8773
8774
8775
8776
8777
8778
8779
8780
8781

The accelerating decline of our economic health (see [Appendix M](#) to learn how much our wealth has suffered), of the government's respect for our property rights, the population's declining rationality, and the governments increasing dominance of our every day lives, all point to a future for yourself and your children that is far bleaker than what your parents experienced.

Be a New Founding Father now so that you and your children may know peace in your lifetimes.

Appendix O

The proliferation of misinformation and disinformation revealed in Appendices C, D, E, and, J should convince any rational observer that the US bureaucracy distracts its citizens to maintain its control and governance over them. In addition, they leverage our prejudices and even plant false flags to further distract us and keep us fearful of our safety.

Every government has sought to make it's citizens chase after other citizens or other countries while they plunder the country's wealth; divide and conquer to keep us occupied while they steal everything. The German people helped murder the Jews and sent their own children to endless wars while Hitler and his stole billions and everyone else went hungry.

In America from the 1960s to the 1980's, our propped up enemy was the Soviet Union (a nation that, were it not for our sending hundreds of millions of pounds of wheat and billions of dollars in aid, would have fallen by the late 1960's). Now, since 9/11, we have Islamic jihadists, Iran, Afghanistan, and Syria propped up again by us and our allies. They try to raise some hysterics over the incredible threats of North Korea. They present Russia, with 10% of our GDP, and Putin, as some kind of superpower that seeks to manipulate our politics. They tell us China, with about 20% of our GDP per Capita and with far less respect for rights, represents an actual economic threat. They tell us that our military, with a budget that exceeds the combined military budget of the rest of the world, is actually challenged by countries that buy most of their weapons and military technologies from us.

In Cleveland, Ohio they have Pepper Pike versus Beachwood, in Minnesota: Minneapolis versus St. Paul, NYC versus NY State, the outer boroughs versus Manhattan, in Dominican Republic the enemy is Haiti, the farmers versus the city people, among black Americans the light-skinned versus the dark-skinned, in Columbia the mountain dwellers versus the coastal dwellers, in California the north versus the south, the south versus Sacramento, etc, etc. But notice that the left and right agree to steal from you unanimously: One to give to the less fortunate of the globe the other to give to their buddies in big business.

Like most citizens around the world, Americans are being lied to, manipulated, and leveraged. The government is making us chase our tails while politicians and bureaucrats take for themselves, their children, and cronies the nation's capital.

Since 1996 your government's money printing has stolen over 55% of your purchasing power. Since 1980, over 90%. (And that's not including involuntary taxes that go up every year.) For example, In 1950 a blue collar worker could afford home ownership, a stay-at-home wife, a car, and 2 kids. Has your income gone up 10x or even doubled to keep up with their inflation machine? Clintons' have a \$100 million net worth by selling favors to the highest bidder all the while telling you she's doing it for you. If you think Bush's would have done better their net worth is close to 1 billion grown significantly by their political maneuverings⁶⁴⁸.

The jews, the police, the rich, the blacks, the whites, millennials, women, men, etc, etc, none of these made up distractions are your enemies.

There are entire organizations and a significant part of the government establishment dedicated to convincing us that everyone else is an idiot and that we need protection from them. In fact they want to convince you that its too late for freedom that people have to be restrained or they will kill you through idiocy, out of greed, or sheer malice. In reality you know better. You know that most your encounters and economic transactions are positive with rare exceptions. But they seek to convince you that without their property rights-violating apparatus America would fall apart. The reality is that your only enemy is the takers in the bureaucracy that are robbing this country blind and will further

⁶⁴⁸ Google bush cronyism.

enslave your children.

8833

8834

Now, in Fusion Centers across the country they are giving us fake victims to keep us occupied while they rob the country blind. They are sending our children to endless wars keeping potential upstarts occupied, traumatized, and dependent. They are manufacturing crisis and propping up fake enemies keeping us terrified and dependent on their governance.

8835

8836

8837

8838

8839

Take action now to establish absolute property rights and strip them of their immoral power.

8840

8841

Once you recognize the horrific crimes our government has systematically established and maintains today, recognize what is needed from you.

8842

8843

8844

8845

Appendix P

List of government agencies that have to be deauthorized and defunded and why⁶⁴⁹.

Generally, governments proper functions are to provide police, military, and judicial services. If these agencies have any legitimate elements that facilitate this role, the agencies should be shut down and the legitimate elements integrated into remaining agencies of the federal government.

Library of Congress -- Government has no right to maintain a repository of knowledge for anything not related to providing protection to citizens rights

United States Tax Court -- Government has no right to impose involuntary taxation on citizenry

US Bankruptcy Court -- Government has no right to interfere in the discharging of private debts. Wherever permitted by law, most industries maintain a private market for the discharging of private debts, for example, corporate bonds.

Council on Environmental Quality -- Government has no right to create public property and therefore it should not concern itself with environmental or energy harvesting issues. Environmental and energy issues as arise will be protected by private property protections.

Presidential Management Fellows Program -- Government has no right to provide education to those who want a career in civil service

Presidential Management Alumni Group -- Government has no right to provide career development to those who want a career in civil service

United States President's Council of Advisors on Science and Technology -- Government has no right to involve itself in any way in any industry including Science and Technology

President's Management Advisory Board -- Government has no right to involve itself in any way in any industry

White House Commission on Presidential Scholars -- Government has no right to involve itself in any way in any industry

National Security Council has legitimate elements but it also advises the President on foreign relations for economic decisions. Only private citizens have a right to contract with foreigners so the government should not involve itself in economic policy with foreign entities unless there is a demonstrable security issue.

President's Council on Fitness, Sports and Nutrition -- Government has no right to involve itself in any way in any industry

The Office of Intelligence and Counterintelligence focuses on gathering intelligence for the United States Department of Energy -- Government has no right to involve itself in any way in any industry

United States Office of -- Government Ethics Ethical conflicts result from government stepping outside of its mandate to protect citizens and would therefore not come up if government merely stuck to its duties

Office of Statistics -- Government has no need to collect statistics on the nation. Any legitimate study

⁶⁴⁹ https://en.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/List_of_federal_agencies_in_the_United_States

should be contracted out to private companies. Secret information should be gathered by intelligence agencies.	8897
	8898
	8899
United States Department of Housing and Urban Development -- Government has no right to involve itself in any way in any industry	8900
	8901
	8902
Office of Health and Human Services Affairs -- Government has no right to involve itself in any way in any industry	8903
	8904
	8905
Office of Agricultural Affairs -- Government has no right to involve itself in any way in any industry	8906
	8907
Office of Commerce Affairs -- Government has no right to involve itself in any way in any industry	8908
	8909
Office of Transportation Affairs -- Government has no right to involve itself in any way in any industry	8910
	8911
Office of Treasury Affairs -- Government has no right to involve itself in any way in the private economy of the United States	8912
	8913
	8914
Office of Interior Affairs -- Government has no right to own, manage, or interfere in any way in lands, parks, or other holdings	8915
	8916
	8917
Office of Labor Affairs -- Government has no right to involve itself in any way in any industry including personnel management and labor markets	8918
	8919
	8920
Office of Energy Affairs -- Government has no right to involve itself in any way in any industry	8921
	8922
The Federal Reserve and the United States Treasury -- Government has no right to involve itself in any way in any industry including issuing currency or debt	8923
	8924
	8925
Office of Education Affairs -- Government has no right to involve itself in any way in any industry	8926
	8927
Office of National Drug Control Policy -- Government has no right to involve itself in any way in any industry	8928
	8929
	8930
Office of Science and Technology Policy -- Government has no right to involve itself in any way in any industry	8931
	8932
	8933
Office of the United States Trade Representative -- Government has no right to involve itself in any way in any industry	8934
	8935
	8936
National Economic Council -- Government has no right to involve itself in any way in any industry	8937
	8938
National Trade Council -- Government has no right to involve itself in any way in any industry	8939
	8940
United States Department of Agriculture -- Government has no right to involve itself in any way in any industry	8941
	8942
	8943
United States Department of Commerce -- Government has no right to involve itself in any way in any industry	8944
	8945
	8946
United States Department of Education -- Government has no right to involve itself in any way in any industry	8947
	8948
	8949

United States Department of Energy -- Government has no right to involve itself in any way in any industry	8950
	8951
	8952
United States Department of Health and Human Services -- Government has no right to involve itself in any way in any industry	8953
	8954
	8955
United States Department of Housing and Urban Development -- Government has no right to involve itself in any way in any industry	8956
	8957
	8958
United States Department of the Interior -- Government has no right to own, manage, or interfere in any way in lands, parks, or other holdings	8959
	8960
	8961
United States Department of Labor -- Government has no right to involve itself in any way in any industry	8962
	8963
	8964
United States Department of Treasury -- Government has no right to involve itself in any way in any industry including the creation of currency	8965
	8966
	8967
National Endowment for the Arts -- Government has no right to involve itself in any way in any industry	8968
	8969